



GEN

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY  
  
3 1833 01779 4733

GENEALOGY  
974.7  
N424NB  
1897

Quick  
200

*Publication Committee:*

DR. SAMUEL S. PURPLE.

THOMAS G. EVANS.

REV. BEVERLY R. BETTS.

TOBIAS A. WRIGHT.

RICHARD H. GREENE, *Editor.*

62234

## INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

Allen, Fighting Parson, 185

Authors:—

- Akerly, Lucy Dubois, 24
- Akerly, Mrs. Charlotte M. T., 167, 239
- Allen, Gansevoort I., 156
- Atwood, E. S., 168
- Beekman, George C., 52
- Bishop, Nathaniel H., 89, 129
- Carpenter, Daniel H., 190
- Cole, Rev. David, 158
- Collins, Holdridge Ozro, 13
- Conkling, Frank J., 121, 207
- Edsall, Thomas H., 81
- Greene, Richard H., 133, 197
- Hecker, John Valentine, 153, 201
- Howell, George R., 50, 83
- Huntington, Mary C., 65
- James, Edmund J., 111, 131, 165, 237, 241
- McPike, Eugene F., 75, 235
- Mersereau, Henry L., 17, 71, 125
- Miller, Robert B., 1
- Plunkett, Mrs. H. M., 185
- Raymond, M. D., 7
- Ruggles, Henry S., 214
- Sahler, Louis H., 233
- Saltonstall, A. H. M., 161, 211
- Stevenson, John R., 86
- Washburn, Charles L. D., 9

Baptisms:—

- Collegiate Church, N. Y., 27, 93, 137, 217
- East Hampton, N. Y., 109
- Beckman Family of New Jersey; by George C. Beekman, 52
- Beekman or Beeckman Family in New York and New Jersey; by Gansevoort Irwin Allen, 156
- Bell Family Genealogy; by John Valentine Hecker, 153, 201
- Bishop, Rev. John, 1640-1695, 89, 129
- Blauvelt Family in America; by Rev. David Cole, D.D., 158

Book Notices:—

- Adams Family of Newbury, 174
- Ancient and Honorable Artillery; History of, 119
- Anneke Jans Bogardus; Her Farm, 62
- Birney, James G., and his times, 177
- Bohemia Manor; Ancient Families of, 175

Book Notices:—(Continued.)

- Bond, Rev. Alvan; Autobiographical Reminiscences, 63
- Bowens of Woodstock, Conn., 120
- Bowman's Ancestral Charts, 120
- Brookline, Mass.; History of, 177
- Cheseborough, William; Biographical Sketch of, 177
- Convers Family History; Line of Joseph, of Bedford, Mass., 247
- Danbury, Conn.: History of, 1684-1896, 64
- Dotey—Doten Family in America, 180
- Eldredge Genealogy, 176
- Great Commander Series; Gen. Grant, 180
- Gorham, Me.; Records of, 179
- Hall Ancestry, 119
- International Law, 176
- King's Photographic Views of New York, 62
- Ludlam Genealogy, 177
- Lunenburg, Mass.; Early Records of, 177
- Montville, Conn.; History of, 178
- Nation's Leaders, 62
- New Amsterdam; Records of, 1653-1774, 247
- "Ould Newbury," Sketches of, 179
- Palatine Immigration to New York and Pennsylvania, 175
- Parish Genealogy, 177
- Pastor and the Church; Paterson, N. J., 62
- Pepperellborough, (Saco), Me.; Records of, 176
- Peters Lineage, 61
- Richmond family, 176
- Ruggles; Gen. Timothy, 1711-1795, 247
- Saybrook, Conn.; Congregational Church Anniversary, 178
- Seton Family; History of, 247
- Streeter Genealogy, 61
- Tefft and Tift Families, 175
- Townsend Family, 178
- Van Alstyne Family, 180
- Walworths of America, 180
- Winthrops of Groton, Eng., 178
- Yale University; Class Record of 1854, 62
- Browns of Fordham; by Robert Brown Miller, 1

- Burr; Letter from to Col. Rutgers, 114
- Captain James ~~██████████~~ or Bunker Hill  
Renown; His Ancestors and  
Descendants; by Mary Clark  
Huntington, 65
- Church Records:—  
Collegiate Dutch Church, N. Y.,  
27, 93, 137, 217  
East Hampton, L. I., 109  
St. Saviour's, Southwark, 43, 79
- Clark, Capt. James; Ancestors and  
Descendants, 65
- Col. John Gorham's "Wast Book"  
and the Gorham Family; by  
Richard H. Greene, 133, 197
- Corrections:—  
Banta, 60  
Dunscornb, 173  
Keteltas, 172
- Cossart Items collected in Holland;  
contributed by Edmund J.  
James, 111, 131, 241
- Daughters of Degory Priest; by E. S.  
Atwood, 168
- Digby New Grant; by Thomas Henry  
Edsall, 81
- Donations to the Library, 64, 120, 184
- Du Bois Family of Ulster County, N. Y.;  
by Holdridge Ozro Collins, 13
- East Hampton, L. I.; Records of Mar-  
riages, Baptisms and Deaths,  
1696-1746, 109
- "Fighting Parson Allen;" by Mrs. H.  
M. Plunkett, 185
- Five Generations of the Ruggles  
Lineage; by Henry Stoddard  
Ruggles, 214
- Genealogies:—  
Allen, 185  
Beekman, 52  
Beekman or Beekman, 156  
Bell, 153, 201  
Bishop, 89, 129  
Blauvelt, 158  
Brown, 1  
Clark, 65  
Cossart, 111, 131, 241  
Du Bois, 13  
Gorham, 133, 197  
Howell, 50, 83  
Landon, 24  
Lyon, 75, 235  
Mersereau, 17, 71, 125  
Mickle, 161, 211  
Middleton, 167, 239  
Priest, 168  
Ruggles, 214  
Stites, 165, 237
- Genealogies:—(Continued.)  
Van Buren, 121, 207  
Van Deusen, 233  
Van Houten, 9  
Willett, 199
- Gorham Family, and Col. John's  
"Wast Book," 133, 197
- Howell Genealogical Items; by Geo.  
R. Howell, 50, 83
- Illustrations:—  
Allen, Rev. Thomas, (Portrait),  
facing 185  
Barley Church, Hertford, 191  
Brown, Abraham, (Portrait), fac-  
ing 4  
Brown, Abraham, (Tombstone), 2  
Brown, Thomas J., (Portrait), fac-  
ing 6  
Clark Homestead, facing 66  
Clark, James, (Portrait), facing 65  
Clark, (Tombstones), 69  
Gardiner, Lion, (Tombs), 58  
Lampson, William, (Portrait), fac-  
ing 118  
Lyon, Nathaniel, (Portrait), fac-  
ing, 75  
Phillipse Manor Militia, (Auto-  
graphs), facing 2  
Smith, Richard, (Snuff-box), 59  
Van Buren, Martin, (Portrait),  
facing 121  
Van Wart House, facing 1  
Van Wart House 1896, facing 7  
Willett, Dr. Andrew, (Effigy), 190  
Willett, Dr. Andrew, (Inscription).  
195  
Willett, (Tombstones), 196
- Isaac Van Deusen and Van Deusen  
Manor, An Outline, by Louis  
Hasbrouck Sahler, 233
- Letter from Aaron Burr to Col. Rut-  
gers, 114
- Lyon Family of Windham County,  
Conn., by Eugene F. McPike,  
75, 235
- Landons of Southold; Partial Record  
of, 24
- Marriages at St. Saviour's, Southwark,  
from A.D. 1605 to A.D. 1625;  
Transcribed by James Green-  
street, 43, 79
- Martin Van Buren, with a sketch of the  
Van Buren Family in America;  
by Frank J. Conkling, 121, 207
- Mayor; New York's First, 199
- Mersereau Family Genealogy; by  
Henry L. Mersereau, 17, 71, 125
- Mickle of Long Island; by A. H.  
Mickle Saltonstall, 161, 211

Middletons of Twickenham, County Middlesex, Eng., and of the Province of Carolina, America; by Mrs. Charlotte M. T. Akerly, 167, 239

New York's First Mayor; by Daniel H. Carpenter, 190

Notes:—

Banta, (Correction), 60  
 Berry-Lawrence, 170  
 Caudebec, 57  
 Dickerson, Muirson, 57  
 Dutch Records, 170  
 Gardiner Tomb, 58  
 Gorham, 170  
 Hendricks, 244  
 Horton, 244  
 James Cossart, 57  
 Kingston Church, 59  
 Lilly, 57  
 Lithgow, 115  
 Long Island Genealogy, 244  
 Mandeville, 244  
 Moore, 115  
 Odell, 244  
 Salmon Record, 244  
 Schol, 244  
 St. John's Cemetery, N. Y., 57  
 Smith's Snuff-box, 59  
 Swaenenburgh Records, 59  
 Van Houten, 115  
 Van Kessler-Craven, 60  
 Wortendyk, 244

Obituaries:—

Akerly, 246  
 Bailey, 119  
 Clarke, 61  
 King, 174  
 Lampson, 118  
 Pruyn, 174

Partial Record of the Landons of Southold; by Lucy Dubois Akerly, 24

Persons Naturalized in New Jersey between 1702 and 1776; by Dr. John R. Stevenson, 86

Priest; Daughters of Degory, 168

Queries:—

Antrom, 116  
 Borden, 116  
 Brown, 117  
 Budd, 117  
 Bryan, 245  
 Corlies, 116  
 Delano, Saunders, 170  
 Dennis, 115  
 Drake, 60  
 Duryea, 171  
 Dusenberry, 60

Queries:—(Continued.)

Ellsworth, 115  
 Fryer, 115  
 Genealogist, 245  
 Geraldine, 245  
 Green, 245  
 Hance, 116  
 Hartman, 116  
 Helling, 245  
 King, 116  
 King, Barrow, 170  
 Lisle, Lillie, 60  
 Livingston, 116  
 Livingston, Bayard, 116  
 Livingston, Vetch, 116  
 Malcom, 61  
 Martin, 116  
 Onderdonk's Jamaica, 11  
 Presho, Sampson, 170  
 Shaw, Leach, 170  
 Soule, 245  
 Soules, Vowers, 117  
 Southold, Ten Queries, 170  
 Traver, [Travers, Trever], 171  
 Tuthill, 117  
 Van Houten, 171  
 Way, 61  
 Wells, 117  
 White, 245  
 Wormwell, Holmes, 170  
 Worthley, 116  
 Wright, 117  
 Youngs, 117

Records of Marriages, Baptisms and Deaths in East Hampton, L. I., from 1696 to 1746. Recorded by Rev. Nathaniel Hunting—Baptisms, 109

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in the City of New York—Baptisms, 27, 93, 137, 217

Replies:—

Conkling, 171  
 Dennis or Dennes, 172  
 Tremper, 246

Rev. John Bishop of the Massachusetts and Connecticut Colonies, 1640-1695; by Nathaniel Holmes Bishop, 89, 129

Ruggles Lineage; Five Generations of, 214

Rutgers; Letter from Aaron Burr to Col., 114

Shrewsbury, N. J.; Tombstone Inscriptions, 55

Society Notice, 181

Southwark; Marriages at St. Saviour's, 43, 79

Stites Family; by Edmund J. James, 165, 237

- |   |   |
|---|---|
| St. Saviour's, Southwark; Marriages,<br>43, 79  | Van Buren Family, 121, 207<br>Van Deusen Family and Manor, 233<br>Van Houten Family of Bergen, N. J.;<br>by Charles L. D. Washburn, 9 |
| Tombstone Inscriptions :—<br>Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., N.<br>J., 55<br>Upper Freehold, Monmouth Co.,<br>N. J., 55 | Van Wart House; by M. D. Ray-<br>mond, 7<br>"Wast Book," Col. John Gorham's,<br>133   |
| Upper Freehold, N. J., Tombstone In-<br>scriptions, 55  |   |

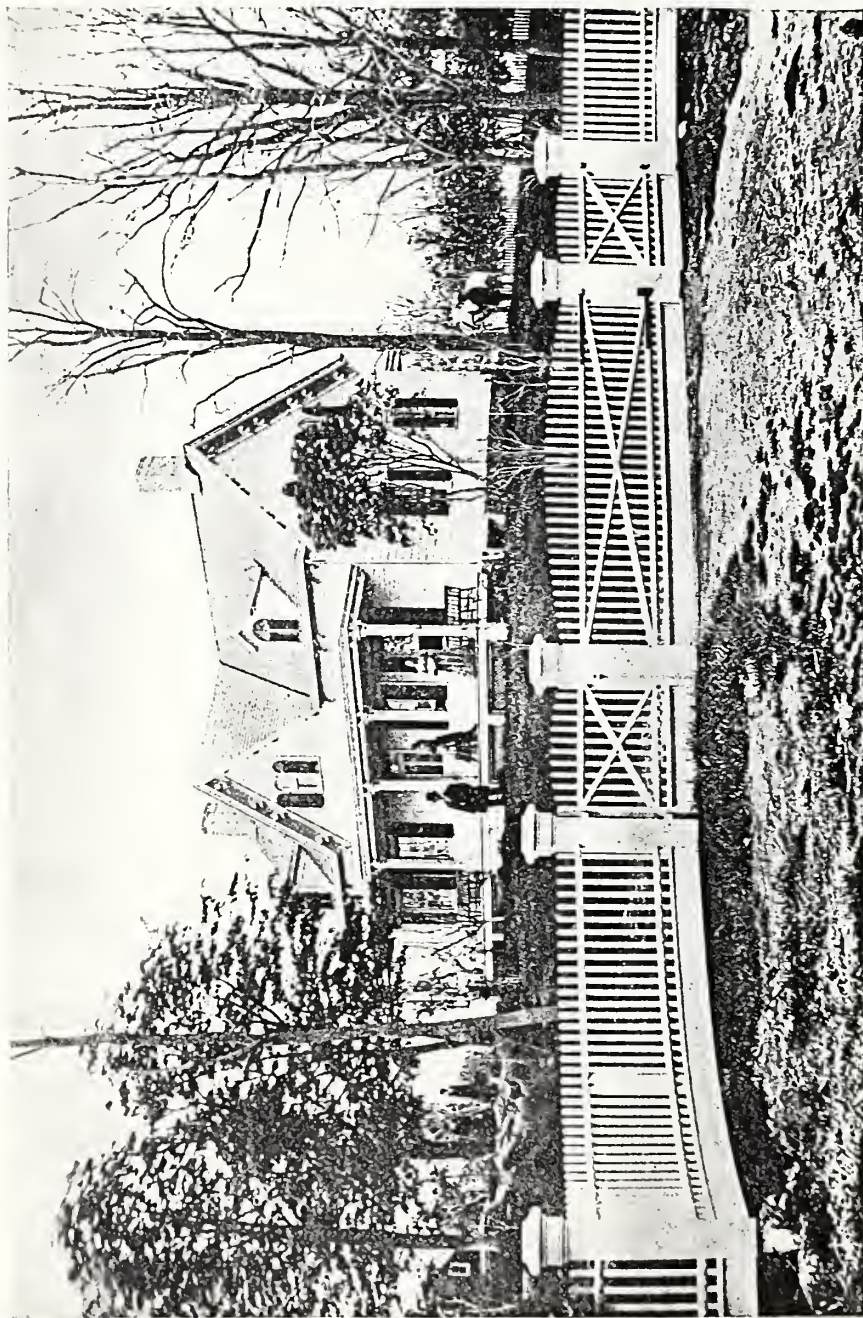






Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2013





THE VAN WART HOUSE,  
Mount Pleasant, Westchester County, N. Y., residence of Abraham<sup>o</sup> Brown.

MERCANTILE LIBRARY.  
NEW YORK.  
THE NEW YORK

Genealogical and Biographical Record.

VOL. XXVIII.

NEW YORK, JANUARY, 1897.

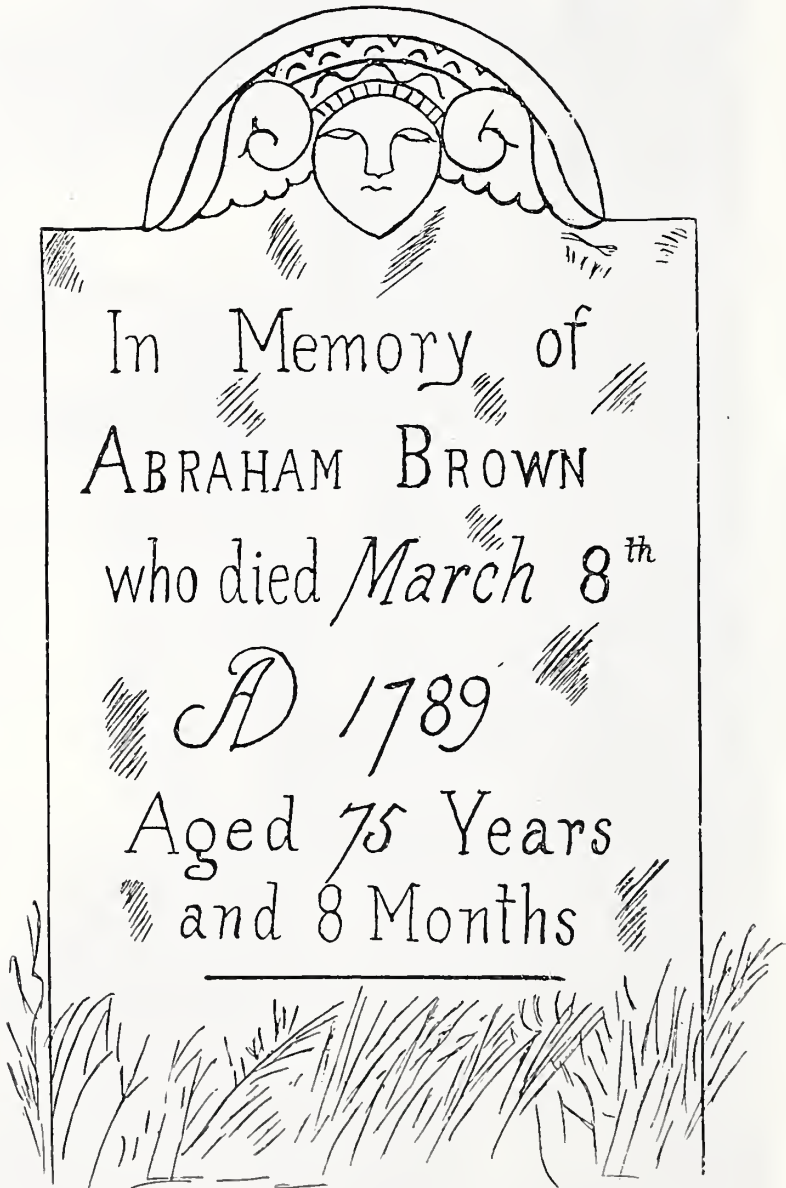
No. 1.

BROWNS OF FORDHAM.

BY ROBERT BROWN MILLER.

WE find the name of this family recorded as Bruyn, or De Bruyn, in the early Dutch records, and among the marriage records of the Dutch Church of New Amsterdam is the following: Jan' Braun of Breisach (Lorraine, France) and Marytie Hendricks of Amsterdam, December 28, 1662. They had :

2. i. John<sup>2</sup> ; died 1733.
2. John<sup>2</sup> Brown (Jan<sup>1</sup>) was of Fordham, N. Y. His will, dated May 2, 1733, was probated at New York, August 8, 1733 (Lib. 12, p. 65). Married Catherine. They had :
  - i. Gerret<sup>3</sup>.
  3. ii. John ; died 1747.
  4. iii. Abraham, born July 8, 1713 ; died March 8, 1739.
  - iv. Jacobus ; died 1758.
  - v. Isaac.
  - vi. Aphia ; married a "Woolsey."
  - vii. Mary ; married a "Nodine."
  - viii. Hannah ; married Evert Bussing.
  - ix. Elizabeth ; married a "Corsa."
3. John<sup>3</sup> Brown (John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) lived at Yonkers. His will, dated September 28, 1747, was probated at New York, November 7, 1747. Married Jane. They had :
  - i. John<sup>4</sup>.
  - ii. Jane.
  - iii. —, a child (posthumous).
4. Abraham<sup>3</sup> Brown (John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) was of Fordham, N. Y. ; removed to Mount Pleasant, Westchester County ; joined the Dutch Church at Tarrytown, September 25, 1760, with certificate from the Manor of Fordham. He was deacon of the church, 1767. His will, dated October 24, 1788, was probated at White Plains, April 4, 1789. He and wife Anna are buried near the old church at Tarrytown. The name of wife by first marriage is unknown. He married, second, Antje (Anna), daughter of John Vermilye and Sarah Odell—she of Yonkers, born 1719 ; died February 28, 1801. Children by first marriage :
  5. i. Catherine<sup>4</sup>, died before 1788.
  - ii. John, died before 1788, leaving a son, Abraham<sup>5</sup>.
  6. iii. Abraham, born November 6, 1748 ; died October 12, 1836.
  7. iv. Benjamin, born February, 1750 ; died February 7, 1838.



James Minnison ~~First~~ Lieut. Coll. ....  
2 Isaac Bequan ~~Drum~~ .....  
2 Richard Garrison Luster Major ..

Gabriel Bequan: Capt .....  
Jesse Baker first Lieutenant -  
William Veal Second Lieut. ....  
Jonathan Knapp ensign .....  
Jonas Burson Captain .....  
John Oakley first Lieutenant .....  
Henry Carbutt Second Lieut. ....  
Benjamin Brown ensign .....  
George Comb Capt. ....  
Jacob Vantessell Second Lieut. ....  
Thomas Buys ensign .....  
Daniel <sup>his</sup> ~~A~~ Martling Capt. ....  
mark

PHILLIPSE MANOR MILITIA.

The above reproduction from the original autographs of officers of the militia regiment at Phillipse Manor is of especial and historic interest from the fact that they were made in affirmation "Before Robert Graham, Stephen Ward, Gilbert Drake, Ebenezer Lockwood and Jonathan Griffin Tompkins, Esqrs., Judges of the Inferior County Common Pleas in and for the County of Westchester, and Richard Hatfield, Esqr., Clerk of said County, by virtue of a Dedimus Protestem to them for that purpose, directed under the great seal of the State of New York"; the oath being as follows: "I do solemnly, in the presence of Almighty God, before whom I expect to answer for my conduct, promise and swear that I will in all things, to the best of my knowledge and ability, faithfully perform the trust reposed in me, so help me God." This oath of allegiance to the newly constituted State was made July 8, 1773.





By second marriage :

8. v. Isaac, born February 2, 1758 ; died March 25, 1838.
9. vi. Isabel.
5. Catherine Brown<sup>a</sup> (Abraham<sup>s</sup>, John<sup>s</sup>, Jan<sup>l</sup>) married Jacobus Van Wart. They had :
  - i. Levi<sup>s</sup>, born December 14, 1784 ; died 1865.
  - ii. Isaac.
6. Abraham<sup>a</sup> Brown (Abraham<sup>s</sup>, John<sup>s</sup>, Jan<sup>l</sup>) lived at Mount Pleasant, Westchester County, N. Y. His will, dated November 13, 1834, was probated at White Plains, November 12, 1836. He married, February 28, 1771, Sarah Forshay, born November 6, 1748 ; died May 28, 1828. He married, second, Charity —. Children by first marriage :
  - i. Anna<sup>s</sup>, born August 6, 1771 ; died December 27, 1816 ; married Andrew Lamoreaux.
  - ii. Jane, born November 14, 1773 ; died July 30, 1863 ; married John Harriott.
  - iii. William, born December 17, 1775 ; died December, 1837 ; married Susan Serrine.
  - iv. Isaac, born December 22, 1777 ; died April 27, 1839 ; married Mary Brockel.
  - v. James, born October 23, 1779 ; married Sarah Oakley.
  - vi. Peter, born June 13, 1781 ; died August 23, 1859 ; married Rebecca Requa.
  - vii. Susan, born July 30, 1785 ; died September 3, 1819 ; married Andrew Dutcher.
  - viii. Rebecca, born February 4, 1787 ; died February 1, 1871 ; married Isaac Reed.
  - ix. John, born May 17, 1789 ; married Jane Requa.
  - x. Sarah, born June 30, 1792 ; died March 24, 1883 ; married Isaac Haff.
7. Benjamin<sup>a</sup> Brown (Abraham<sup>s</sup>, John<sup>s</sup>, Jan<sup>l</sup>) was of Mount Pleasant, N. Y. His will, dated March 18, 1837, was probated at White Plains, February 27, 1838. In the years 1776 and 1777 he was Orderly Sergeant in Captain Ladiou's Company, Colonel Hammond's First Regiment, Westchester County Militia ; July 8, 1778, was commissioned Ensign of Captain Jonas Orsor's Company, the same regiment ; was taken prisoner by the enemy, April, 1780, discharged on parole, and so continued for two years until exchanged. He received a United States Government pension. He and his wife are buried at Unionville, N. Y. He married Christina, daughter of Gershom and Mary Sherwood, she born August 31, 1756 ; baptized June 28, 1757 ; died April 15, 1834. They had :
  - i. John<sup>s</sup>, born 1775 ; died August 2, 1849 ; married an "Acker."
  - ii. Mary, born July 12, 1777 ; married Joseph Hammond.
  - iii. Abraham, born October 3, 1779 ; died January 3, 1805.
10. iv. Martin, born May 31, 1781 ; died April 29, 1847.
- v. Benjamin ; died young.
- vi. Christina ; died young.
- vii. George ; married Elsa Beyea.
11. viii. James, born 1786 ; died May, 1824.
- ix. Thomas, born October 15, 1789 ; died February 9, 1871 ; married Phebe Angevine.
- x. Margaret, born December 31, 1790 ; died August 14, 1879 ; married Henry Storms.

- xi. Susan, born February 19, 1794 ; died July 6, 1858 ; married John Orsor.
- xii. Graham, }  
 xiii. Miller, } twins, { born April 5, 1798 ; died December 17, 1841 ; married Elmira Avery.  
 { born April 5, 1798 ; died October 23, 1837 ; married Rebecca Devoe.
- xiv. Rebecca Ann, married, first, Hiram Coffin ; second, Levi Shute.
8. Isaac<sup>4</sup> Brown (Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer at Mount Pleasant, Westchester County, N. Y. His will, dated April 8, 1835, was probated April 2, 1838, at White Plains. He enlisted August 31, 1776, in Captain Ladieu's Company, Colonel Hammond's First Regiment, Westchester County Militia. In 1778 he enlisted under Captain How for one year ; was detailed as ferryman at Verplanck's Point, under Colonel Hugh. In 1779 he enlisted in Captain Jonas Orsor's Company, of Colonel Hammond's Regiment, and served until April, 1780, when he was wounded and taken prisoner, and was confined in the old Sugar House at New York until exchanged. His application for a pension, November 8, 1831, was granted by the United States Government. He and his wife are buried at Scarborough, N. Y. Married, February 18, 1784, Sarah, daughter of John Shute of Mount Pleasant, she born June 7, 1756 ; died June 21, 1835. They had :
12. i. Abraham<sup>5</sup>, born November 9, 1784 ; died July 29, 1832.
  13. ii. Isaac, born January 29, 1786 ; died November 18, 1874.
  14. iii. Anna, born April 2, 1788 ; died July 16, 1869.
  15. iv. Jacob, born June 15, 1790 ; died —.
  16. v. John, born July 11, 1793 ; died October 14, 1880.
  17. vi. Robert, born January 22, 1795 ; died August 29, 1854.
  18. vii. Jesse, born August 14, 1799 ; died January 14, 1872.
9. Isabel<sup>4</sup> Brown (Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married Joshua Fowler. They had :
- i. Joshua<sup>5</sup>.
  - ii. Peter M.
  - iii. Edward.
  - iv. Mahala.
  - v. Gideon.
10. Martin<sup>5</sup> Brown (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth Hart, daughter of Samuel Hart, she born 1796 ; died March 7, 1849, and buried at Crompond, Westchester County. They had :
- i. William Jaycox<sup>6</sup>, born October 13, 1812.
  - ii. Anthony Hoffman, born September 30, 1814 ; died October 27, 1895.
  - iii. Mary, born March 26, 1816 ; died November 8, 1852.
  - iv. Louisa, born August 31, 1818 ; died August 1, 1896.
  - v. Eliza Ann, born February 5, 1821.
  - vi. James Hudson, born March 14, 1823 ; married, September 17, 1841, Mary Matilda Sayre.
  - vii. Samuel Coxe, born February 6, 1826.
11. James<sup>5</sup> Brown (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>). Will dated November 23, 1823 ; probated at New York, May 26, 1824. Buried at Unionville, N. Y. Married Amelia Fisher, daughter of Gilbert Fisher of White Plains. She died May, 1863. They had :
- i. Gilbert<sup>6</sup>, born February 16, 1804 ; died December 16, 1824.
  19. ii. Abraham, born November 1, 1805 ; died April 30, 1890.
  - iii. Elijah, born November 2, 1808 ; died April 27, 1837.



ABRAHAM<sup>6</sup> BROWN.



- iv. Mary, married George Steadman.
  - v. Amelia Ann, married William Townsend.
  - vi. Charlotte, married Peter Hill.
12. Abraham<sup>6</sup> Brown (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married Margaret, daughter of William and Rebecca Foshay, she born April 16, 1780; died November 23, 1848. They had:
- i. Emeline<sup>6</sup>, born October 8, 1806; died March 8, 1838.
  - ii. Sarah, born February 21, 1810; died July 2, 1877.
  - iii. Henrietta, born January 13, 1812; died December 10, 1878.
  - iv. William F., born June 13, 1815; died November 10, 1869.
  - v. John.
  - vi. Rebecca Ann, born July 23, 1828; died January 17, 1857.
13. Isaac<sup>6</sup> Brown (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer at Mount Pleasant, N. Y.; married, 1807, Eleanor, daughter of Joseph and Wini-fred Purdy of Mount Pleasant, she born March 3, 1787; died June 18, 1857. They had:
- i. Sarah Ann<sup>6</sup>, born November 30, 1808; died December 3, 1855.
  - ii. Joseph Purdy, born October 15, 1810; died July 31, 1819.
  - iii. Eleanor, born December 28, 1812; died October 25, 1834.
  - iv. Baily, born December 18, 1814; died 1890.
  - v. Eliza, born August 28, 1816.
  - vi. Henry, born January 18, 1819.
  - vii. Jonathan H., born July 19, 1821; died September 9, 1822.
  - viii. Deborah L., born December 9, 1824; died September 28, 1847.
14. Anna<sup>6</sup> Brown (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married Noah Secor. They had:
- i. Floyd<sup>6</sup>.
  - ii. Oliver.
  - iii. Anna.
  - iv. Isaac.
  - v. John.
  - vi. William.
  - vii. Berlin.
  - viii. Emily.
  - ix. Mary Jane.
15. Jacob<sup>6</sup> Brown (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married Hannah Cassa-beer. They had:
- i. Charles<sup>6</sup>.
  - ii. Harriet.
  - iii. Elizabeth.
  - iv. George.
16. John<sup>6</sup> Brown (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married, May 13, 1815, Rebecca, daughter of William and Phebe Smith of Yorktown, N. Y., she born July 2, 1796; died May 13, 1869. They had:
- i. William Smith<sup>6</sup>, born September 2, 1815; died March 20, 1831.
  - ii. Phebe, born June 14, 1817; died April 7, 1826.
  - iii. Eliza, born March 7, 1819; died April 7, 1830.
  - iv. Sarah Ann, born September 19, 1820; died March 31, 1896.
  - v. Samuel, born January 20, 1822; died November 11, 1843.
  - vi. Jane, born June 24, 1824.
  - vii. Jemima S., born January 12, 1826.
  - viii. Maria, born October 21, 1829; died April 17, 1895.
  - ix. Emily, born December 22, 1833.
  - x. Ophelia, born October 13, 1836.
17. Robert<sup>6</sup> Brown (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) was a farmer at Mount

Pleasant, Westchester County. Married January 15, 1817, Ruhama Orsor, daughter of Tolman Orsor and Margaret Bishop, she born January 24, 1798; died July 5, 1878. They had:

- i. Isaac Franklin<sup>6</sup>, born September 15, 1817; died September 17, 1894; married, November 16, 1841, Elizabeth Foshay.
  20. ii. Margaret A., born November 15, 1818; died October 7, 1890.
  - iii. Ann Eliza, born September 18, 1820; died August 15, 1874; married, October 6, 1841, Hiram A. Bird.
  - iv. Clarinda, born May 5, 1822; died September 30, 1870.
  - v. Jeannette, born July 13, 1826; died January 15, 1875; married, August 17, 1851, Samuel Williams.
  - vi. Sarah Matilda, born October 28, 1828; died March 24, 1873; married, October 28, 1856, Amon L. Finch.
  - vii. Robert Dudley, born November 19, 1831; died February 8, 1882.
  - viii. Emma Ruhama, born March 3, 1839; married Joseph H. Wells, May 14, 1868.
18. Jesse<sup>5</sup> Brown (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married, October 24, 1818, Cornelia Carpenter, born August 2, 1798, died October 8, 1872. Children:
- i. Eliza A.<sup>6</sup>, born August 16, 1819.
  - ii. Carpenter, born October 21, 1821.
  - iii. Jacob C., born April 10, 1824; died December 28, 1891.
  - iv. Sarah Jane, born April 14, 1827; died August 6, 1895.
  - v. Hannah M., born September 23, 1829.
  - vi. Mary Louise, born December 29, 1832; died August 31, 1881.
  - vii. Lyman D., born August 22, 1836.
  - viii. Isaac S., born December 25, 1838; died August 28, 1872.
  - ix. George W., born May 14, 1842.
19. Abraham<sup>6</sup> Brown\* (James<sup>5</sup>, Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married, November 16, 1826, Nancy Ann, daughter of Joseph Hammond and Jenny Brewer, she born June 7, 1806; died January 22, 1891. They had:
- i. Amelia Ann<sup>7</sup>, born 1827; died November 15, 1829.
  - ii. Thomas Jaycox, born January 24, 1829; married Harriet W. Hinton.
  - iii. Charlotte, born May 10, 1831; married, March 1, 1848, John H. Morris.
  - iv. Joseph Romaine, born October 1, 1833; married Anna E. Lockwood April 18, 1865.
  - v. Marietta Twitchings, born February 1, 1836; died 1840.
  - vi. Sarah Estela, born September 18, 1838; died July 26, 1858.
  - vii. Isaac Twitchings, born May 11, 1842.
  - viii. Abraham, born October 29, 1844; died June 27, 1892.
  - ix. Imogene, born December 21, 1847.
  - x. Solomon James, born January 7, 1851.

---

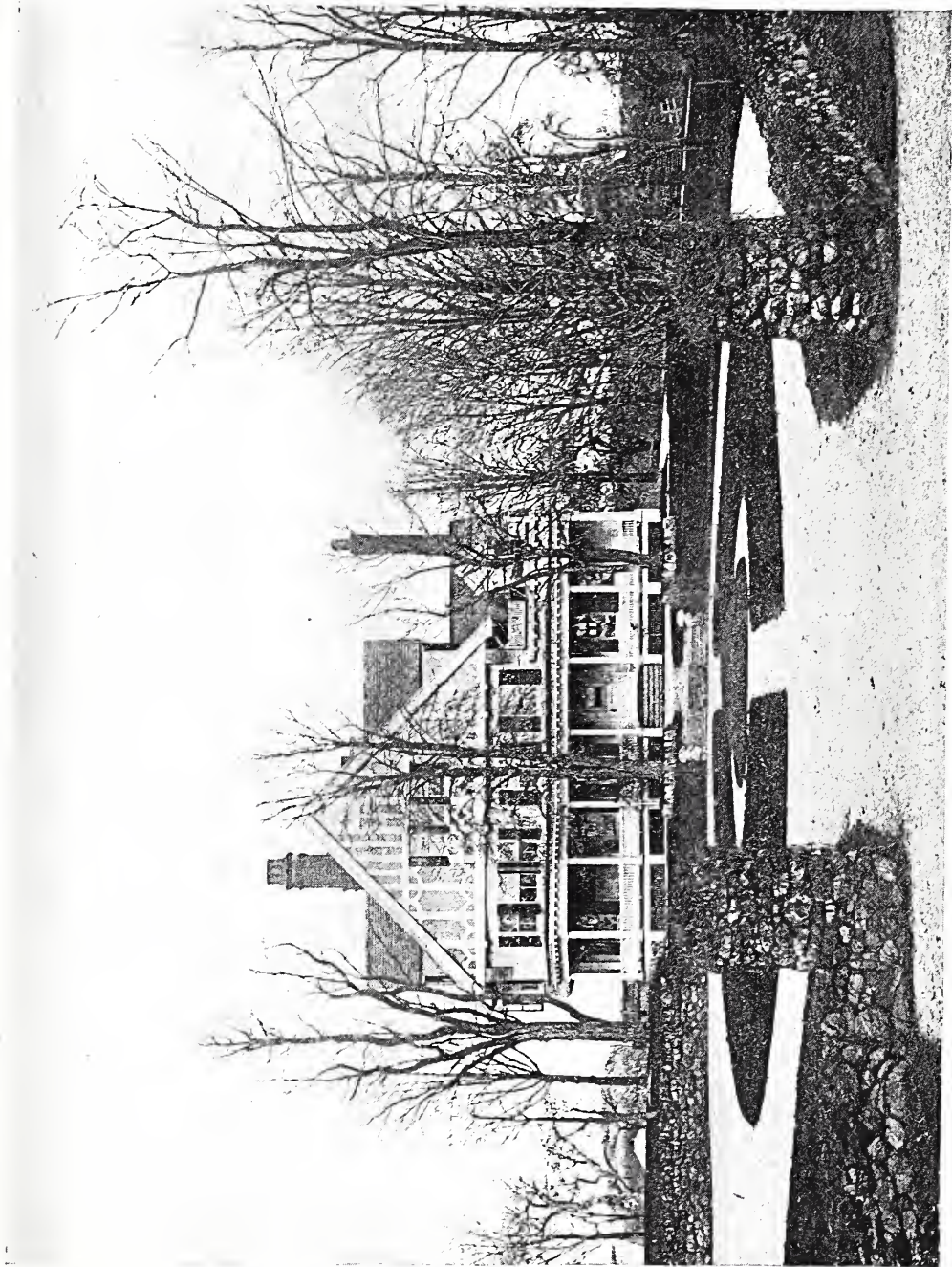
\* Abraham Brown, with Solomon Kipp, established the first line of public conveyances in New York City. The firm was "Kipp & Brown," and the omnibus line which they managed ran from Charles and Hudson Streets to Nassau and Wall Streets. In 1850 they were deprived of their business because the Boards of Alder-



THOMAS JAYCOX BROWN.







THE VAN WART HOUSE, 1896.  
Residence of J. Adriance Bush, Esq.



20. Margaret A.<sup>6</sup> Brown (Robert<sup>5</sup>, Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Abraham<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Jan<sup>1</sup>) married, March 27, 1844, Robert Miller, son of Abraham Miller and Elizabeth Griffen, he born June 21, 1812; died April 6, 1887. He was born at Amawalk, Westchester County, N. Y.; was in the transportation business as agent of the Philadelphia and New York line of steamers at Pier No. 10, North River. They had:

- i. Adelaide D.<sup>7</sup>, born December 28, 1844; died May 28, 1847.
- ii. Franklin Brown, born July 22, 1846; married, May 6, 1879, Mary Emma Ponton.
- iii. Jane E., born April 18, 1849; died August 15, 1849.
- iv. Emma Brown, born October 20, 1850; married, May 1875, James H. Townsend.
- v. Ida S., born December 29, 1852; married, April 18, 1877, Josiah H. Hedden.
- vi. Robert Brown, born September 1, 1856.

---

### THE VAN WART HOUSE.

BY M. D. RAYMOND.

ABOUT four miles east of Tarrytown, and nearly the same distance northwest of White Plains, north of the Upper (County House) Road to White Plains, was what was known in Revolutionary days as the "Youngs House." At that point the road from Tarrytown running east and west is crossed at right angles by the road from Unionville, and from the intersection of these roads it long ago received the name of "The Four Corners." The former road is the dividing line between the townships of Greenburgh and Mount Pleasant. It is an elevated region, nearly midway between the Hudson and Bronx Rivers.

The site of the famous house of Joseph Youngs, where the fight took place, February 3, 1780, is yet discoverable. The house which then stood there was burned by the British, and the place was long known as the "Burnt House." After the war was over, Isaac Van Wart, one of the captors of Major André, acquired the property, and the house afterwards built took the name of the "Van Wart House." The farm was within the "American Lines," by which was meant that it was in that part of Westchester County which was mainly controlled by the Americans. Its elevated position, together with the number of buildings attached, rendered it a convenient stopping place for the Continental troops detailed to guard the country between Bedford and the Hudson River, Croton and the "Lines." These troops were ordered to be kept

---

men and Assistant Aldermen granted franchises to two companies to run surface cars in Sixth and Eighth Avenues. The line of omnibuses carried three hundred thousand persons a year.

Mr. Brown lived for many years on his farm at Mount Pleasant, Westchester County. His farm was the historical one which the United States Government gave to Isaac Van Wart in recognition of his services as one of the captors of Major André. Mr. Brown used to refer with pride to the fact that he was employed on the steamboat *Chancellor Livingston* in 1825, when she took General Lafayette to Castle Garden from the vessel in which he arrived from Europe. He also took much pleasure in a close friendship that he had with "Commodore" Cornelius Vanderbilt.

in motion, partly to protect the country, and partly to elude the vigilance of the enemy and prevent them from planning an attack ; generally, therefore, they remained but a short time in one place. At this time, however, for some reason, they remained at the "Youngs House" longer than usual.

The Tories in the neighborhood conveyed the intelligence to the British headquarters in New York, and an expedition was despatched against them. The Continental troops at the "Youngs House" in January, 1780, numbered about two hundred and fifty men, chiefly from Massachusetts, and commanded by Lieutenant-Colonel Thompson of that State. The larger part were at the "House," but detachments were posted westward nearly two miles toward the Hudson River, and eastward three miles toward the Bronx. Pickets were stationed in front of the entire line, and every precaution was taken to prevent surprise. On Wednesday evening, February 2, 1780, between ten and eleven o'clock, a force of between four and five hundred infantry, and one hundred horsemen, composed of British, Germans, and Colonel Delancey's Tories, set out from Fort Knyphausen (Washington), under command of Colonel Nelson of "The Guards," to attack them. The weather was cold ; a deep snow was on the ground. Sleighs had been provided to convey the infantry, and an attempt was made to use them ; but they were compelled to give it up and send them back, together with two light field pieces, as the snow was too deep to admit of that mode of conveyance. The cavalry kept the main road, north from Yonkers up the valley of the Nepperhan or Saw Mill River ; but the infantry were obliged to get along the best they could, sometimes in the road and sometimes out of it, in the fields. It was a march of about twenty miles by the shortest route, and they did not reach the vicinity of the "Youngs House" until nine o'clock on Thursday morning, February 3d.

They were discovered at a distance by Mr. Campbell, one of our guides. He gave Lieutenant-Colonel Thompson notice of their approach, that their force was considerable, and advised him to take a stronger position a little in the rear ; but being very confident that the enemy were only a body of "Horse," and that he could easily disperse them, he would not quit the ground. Captain Watson, with his company, was with the Lieutenant-Colonel ; Captains Roberts and Stoddard, with their companies, were on the right ; Lieutenant Farley and Captain Cooper, on the left. The enemy first attacked a small advance guard, consisting of a Sergeant and eight men, who behaved well and meant to reach the main body, but were prevented and all taken prisoners. The "Horse" soon appeared in sight of the Americans, discharged their rifles at long distance, and awaited the coming up of the infantry, when a warm action commenced. The enemy scattered, taking advantage of the ground and trees in the orchard, closing up on all sides. After about fifteen minutes' sharp conflict, our troops broke ; some took to the house and others made off, the enemy's "Horse" rushing on at the same instant shouting. At this time the two flank companies came up, but finding how matters stood judged it best to retreat ; Captain Stoddard's company giving a fire or two at long shot ; Captain Cooper's, being too distant, did not fire. Some who were engaged effected their escape. The enemy collected what prisoners they could, set Mr. Youngs' house and buildings on fire, and returned. Of the Americans thirteen were killed, and Captain Roberts was mortally

wounded and lived but a few hours. Seventeen others were wounded, several of whom died. Lieutenant-Colonel Thompson, Captain Watson, Lieutenants Farley, Burley, and Maynard, also Ensigns Fowler and Bradley, with eighty nine of the rank and file, were taken prisoners. The enemy left three men dead on the field.

The British in their account of the action acknowledged that they had five men killed and eighteen wounded. The thirteen Americans and three British soldiers who fell in this engagement were buried on the east side of the road upon the rising bank of a small hollow northwest of the "Van Wart House."

There was a spring of water directly opposite the "Youngs House" on the east side of and in the road, where many of the wounded crawled for water and died. This engagement was a serious reverse to the American arms, the "Lines" being pushed back at that time toward the Croton River. The Youngs House was not rebuilt, but there will always linger about the place the memory of the tragedy there enacted.

---

## THE VAN HOUTEN FAMILY OF BERGEN, NEW JERSEY.

BY CHARLES L. DEMAREST WASHBURN.

(Continued from Vol. XXVII., p. 190, of THE RECORD.)\*

THE identification of Johannis<sup>4</sup>, who was baptized June 17, 1735, married Aeltje Sickles, and had children Johannis and Sara, with Johann<sup>5</sup>, the husband of Rachel DeMaree, and father of Helmigh, Catrintje, and Aegie, is thus proved erroneous. The former was the only child of Johannis Helmigse Van Houte baptized in Bergen, according to the list of baptisms in the "Land Titles," and hence, evidently, arose the error. Probably Helmigh<sup>4</sup>, the elder son, was baptized elsewhere. Although the church was organized in 1660 there was no settled minister in the town until 1757, and in many cases the marriages and baptisms of the people were performed in other churches. We find in the list of deaths that it was "John Van Houten, son of Helmigh," who died October 31, 1807. This, however, was neither Johannis<sup>4</sup> nor his nephew Johann<sup>5</sup>, but the grandson of the latter, John<sup>7</sup>, a child of four years.

That Johannis Helmigse<sup>3</sup> had two sons is shown elsewhere in the "Land Titles." In the text of the "Field Books" † a certain allotment is adjudged "to belong to Johannis Van Houta" (*sic*), and the accom-

---

\* In Vol. XXVII., p. 186, first line of last paragraph, "vii." should be "viii.;" in the third line "Van Houten" should be "Van Houten"; and on p. 187 the words "'Land Titles,' p. 136 (note)" should be inserted at the beginning of the first note.

The statement, p. 185, that Dirck Helmigse<sup>3</sup> Van Houte was a deacon at Acquackanonck is based on the Hackensack record, which says that he was chosen "*in place of his brother Roelof*"; but he is not mentioned in the list of elders and deacons in the Acquackanonck records, publication of which has been begun in "The Church Tablet" of the "Old First Church" of Passaic, N. J. (October, 1896). In addition to the services mentioned, Pieter Helmigse<sup>3</sup> Van Houte was chosen deacon for Acquackanonck, May 30, 1717.

† "Land Titles," p. 259.

panying note states that it "must have been divided between Van Houten's two sons, Helmigh and John." In another note\* we find a sale, in 1806, of the front part of a lot of several acres by John Van Houte, who "had previously released the rear part to his brother Helmigh."

Subsequently to the publication of the "Land Titles" Mrs. Tise filed with the Register of Hudson County,† under the New Jersey statute respecting "ancient deeds," a conveyance dated July 8, 1774, made by "John Van Houten of the Township of Bergen, Bergen County, Province of East New Jersey, Gentleman," to "Helmigh Van Houten of the same place and province, Gentleman," which recites that Johannes Van Houten, late of Bergen, by his last will and testament "bequeathed" to his two sons, John and Helmigh, his real estate in said township. If there be any doubt that this father was the son of Helmigh Roelofse, it is dispelled by another deed, of May 24, 1784, still among the "Van Houten Papers," unacknowledged and unrecorded, but signed, sealed in wax, and witnessed, in which "John Van Houte Sen'r" of Bergen, "farmer," quitclaims "unto his brother Halmigh Van Houte" of Bergen, "farmer," all of his interest in a certain lot of land "allotted (by the commissioners who were appointed to make division of the Commons of Bergen) out of the Commons of Bergen, and out of the patent of Guert Courte, to the late Johannis *Halmighse* Van Houte of the Town of Bergen, deceased."

In connection with an allotment to Johannis Van Houte it is stated in the "Land Titles" ‡ that his son-in-law, Jacob Zabriskie, sold the land in 1846. This confuses "the Van Houten named in the Field Book" with his grandson Johannis<sup>3</sup>, father-in-law of Jacob Zabriskie, but indicates the descent of the land from the one to the other.

In 1764 Johannis Van Houten owned a piece of land covered by the patent of Governor Stuyvesant to Jacob Luby, dated September 14, 1662.§ The original patent is among the "Van Houten Papers," a fact further testifying to descent from the Van Houten of the "Field Book." It is perfectly preserved, and bears the seal of New Netherland in wax, and the signature of "P. Stuyvesant."

My grandmother, born in the old Van Houten homestead, now in the northern part of Jersey City, was interested from childhood in the traditions of her family. The names of Helmigh Roelofse and Jannetje Pieterse were household words to her, and through her to me, before we first saw them in print in the "Land Titles." Her uniform statement of her line of descent was as I have given it. She must have conversed with many older persons who had known several generations of the family; e.g., her maternal grandfather, who died when she was twenty years of age, in whose house she lived while attending the old Columbia Academy near by, and near whom she resided after her early marriage, had reached the age of nineteen when Johannis Helmighse<sup>3</sup> died; and therefore, in so small a community, he must have been intimately acquainted with the entire line of Van Houtens after Helmigh Roelofse. Doubtless he was the "Gerrit Van Ryper" who witnessed the will of Helmigh.<sup>4</sup>

The paternity of Jannetje Pieterse is shown in another of the "Van Houten Papers," a deed dated June 30, 1712, signed, sealed in wax and

\* "Land Titles," p. 249.

† Hudson County was formed from the territory of Bergen County in 1840.

‡ P. 225 (note).

§ *Ib.*, p. 102 and note.

witnessed, but not acknowledged or recorded. The grantor is Jacob Matthewson Van Newkerk (6). It is recited that his grandfather, Jacob Lubie, was possessed of a certain farm and lots of land "about the Town of Bergen" and "also ofouselots lying within the said town";\* that Matthew Cornelisson Van Newkerk (1), father of the grantor, "was possessed of a small slip of land . . . about the Town aforesaid . . . so crooked and in near a half moon's figure as at present it is comprehended in its fence"; that the said "Lubie was prevented by death to convey the recited farm, parcel and lots of land . . . to Peter Marcellus, father-in-law to Helmigh Roolofson of Bergen, the grantee," or to Helmigh himself, to whom said Peter had afterwards transferred the same; and that said Matthew "was prevailed [*sic*] by death before he could legally convey the recited slip of land to the said Helmigh Roolofson, who purchased and paid for the same." Therefore the grantor, "eldest grandson, son and heir" of Jacob Lubie and Matthew Cornelisson Van Newkerk, conveys all of the land mentioned to the grantee.

Mr. Winfield † relates the following: "Tradition says that Dominie Jackson, an uncompromising Whig among the uncertain patriots of Bergen during the Revolution, once preached a caustic sermon from Matt. xxvi., 15, applying the text to his Tory hearers—some of them of his own congregation. For this he was arrested and taken before the commanding general in New York. He was asked why he preached against his Majesty. He confessed the fact and justified it as the performance of his duty. He was forgiven and permitted to return home. One day *old* Helmigh Van Houten found fault with the political complexion of his sermon. The dominie replied, Lord Howe has forgiven me; can't you?" Undoubtedly Helmigh<sup>4</sup> is referred to, but he was only fifty-five years of age at the close of the war.

On August 10, 1807, Mindert Garrabrants, Jr. (41), "executed to John Van Houten the father and Helmah Van Houten the brother of his wife a conveyance in fee simple of all his real estate, including a tract of about fifty acres at Slonger," in trust for certain purposes. John<sup>2</sup> and Helmah (Helmigh<sup>6</sup>), the trustees, "died in the lifetime of the cestui qui trusts, and John H. Van Houten, the only son and heir at law ‡ of Helmah Van Houten, the surviving trustee, made a conveyance of the trust property specified in the deed of trust to the two daughters of Mindert Garrabrants 3<sup>rd</sup> as the only lawful issue of the said Mindert Garrabrants 2<sup>nd</sup> living at his death." Out of these and other facts grew the well-known cases—*Price v. Sisson*, 2 Beas. (13 N. J. Eq.), 168, from which I have quoted, and *Weehawken Ferry Co. v. Sisson*, 2 C. E. Gr. (17 N. J. Eq.), 475.

I have not traced the ancestry of Sarah Van Houten, wife of George Tise, back to Roelof<sup>1</sup>, but the names of her father and grandfather seem to indicate descent from Pieter Helmigse<sup>3</sup>, the only Van Houten of the third generation who bore that Christian name. Three of her children married Bergen Van Houtens; viz., (1) Richard Tise, as shown above; (2) Martin Tise married Nancy<sup>7</sup> Van Ripen (111) (Geertje<sup>6</sup> Van Houten, Johannis<sup>5</sup>, Johannis<sup>4</sup>, Johannis Helmigse<sup>3</sup>, Helmigh Roelofse<sup>2</sup>, Roelof<sup>1</sup>);

\* The centre of the town proper was the present Bergen Square, Jersey City.

† "History," p. 335.

‡ The law of primogeniture still prevails in New Jersey in the case of trust estates.

(3) Hannah Tise married John<sup>8</sup> Brinkerhoff (42) (Hartman<sup>7</sup> Brinkerhoff, Leah<sup>6</sup> Van Wagenen, Johannes<sup>5</sup> Van Wagenen, Helmigh<sup>4</sup> Van Wagenen, Catlyntje Helmigse,<sup>3</sup> Helmigh Roelofse<sup>2</sup> Van Houten, Roelof<sup>1</sup>).

Helmigh<sup>4</sup>, his wife, his son John H.<sup>3</sup>, daughter Jenneke<sup>5</sup> (born 1762), grandson Helmigh<sup>6</sup> Van Houte, granddaughter Catharine<sup>6</sup>, wife of Jacob Zabriskie, and great-grandson John H.<sup>7</sup> (born 1803) are buried in a single row of graves immediately adjoining, on the north, the old Bergen Church site. Rachel (DeMaree), widow of John H.<sup>3</sup>, their daughter Aegie<sup>6</sup> Lyon, and Catharine (Van Ripen), widow of Jacob Zabriskie, are interred in the main cemetery on the east side of Bergen Avenue. The tombstone inscriptions, all perfectly legible, are my authority for many dates.

Mr. Winfield's etymology of the name "Van Houten" is worthy of Diedrich Knickerbocker, and, as a descendant of Helmigh Roelofse, I must respectfully protest against it. It is true that "hout" means wood, but a glance at a Dutch dictionary shows that it also means *a* wood, in the sense of a collection of trees. Van Houten is thus equivalent to the French "Du Bois" and the English names "Wood" and, more exactly, "Atwood." Anthony à Wood, the historian of Oxford, who is aptly quoted on the title page of the "Land Titles" as to the difficulty of such a work,\* exemplifies, in his name, the English form. I am not a Dutch scholar, and cannot explain the endings "e" and "en" added to "hout," but exactness on such a point is not to be looked for in surnames. The lack of the definite article is no more remarkable than in "Atwood" or "à Wood," or in numerous Dutch names, as "Van Dyck" and "Van Zandt."

It is well known that the immigrant ancestors frequently took their surnames from their former homes in Holland, the prefix "van" signifying "from" or "of." In that country the patronymic, changing with each generation, survived much longer than with the English race, with whom they came in contact in the New World, and whose system of fixed family names they adopted.† In Lancashire there is a village called simply "Wood," from which, doubtless, some English families have derived that surname. Is it not probable that the children of Roelof emigrated from a similarly named hamlet, Hout or Houte, in the Netherlands, perhaps unknown to the gazetteer?

---

\* "A painfull work it is, I'll assure you, and more than difficult, wherein what toyle hath been taken, and as no man thinketh so no man believeth, but he hath made the triall."

† Hereditary surnames derived from places were coming into general use in Holland about the same time. A recent writer in the "Outlook" (January 25, 1896, p. 146), in an article on "the greatest of Northern painters," who died in 1669, says that his "name was Rembrandt Harmenszoon (shortened later [to Harmensz]; 'zoon' meant the son of Harmen) Van Rijn (because he lived on the banks of the Rhine.)" Since writing the text I have found that Dr. Cole, in his genealogy, assumes that Van Houten is a place name.



## THE DU BOIS FAMILY OF ULSTER COUNTY, NEW YORK.

BY HOLDRIDGE OZRO COLLINS, OF LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA.

(Continued from Vol. XXVII., p. 194, of THE RECORD.)

LOUIS DU BOIS remained in New Paltz during the first ten years of its existence, returning to Kingston with his wife in 1686, where he purchased a residence on what is now the northwest corner of East Front and John Streets, and here, surrounded by old neighbors and friends, he passed the closing years of his life. He died in June, 1696, his last will being dated on the 23d of that month. He left a considerable estate, which he divided equally among his children after making a liberal provision for his widow, who survived him ten years. From the time of his arrival in Esopus to his death, Louis Du Bois was the chief of the Huguenot settlers. In all their trials they looked to him as their adviser and head, and among them his word was law. During his residence at Hurley he was an overseer and a justice of the peace, and he, with Cornelis Barents 'Slecht and Albert Heymans Roosa, was prominent in the "mutiny at Esopus" against the tyranny of Captain Brodhead, which resulted in the suspension of that doughty warrior from his command.

The descendants of Louis Du Bois far outnumber those of Jacques, as he left seven sons to perpetuate his name, while Jacques had but three, and only two of those are known with certainty to have been married. The names and fortunes of those families are inseparably welded with the making of New York, and no history of that commonwealth can be complete, that omits mention of the early influences for piety, industry, and valor, and the later sacrifices on the altar of patriotism, of Louis and Jacques Du Bois and their descendants.

Louis Du Bois and Catharine Blançhan, his wife, had the following children :

2. i. Abraham<sup>2</sup>, born at Mannheim, in the Palatinate, December 26, 1657; married at Kingston, March 6, 1681, Margriet, the youngest of the five children of Christian Deyo.
3. ii. Isaac, born Mannheim, 1659; married at Kingston in June, 1683, Maria Hasbrouck. He settled at New Paltz, and died June 28, 1690.
4. iii. Jacob<sup>2</sup>, baptized October 9, 1661; married, March 8, 1689, Lysbeth Varnoye; died 1745.
5. iv. Sarah<sup>2</sup>, baptized September 14, 1664; married, December 12, 1682, Joost Janz, of Marbletown.
6. v. David<sup>2</sup>, baptized March 13, 1667; married, March 8, 1689, Cornelia Varnoye.
7. vi. Solomon<sup>2</sup>, born at Hurley, 1670; married, 1692, Trintje Gerritsen.
8. vii. Rebecca<sup>2</sup>, baptized June 18, 1671; died young.
9. viii. Ragel<sup>2</sup>, baptized April, 1675; died young.
10. ix. Louis<sup>2</sup>, born 1677; married, January 19, 1701, Rachael Hasbrouck.
11. x. Matthew<sup>2</sup>, born January 3, 1679, at Hurley; married, January 17, 1697, Sara Matthyssen.

2. Abraham<sup>2</sup> Du Bois was not quite three years old when he came to New Netherland with his father, and but five years and six months of age when he was carried into captivity with his mother and brothers Isaac and Jacob by the Esopus Indians. He was one of the grantees in the Indian deed of New Paltz, although at that time but twenty years old, and he was the last survivor of the famous Twelve, "men whose names live in the annals of their adopted country."

It appears that he participated in the second military expedition against the French in Canada during the year 1717. In Volume LX., at page 188, of the New York Colonial Manuscripts, English, is found an account in his favor against the Colony of New York for losses sustained by him during that campaign, as follows :

"Abraham du Boises account sent by Jacob Rutsen to Col. Abraham de Peyster, together with Col. Henry Beekmans.

The Government of New York, Det.

To Abram Du boys on ye Second Expedition against Canada, by Lost of paart of wagon-gears on Said Expedition, valied .....	£ : 3 :
by Lost of one hors on same Expedition.....	£ : 7 :
	£ : 10 :

Kingston this 8th Day November 1717,

Abraham du bois.

This above account is Sworen Befur me,

Joseph Hasbrouck,

Justice of ye Peace."

In his later years he lived the quiet, uneventful life of a farmer, his home being in New Paltz, where he died on October 7, 1731. His tombstone in the graveyard of the old church at New Paltz bears the following inscription :

1731 OCT 7  
A D BOIS  
SVRVIVER  
OF 12  
PATENTEES

By his wife Margriet Deyo he had the following children, viz. :

12. i. Sara, born May 18, 1682, baptized at New Paltz, June 20, 1682 ; married Kingston, June 13, 1703, Roeloff Elting of Hurley.
13. ii. Abraham<sup>3</sup>, baptized April 17, 1685.
14. iii. Leah<sup>3</sup>, baptized October 16, 1687 ; married Philip Frere.
15. iv. Mary<sup>3</sup>, } twins, baptized October 13, 1689. Mary died
16. v. Rachel<sup>3</sup>, } young. Rachel married, April 6, 1714, Isaac Du Bois, her cousin, No. 40, son of Solomon, No. 7.
17. vi. Catharine<sup>3</sup>, baptized May 21, 1693 ; married, October 24, 1728, Wm. Donnelson.
18. vii. Noah<sup>3</sup>, baptized February 18, 1700 ; died young.
19. viii. Joel<sup>3</sup>, baptized June 20, 1703 ; died 1734.

Roeloff Elting, who married Sara<sup>3</sup> Du Bois, No. 12, was the oldest son of the immigrant Jan Elting by his wife Jacomyntje Slecht, daughter of the "Schepen" Cornelis Barents Slecht.

In Volume XVI. of this publication, on pages 25-31, is found an account of the Elting family by the late G. H. Van Wagenen. That article is so very complete in all its details, so accurate in its state-

ments, and so satisfactory to all genealogical students, that to iterate its contents here would be a work of supererogation.

For the purpose, however, of completing in the RECORD a perfect chain of descent of one line of the descendants of each of the eight immigrants to New Netherland, viz., David Provoost, Jacques Caudebec, Jan Elting, Roeloff Swartwout, Cornelis Barents Slecht, Louis Du Bois, Mathese Blançhan, and Christian Deyo, down to the present (which may be found in the two articles, viz., "The Elting Family," Vol. XVI., page 25; "The Cuddeback Family," Vol. XXVII., page 145, and herein), the second child of Roeloff Elting and Sara Du Bois, No. 12, was:

20. Jacomyntje Elting, baptized at Kingston, March 17, 1706; married at Kingston, May 2, 1733, William Cuddeback. For particulars concerning their descendants, see article above cited, "The Cuddeback Family," Vol. XXVII., page 145.

I am indebted to the labors of Mr. Louis Bevier, of Marbletown, Ulster County, for the following account of the children of the other sons of Louis (1) Du Bois<sup>1</sup> and Catharine Blançhan.

3. Isaac<sup>2</sup> Du Bois and Maria Hasbrouck had:

21. i. Daniel<sup>3</sup>, born April 28, 1684; married Mary Le Fevre, daughter of Simon, June 8, 1713, New Paltz.
22. ii. Benjamin, born April 16, 1689; died young.
23. iii. Philip, born May 14, 1690; married Esther, daughter of Peter Gumaer, children of Jacob Du Bois, No. 4, and Lysbeth Varnoye.
24. iv. Magdalena, born May 25, 1690; married (1) Garret Roosa, December 30, 1710; (2) Peter Van Est, October 20, 1718.
25. v. Barent, born May 3, 1693; married his cousin, Jacomyntje Du Bois, No. 41, daughter of Solomon, No. 7.
26. vi. Louis, born January 6, 1695; married (1) Jane Van Vliet, April 16, 1718; (2) Margaret Jansen, May 22, 1720.
27. vii. Geiltje, born May 13, 1697; married Cornelius Nieukirk, September 3, 1737.
28. viii. Gerrit, born March 29, 1700; died in infancy.
29. ix. Isaac, born February 1, 1702; married (1) Naeltje Roosa, August 5, 1732; (2) Jannetje Roosa, October 15, 1760.
30. x. Gerrit, born February 13, 1704; married Margaret Elmondorf, July 18, 1730.
31. xi. Catrina, born March 17, 1706; married Petrus Smedes, January 24, 1725.
32. xii. Rebecca, born October 31, 1708; married Petrus Bogardus, September 15, 1726.
33. xiii. Johannes, born October 10, 1710; married Judith Wynkoop, daughter of Cornelius, December 14, 1736.
34. xiv. Sarah, born December 20, 1713; married Conrad Elmondorf, son of Conrad, May 27, 1734.

6. David<sup>2</sup> Du Bois and Cornelia Varnoye had:

35. i. Catrina<sup>3</sup>, born May 25, 1690; died in infancy.
36. ii. Catryn<sup>3</sup>, born April 7, 1692; m. William Kool, son of Leonard.
37. iii. Hanna<sup>3</sup>, born October 11, 1696.
38. iv. Anna<sup>3</sup>, born March 28, 1703; married Jacob Vernooy.
39. v. Josaphat<sup>3</sup>, born March 17, 1706; married Tjatje Van Keuren, April 21, 1730.

40. vi. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, born October 31, 1708.
7. Solomon<sup>2</sup> Du Bois and Trintje Gerretsen had :
41. i. Isaac<sup>3</sup>, born September 27, 1691 ; married his cousin Rachel Du Bois, No. 16, daughter of Abraham, No. 2.
42. ii. Jacomyntje<sup>3</sup>, born 1693 ; married her cousin, Barent Du Bois, No. 25, son of Jacob, No. 4, April 23, 1715.
43. iii. Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, born May 16, 1697 ; married Catrina Zuyland.
44. iv. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, born January 1, 1700 ; married Simon Jacobse Van Wagenen, November 17, 1720.
45. v. Catryn<sup>3</sup>, born October 18, 1702 ; died in infancy.
46. vi. Cornelius<sup>3</sup>, married Anna Margaret Hotaling, April 7, 1729.
47. vii. Magdalena<sup>3</sup>, born April 15, 1705 ; died young.
48. viii. Catharine<sup>3</sup>, married Petrus Methens Louw, December 9, 1722.
49. ix. Deborah<sup>3</sup>, died young.
50. x. Hendricus<sup>3</sup>, born December 31, 1710 ; married Jannetje Hotaling, April 15, 1733.
51. xi. Magdalena<sup>3</sup>, born December 20, 1713 ; married Josiah Elting, son of Roeloff, May 6, 1734.
10. Louis<sup>2</sup> Du Bois and Rachel Hasbrouck had :
52. i. Maria<sup>3</sup>, born December 1, 1701 ; died in infancy.
53. ii. Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, born June 6, 1703 ; married, first, Gertrude Bruyn, May 17, 1726 ; second, Susanna Cole, September 23, 1733.
54. iii. Mary<sup>3</sup>, born March 24, 1706.
55. iv. Jonas<sup>3</sup>, born June 20, 1708.
56. v. Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, born December 31, 1710 ; married Elizabeth Le Fevre, daughter of Andries, December 25, 1732.
57. vi. Catrina<sup>3</sup>, born October 31, 1715 ; married Wessel Brodhead, January 25, 1734.
58. vii. Louis<sup>3</sup>, born 1717 ; married Charity Andrevelt.
11. Matthew<sup>2</sup> Du Bois and Sara Matthyssen had :
59. i. Louis<sup>3</sup>, born July 18, 1697.
60. ii. Mattheus<sup>3</sup>, born October 9, 1698.
61. iii. Hiskiah<sup>3</sup>, born January 26, 1701 ; married Anna Pierson, June 17, 1722.
62. iv. Ephraim<sup>3</sup>, born May 30, 1703 ; married Anna Catrien Delemater.
63. v. Johannes<sup>3</sup>, born March 17, 1706 ; married Rebecca Tappen, November 16, 1728.
64. vi. Tjatje<sup>3</sup>, born November 2, 1707.
65. vii. Jesse<sup>3</sup>, born February, 1709.
66. viii. Eliza<sup>3</sup>, born October 4, 1713.
67. ix. Catrina<sup>3</sup>, born December 4, 1715.
68. x. Gideon<sup>3</sup>, born January 11, 1719.
69. xi. Jeremiah<sup>3</sup>, born May 18, 1721.

AUTHORITIES.—Baird's Huguenot Emigration, Weiss' French Refugees, Documentary History of New York ; Documents Relating to the Colonial History of New York, vol. xiii. ; Schoonmaker's History of Kingston, Eager's Orange County, Rutenber's Orange County, Du Bois Reunion, America Heraldica, New Netherland Register ; Brodhead's New York, First Period ; Hoes' Kingston Church Records ; New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, viz.: "The Elting Family," vol. xvi., p. 25 ; "The Crispell Family of Ulster County, N. Y.," vol. xxi., p. 83 ; "The Cuddeback Family," vol. xxviii., p. 145.

## MERSEREAU FAMILY GENEALOGY.

BY HENRY LAWRENCE MERSEREAU, OF NEW YORK.

(Continued from Vol. XXVII., p. 197, of THE RECORD.)

10. John<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, March 2, 1732; died Union, N. Y., February 21, 1820. He served, with his brother Joshua, during the Revolution. He was instrumental in saving the retreat of General Washington's army after crossing the Delaware River, by discovering a sunken boat and destroying it. He drove the post-coach from New York to Philadelphia, and at the outbreak of the war turned his horses over to the American army. After the war he removed, with his family and his brother Joshua's family and many others, to the wilderness on the banks of Susquehanna River, and founded the village of Union, N. Y. On September 25, 1804, he wrote a letter from Union to his brother Cornelius, residing on Staten Island, condoling upon the recent death of their brother Jacob. In this letter he copies the record and mentions the old Dutch Bible noted above. This letter is now in possession of Dr. George B. Mersereau of New York City. He married first wife November 1, 1756, Maria Prawn (or Prall); she died 1770. Their children:

- i. Maria, baptized January 1, 1760; died 1763.
- 34. ii. Joshua, born October 4, 1762.
- iii. Mary, born February 28, 1765; died November 6, 1766.
- iv. v. 

} twins:	Abram, born February 18, 1767; died November 5, 1811.
	John, baptized April 17, 1767; went to sea, and never heard from.
- vi. Allada, baptized October 9, 1768; died March 9, 1804; married — Hayes.

He married, second, Barbary Van Pelt, born October 19, 1752; died March 10, 1847, and had:

- vii. David, born April 19, 1774; died January 22, 1793.
- 35. viii. Israel Putnam, born March 19, 1776.
- 36. ix. Peter, born August 31, 1779.

11. Cornelius<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, July 27, 1739; died July 27, 1814. He was in the patriot service in the Revolution. His will, recorded Richmond County, bequeaths all real and personal property to his grandson, Cornelius Mersereau Simonson, upon arriving at twenty-first birthday. His wife's name unknown. Their daughter (only child):

- i. Elizabeth, born —; married, November 16, 1781, Aaron Simonson.

12. Paul<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, February 23, 1741. He was a sailor in the patriot service in the Revolution. He married Elizabeth Barnes, born April 21, 1751; died May 26, 1833. Their children were:

- 37. i. Joshua, born February 7, 1773; died March 7, 1847.
- ii. Nancy, born April 4, 1775; died November 30, 1851.
- iii. Mary, born February 2, 1777; died June 6, 1858.
- iv. Elizabeth, born June 20, 1779; died May 8, 1855.
- v. Rachel, born June 30, 1781; died February 23, 1863.

38. vi. Paul, born March 14, 1784; died July 21, 1856.  
 vii. Margaret, born March 27, 1787; died —.  
 viii. Gertrude, born November 30, 1789; died —.
13. David<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (David<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, 1769; died April, 1835. He married, first, Cornelia Rolf, and had several children, but on a voyage to Virginia all were lost but himself, who married, second, Maria Bennett, and had a daughter, who married Henry F. Heberton. (See further account of this family in Clute's "Staten Island," p. 307.)
14. Peter<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (David<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, —. He died at sea. He married Sophia Johnson and had:
- i. Elizabeth, born —; married John Burbank.
  - ii. Elena J., born —; married Isaac Simonson.
  - iii. Maria Ann, born —; married Paul Van Name.
  - iv. Sarah M., born —; married John Gosline.
15. Daniel<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>2</sup>) baptized July 18, 1731; died April 3, 1786, on Staten Island. His will (recorded New York Wills, vol. 39, p. 23) mentions his wife and children by name, and his brother John. He married, March 4, 1757, Cornelia Vanderbilt, born April 22, 1739; died July 23, 1810, and had:
39. i. John, born December 7, 1758.
  40. ii. Daniel, born April 23, 1761.
  - iii. Catharine, born November 5, 1767; married Cornelius Winans.
  - iv. Elizabeth, born —.
  41. v. Henry, born July 8, 1773.
16. Joshua<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>2</sup>), baptized Staten Island, February 28, 1731/2; died January, 1785. His wife was Esther —. (See New York Wills, vol. 37, p. 369; vol. 34, p. 144.) His children:
- i. John, born —.
  - ii. David, born —.
  - iii. Abigail, born, —; married — La Tourette.
  - iv. Mary, born —; married — Abram Winant.
17. John<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, October 30, 1737; died July 30, 1811; buried St. Andrew's churchyard, Staten Island. His will, recorded Richmond County, N. Y., leaves all to the children of Peter Mersereau, deceased; witnesses were Daniel and Stephen Mersereau.
18. Peter<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, January 19, 1741; died June 16, 1803. His will, recorded Richmond County, mentions wife and children as given below. He was a member of the Committee of Safety of Staten Island January 19, 1776, which selected two representatives to the Provincial Congress which on July 4th made the Declaration of Independence. (See Clute's "History of Staten Island," p. 173-179.) He married Rebecca Lake, and had:
- i. Elizabeth, born 1767; died January 29, 1805.
  - ii. Sarah, born March 23, 1769; married "Bishop" Richard C. Moore.
  42. iii. Daniel, born August 27, 1771.
  - iv. Ann, born —; married January 22, 1794, Daniel Prall.
  - v. Rebecca, born —; died 1830; never married.
  - vi. William, born September 19, 1783; died February 19, 1811.
  - vii. Catharine, born —; married J. B. Smith.
19. Richard<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (Stephen<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, March 13, 1739;

died November 4, 1802; married Sus. White. She died 1815. Both are buried in St. Andrew's churchyard, Staten Island, and no records found of children.

20. Joshua<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (Stephen<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island —; died —; married, July 16, 1867, Mary Lake, and had children:

i. Patience, baptized October 4, 1768; married, June 7, 1790, Edward Perine.

43. ii. Stephen, born May 5, 1770.

44. iii. Joshua, born September 6, 1772.

21. Stephen<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (Stephen<sup>2</sup>), born —; died —; married Lydia —, and had:

i. Sarah, baptized September 8, 1766.

45. ii. Daniel, baptized December 6, 1768.

46. iii. Stephen, baptized February 14, 1774.

22. John<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (doubtful from which line he descended), born Staten Island about 1735. He married Charity Van Horn. After the Revolution, with his wife and sons Lawrence and Andrew, removed to New Brunswick, Canada (see Sabine's "American Loyalists"). His son John settled in New York City, and Jacob and David remained on Staten Island, although they also bought property in New York City. They had children (dates from St. Andrew's church record):

47. i. John, baptized April 13, 1757.

48. ii. Jacob.

49. iii. Lawrence, baptized March 28, 1761.

50. iv. Andrew.

51. v. David.

23. Paul<sup>3</sup> Mersereau (descent uncertain), born Staten Island, 1737; died April 22, 1808; married, March 17, 1756, Frances Marshall, and had:

i. Martha, baptized February 16, 1757.

ii. John, baptized May 2, 1759; died 1813; married Judith Poillon.

iii. Paul, baptized July 7, 1761.

iv. David.

24. Joshua<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), of Tioga, Pa., was born on Staten Island, 1758. While but a youth he was engaged with his father, Deputy Commissary Joshua Mersereau, at Rutland, Mass., and later he accompanied Lord Stirling's expedition against Fort Richmond. He was a prisoner in 1783 on the British prison ship *Scorpion*, in New York Bay (see *Adams Magazine of D. R.* for April, 1892). After the war he married Dinah Garrison (or Garretson) of Staten Island, and removed with his father's family to the Susquehanna Valley near Unadilla. He was engaged in lumbering business until late in life at this place and others farther down the river. His wife died October 19, 1822. He died January 20, 1857, at Tioga, Pa. Their children were:

i. Sophia, born August 24, 1786; married Lyman Trueman.

ii. Harmonicus, born March 14, 1788; died June 17, 1836; never married.

iii. Alida, born —; died May, 1863.

iv. Joshua, born June 14, 1792; died October 25, 1820; married —, and had two children; both died young.

v. Dinah, born February 6, 1794; died August 28, 1870; married Benj<sup>m</sup> Harrower.

- vi. Martha, born November, 1795 ; died September 12, 1880 ; married — Thurber.
  - vii. Hester, born September, 1797 ; died — ; married Hugh Johnston.
  - viii. John Garrison, born September 18, 1799 ; died August 10, 1883, at Portville, N. Y. ; married Julia Redfield, and had *Samuel F. M.*, born October 6, 1823 (who married Esther C. Butts and had three children); *Emily Almira*, born March 22, 1825 (married David Jeffrey); *Harriet Eliza*, born April 24, 1827 (married William W. Weston); married, 2d, Nancy L. Wright.
  - ix. James Guyon, born June 1, 1801 ; died September, 1887, at Tioga, Pa.; married Emily A. Butts, and had *Anna A.*, who married Edwin P. Steers ; *Susan C.*, married Abram Steers ; *Emily J.*, married John B. Newton ; *Mary E.*, married David B. Mather ; *Frances A.*, married Thos. J. Berry ; *Joshua D.*
  - x. Margaret, born June 27, 1803 ; died April 27, 1878.
  - xi. Susan A., born September, 1807 ; died September, 1839.
  - xii. Theodore L., born August 24, 1810 ; died May 2, 1894 ; married Adaline Thayer, and had *Theodore* (married Nellie Cope) ; *Emma Belle* (married Louis H. Simmons) ; *Charles B.* (married Margaret Stephenson, and had one daughter).
  - xiii. Jane Maria, born July 27, 1813 ; died in infancy.
25. John<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>) was born on Staten Island about 1760. He was with his father and brother Joshua in the patriot service in the Revolution, and removed with them to Susquehanna Valley after the war. Do not know that he ever married, nor date of death.
26. Sophia<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born on Staten Island about 1765, died at Union, N. Y.; married Doctor William Ross, one of the earliest settlers of Broome County, and had :
- i. *William Ross.*
  - ii. *Sophia Ross.*
  - iii. *David Ross.*
  - iv. *Hannah Ross.*
  - v. *Esther Ross.*
  - vi. *Maria Ross.*
27. Lawrence<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, January 4, 1773-4 ; died Union, N. Y., January 24, 1873, one hundred years old. During his active years he pursued farming and lumbering. He served ten years in State Militia, and received Captain's commission. He came to Union with his father when a boy, and spent his life there. He married, January 14, 1798, Hannah, daughter of Richard and Esther Christopher of Staten Island, she born November 26, 1781 ; died May 10, 1837. Their children were :
- i. Hester, born June 17, 1799 ; died May 23, 1846.
  - ii. Mary, born July 9, 1801 ; died July 14, 1802.
  - iii. Joshua, born July 17, 1803 ; died September 14, 1879 ; married, first, Susan Morse, and had *Lawrence*, born 1827 (married Adelaide H. Woodward, and had three children : *Samuel M.*, born March 4, 1829 ; *John M.*, married Catharine A. Mersereau, and had four children ; *Mary E.*, born May 22, 1834, who married Morris Nutt) ; married, second,



Maria Camp, and had *Susan Maria*; *Roswell C.*; *Theodore T.*; *Moses D.*

- iv. Clarissa, born August 30, 1806; died September 7, 1851; married John Morse.
  - v. George W., born May 6, 1809; died February 7, 1877; married Mary Camp.
  - vi. Lawrence, born July 6, 1811; died, Brooklyn, N. Y., March 28, 1886. He was Presbyterian minister; graduate of Union College; married Adelaide Stone, and had *Henry Lawrence*, born March 9, 1848; *George Stone*, born August 21, 1849, died June 15, 1892, married Salena Cambridge, and had Ada B., Harry B.; *William Bulkley*, born May 22, 1851, married Alice Cafferty, and had Ross C.; *Edgar W.*, born April 25, 1854; *John C.*, born October 28, 1855.
  - vii. Mary Van Name, born July 6, 1813; died March 28, 1887; married Ransom Bostwick, and had three children.
  - viii. William, born October 7, 1815; married, first, Harriet Dunbar, settled at Cayuga, N. Y., and had *Harriet*, who married Dorr Shepard. He married, second, Abby Baker, and had *Fanny*, married David Kyle; *William*, married Cornelia Fredenburg, and had four sons.
  - ix. Hannah, born November 6, 1817; married Doctor Amos A. Witherill, and had *Linnaeus D. Witherill*; *John M. Witherill*; *Liston A. Witherill*.
  - x. John Christopher, born March 26, 1822; died October 4, 1885. He was 1st Lieut. 43d Reg. N. Y. Vol. Never married.
28. Mary<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, May 23, 1775; died Union, N. Y., May 1, 1855. Married, first, William Van Name of Staten Island. He was born January 15, 1763; died November 25, 1825. After marriage they removed to Union, and had:
- |                                |                                 |
|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| i. <i>Joshua Van Name.</i>     | vii. <i>Ann Van Name.</i>       |
| ii. <i>Cornelius Van Name.</i> | viii. <i>Hannah Van Name.</i>   |
| iii. <i>William Van Name.</i>  | ix. <i>Parmelia Van Name.</i>   |
| iv. <i>John Van Name.</i>      | x. <i>Catharine Van Name.</i>   |
| v. <i>Mary Van Name.</i>       | xi. <i>Rachel Van Name.</i>     |
| vi. <i>Hester Van Name.</i>    | xii. <i>Elizabeth Van Name.</i> |

These all married and settled in Broome County. She married, second, George Harper—no issue.

29. Cornelius<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, July 12, 1777; died April 27, 1856, at Union, N. Y., to which place he removed with his father after Revolution. He married, September 28, 1803, Rebecca Lanning, born July 28, 1786; died February 17, 1864. They had:

- i. Rachel, born September 19, 1804; died November 9, 1862; married July 30, 1830, Samuel Robbins.
- ii. Mary Ann, born November 25, 1806; died —; married, first, Elias W. Morse; married, second, Jacob Rezeau.
- iii. Rebecca, born April 12, 1811; died November 15, 1893; married Simon Lusk.
- iv. Eliza, born February 22, 1809; died June 22, 1873; married David (son of Peter) Mersereau.

- v. Caroline, born August 23, 1813; died in infancy.
- vi. Caroline 2d, born March 4, 1816; died June 28, 1868; married Benjamin Benedict.
- vii. Catharine, born June 24, 1818; died June 4, 1883; married Robert Riley.
- viii. Samuel Avery, born November 20, 1820; died October 26, 1880; married, first, July 1, 1845, Sophia, daughter of David Mersereau, and had: *Melvin L.*, born July 7, 1846 (married Clarissa M. Barlow, and had Floyd A.); *Lanning P.*, born September 12, 1848 (married —); *Julius*, born June 26, 1851; died in infancy; he married, second, January 9, 1878, Lockey Warner, by whom no children.
- ix. Olive, born February 1, 1824; married, June 25, 1842, Samuel Smith of Union, N. Y., and had *Warren Dean Smith*; *Samuel Smith, Jr.*
- x. Augustus, born September 29, 1826.
- xi. Adaline, born May 15, 1830; died December 20, 1852.
- 30. John<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Jacob<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born 1758; died May 22, 1826; married Helen D—, born 1765; died March 19, 1827. He always lived on Staten Island. They had one child.
  - i. Elizabeth, born —; married Abram Crocheron.
- 31. Jacob<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Jacob<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born —; died —. He always lived on Staten Island; was member of New York State Legislature of 1832–33. He married Cornelia Tyson, and had:
  - i. John T., born December 4, 1806; married Eliza Miller, and had *Joseph*, born December 12, 1835; died December 12, 1854; *Emily*, born September 3, 1843; married Cyrus B. White.
  - ii. Alfred A., born December 1, 1808; died about 1885; married Sophia J. Winant, and had *Gertrude*; *Evaline*; *Raymond*; *Minnie*; *Virginia*.
  - iii. Jacob, born October 22, 1810; married Jane Cunningham, and had *Israel P.*; *Alfred*; *Nicholas B.*; *Mary Cornelia*, married G. H. Bellis; *Ann Eliza*; *Garret B.*; *Jacob H.*; *Jane Louisa*.
  - iv. William H—; died in childhood, October 25, 1825.
- 32. David<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Jacob<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, April 6, 1784; died —. He married Rachel —, born July 12, 1790. She died November 30, 1825. He afterwards married Sarah —, sister of his first wife. His children, all by first marriage, born at New Brunswick, N. J.:
  - i. Gertrude Ann, born December 11, 1809; died August 4, 1883; not married.
  - ii. Isaac Van Pelt, born May 23, 1812; died October 4, 1814, in infancy.
  - iii. John De Groot, born August 5, 1814; died October 17, 1854; not married.
  - iv. Thomas Witherill V. P., born June 3, 1816; married Harriet M. Embree, and had three children.
  - v. Sarah Rue, born July 6, 1821; died November 13, 1891; married Van Neis.
  - vi. Wm. Cowper, born September 26, 1823; died August 15, 1845; not married.

- vii. Jacob H., born November 22, 1825; died infancy.
33. Peter<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Jacob<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born July 6, 1788; died June 2, 1879. Always lived on Staten Island; was member of State Legislature, 1845. He married Eliza Thatcher, born March 6, 1796; died May 25, 1874. They had:
- i. David, born —; married, June 12, 1836, Ann Holmes, and had *Ann Eliza*, married Smith; *Margaret*, married George Cole.
  - ii. Gertrude, born —; married, 1st, Cornelius Holmes; married, 2d, James Messier.
  - iii. Edward, born —; married Mary Ann Turner, and had daughter, *Jane*.
  - iv. Charles, born 1823; died January 22, 1886; married, first, Emily Winant; second, Mary Lake, and had *Edward*; *Mary Eliza*, married Southard Taylor.
  - v. Jane, born —; married Lewis Bedell.
  - vi. Theodore, born October 22, 1834; died December 18, 1875; married Ann Messier, and had *Emma*, married Ettlinger; *Maude*, married Everett Van Name; *Theodore*.
34. Joshua<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, October 4, 1762; died December 4, 1804; married, December 17, 1784, Keziah Drake, born May 6, 1768; died August 2, 1843. After marriage they removed to Union, N. Y., and had:
- i. Jane, born October 7, 1785; died September 23, 1877; married Elias Morse.
  - ii. John D., born June 25, 1789; died August 2, 1866; married Sally Skillman, and had *Aletta*, born April 26, 1818; *James S.*, born July 18, 1819 (married Mary E. Barr, and had Sarah A., Washington B., Annie B., James B.); *Joshua*, born May 31, 1820 (never married); *Eliza*, born November 7, 1823, died in infancy; *Eliza 2d*, born April 18, 1824 (married Ralph Angell); *Sarah Jane*, born April 22, 1826 (married Chas. Bush); *Lydia*, born July 31, 1827 (married, 1st, John Rounds; 2d, Chase); *Nancy*, born May 3, 1830 (married Chas. W. Whittemore); *John D.*, born May 31, 1832 (never married), died 1895; *Abby*, born August 28, 1834; *Hannah*, born February 2, 1836 (married Morse).
  - iii. James, born October 20, 1791; died October 20, 1812.
  - iv. Barbary, born August 29, 1795; died March 7, 1857; married Elias Skillman.
  - v. Mary, born October 18, 1797; died November 9, 1868; married — Kernochan.
  - vi. Henry, born December 4, 1800; died July 4, 1877; married, November 2, 1825, Catharine Bartholemew, born August 12, 1809, died June 7, 1880, and had *Charles B.*, born February 23, 1827 (married Julia A. Keeler, and had two daughters); *Edwin C.*, born September 22, 1828 (married Sarah M. Keeler, and had Julian, Edward K., Arthur V.); *Robert G.*, born April 14, 1830 (married Mary J. Batey, and had Ward L., Lilly B., Elmer E.); *Caroline B.*, born July 21, 1832 (died in infancy); *Morgan B.*, born September

- 7, 1834 (died infant); *Wallace W.*, born April 29, 1836 (married Phebe A. Batey, and had Maurice M., Mildred, Henry B., Max R.); *George W.*, born October 13, 1838 (married Sarah Wheeler); *Marvin M.*, born September 21, 1840 (married Henrietta E. Mersereau, and had Araminta); *Marshall W.*, born September 21, 1840 (these two brothers were twins and always nicknamed "Tip" and "Ty" respectively; he married Alida Harper, and had Ella K., Louisa W., Edna I.); *Josephine B.*, born October 7, 1846 (never married); *W. Scott*, born April 27, 1850 (married Mary Barnes).
- vii. Joshua, born September 25, 1804; died July 28, 1882; married, March 20, 1834, Julia Lamonte, born November 8, 1814, died March 26, 1860, and had *James*, born February 14, 1836; *Keziah*, born February 4, 1838; *Charles L.*, born May 14, 1840 (married Caroline Olmstead); *Caroline L.*, born September 23, 1842 (married Nathan Chandler); *Henry C.*, born March 7, 1845 (married Mary Gunvaer, and had Gertrude, Carrie M., Lamonte M.); *Jane L.*, born April 6, 1847; *Mary*, born July 25, 1849 (married W. W. Duncan); *John D.*, born November 6, 1851 (married Gerialie —, and had Julia M., Clara M., Agnes); *Clara*, born March 20, 1854 (married J. H. Nicholson).

---

## A PARTIAL RECORD OF THE LANDONS OF SOUTHOOLD.

BY LUCY DUBOIS AKERLY, A LANDON DESCENDANT.

1. Nathan<sup>1</sup> Landon of Southold, Suffolk Co., N. Y., the progenitor of the family of which this article treats, was born, 1664, in Herefordshire, England, near the Welsh border; he sailed from Liverpool for Boston, Mass., tradition says, aged 15. He soon found his way to Southold, where he settled; he married, about 1692-5, Hannah —, who died aged 30 years with one of her children, January 26, 1701. (The printed Town Records call her Mary, but Liber E, in MSS., the Landon Bible, and the Salmon Record, all call her Hannah.) Nathan died March 9, 1718; his original tombstone is at Southold. Children all born there.

- i. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, probably the eldest, born before 1698, died April 28, 1707-8.
- ii. Nathan, Jr., oldest son, born September 14, 1696; married, September 19, 1723, Prudence Osman, who died April 18, 1768; owned land at Southold; died September 28, 1750. (Eliza, born June 12, 1710, is said by Griffin, her descendant, in his "Journal," to be daughter of Nathan, Jr.; she married, about 1732, Samuel Griffin; Peter Griffin, one of their 13 children, died in the Old Jersey Prison Ship.)
- iii. James, second son, born before 1698, is probably the one who married, May, 1707, Mary Vaile, who died August 20, 1722; married, second, Widow Mary Wilmot. He settled in Litchfield, Conn.; freeman, 1737; died September 19,

1738. Will (L. 13, New York City Wills) mentions wife, 6 sons, and 4 daughters.

2. iv. Samuel<sup>2</sup>, born May 20, 1699.
  2. Samuel<sup>2</sup> (Nathan<sup>1</sup>) married, May 26, 1721, BETHIA<sup>4</sup>, daughter of Henry<sup>3</sup> and Bethia<sup>3</sup> (Horton) Tuthill of Southold, born December 12, 1703, died August 30, 1761; married, second, May 19, 1762, Mary<sup>3</sup> Youngs (Joshua<sup>4</sup>, grandson of Colonel John<sup>2</sup>); she died without issue, April 22, 1809, aged 96. He was justice of the peace many years; judge in Suffolk County, 1764-1775, and "wielded a strong influence in the courts and conventions, and was a leader in all town matters for talent, competency, and standing. The town has never produced another such trio from one family as Samuel, Jared, and Henry Landon" (I. W. C.). Samuel died January 21, 1782, probably at Guilford, Conn., where his will was proved, and where the family had taken refuge in the Revolution. Samuel and Bethia are buried at Southold. (Moore's Indexes in one place call Samuel's wife Rachel. Doubtless an error of type, as the will of her father, Henry Tuthill, cited as authority, does not contain the word Rachel, but mentions "My beloved daughter BETHIA, wife of Sam<sup>1</sup>. Landon, Esq.," L. 17. page 118, New York City Wills.) Children all born in Southold.
    - i. Henry<sup>3</sup>, born October 30, 172-; died August 27, 1735.
    - ii. Daughter (no name), born October 13, died October 26, 1723.
    - iii. Hannah, born November 2, 1724; married Samuel Brown, Esq., of Guilford, Conn.; died October 12, 1812; 4 children.
    - iv. Samuel, born March 26, 1727; died March 12, 1777; probably married, but without issue.
    - v. Bethia, born January 4, 1730; married — Vail; died February, 1816; 4 children.
    - vi. Parnel, born January 20, 1732; died January 16, 1751; unmarried.
    - vii. Nathaniel, born September 29, 1734; settled in Wyoming, Pa.; an officer in the battle with the Indians; some of his family were massacred; moved with two sons to Ohio.
    3. viii. Jared, born January 29, 1740.
  4. ix. David, } twins, born October 30, 1743.
  5. x. Jonathan, }
3. Jared<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Nathan<sup>1</sup>), born January 29, 1740, the only son of Samuel who remained at Southold; married, first, August 25, 1768, Martha, daughter of Col. Elijah Hutchinson, born June 14, 1740, died April 26, 1775; married, second, Deborah Reeve, December 21, 1778, who died childless; married, third, March 16, 1781, Christian Conklin, born April 30, 1741. He was Surrogate and County Judge about twenty years, Justice of the Peace over thirty years, Member of the Assembly nine years, and probably was imprisoned on the Old Jersey Prison Ship. He died February 10, 1816. Children all born in Southold Town (by first wife).
  - i. Elijah<sup>4</sup>, born July 5, 1769; married, November 19, 1794, Nancy Conklin, who died April 9, 1801; married, second, November 28, 1802, Abigail Post, who died December 3, 1811; he died February 5, 1805; three daughters by first wife, one son by second wife.
  - ii. Mary, born July 21, 1771; married, September 29, 1790,

- William Hubbard of Guilford, Conn. ; he died August 14, 1840 ; she died September 20, 1843. Five children.
- iii. Bethia, born February 8, 1773 ; died December 2, 1843 (unmarried).
  - iv. Jared, born April 13, 1775 ; died April 30, 1775.
  - v. Henry (by third wife), born July 18, 1783 ; married, September 21, 1819, Mehetable, widow of John Griffing ; he died childless, September 28, 1864.
4. David<sup>2</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Nathan<sup>1</sup>), born October 30, 1743, at Southold ; married ; settled in Guilford, Conn. ; died there September 14, 1796. Thirteen children. Patriot, Captain of Militia in the Revolution (Conn. Col. Rec.).
- i. Jonathan, born October 19, 1763 ; died and buried in Southold, 1820. Four children.
  - ii. Samuel, born October 17, 1765 ; died at sea ; buried at Oricock, North Carolina, August 23, 1793.
  - iii. David, born July 31, 1767 ; died in North Carolina, October 27, 1788.
  - iv. John, born August 16, 1770 ; died in Pennsylvania, March, 1820. Two children.
  - vi. William, born December 7, 1774 ; died in Guilford, March 14, 1832. Four sons, one daughter.
  - xii. Nathaniel Ruggles, born January 28, 1784 ; died in Guilford, November, 1852. Four sons, one daughter.
  - xiii. George, born August 10, 1787 ; died after 1858. Four children then living.
5. Jonathan<sup>3</sup> (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Nathan<sup>1</sup>), born October 30, 1743, at Southold ; went to Yale College : married (license, December 11, 1771) Isabella Graham, daughter of James (Colonel Augustine, James) and his wife, Arabella Morris (Lewis, Captain Richard), of Morrisania, N. Y. ; removed to North East (now Pine Plains), Dutchess County, N. Y. Isabella died at North East ; will proved February 27, 1829 ; Jon<sup>th</sup> died 1815—a lawyer by profession, “one of the men of mark” sent by Dutchess County to the Provincial Convention, 1775 (Lossing). Patriot, Associator, Member of the Council of Safety, State Senator, Dutchess County Clerk ; Major of Militia, 1775 ; Lieutenant-Colonel, 1778. (New York Civil List and State Archives.) Children probably all born at North East.
- i. Richard Montgomery<sup>4</sup>, born about 1772 ; captain of a merchant vessel, probably married in Liverpool, England, and lost at sea.
  - ii. Arabella, born 1773 ; married, about 1789, Amos, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Hurlbutt) Ketchum of the Oblong, born April 11, 1765, died December 22, 1835, in New York City. Arabella died in Saratoga County, 1803, probably at Waterford. Children, four daughters and three sons. Great-grandmother of L. D. A.
  - iii. Mary, born July 3, 1775 ; died May 30, 1850 ; perhaps married John Clark.
  - iv. Anna, born 1777 ; married Edward Thomas ; had issue.
  - v. Rebecca, born March 15, 1783 ; died November 19, 1844 ; unmarried.

AUTHORITIES.—Published and MSS. Southold Town Records ; Moore's Indexes ; Landon Bible ; Salmon Record ; J. H. Smith's History of Dutchess Co. ; H. Ketchum MSS. ; and Akerly Family Papers.

## RECORDS OF THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH IN THE CITY OF NEW YORK.—BAPTISMS.

(Continued from Vol. XXVII., October, 1896, p. 205, of THE RECORD.)

A° 1756.	OUDEKS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
Maart 4.	Hendrik Smith, Titia Rappelje.	Antje.	Johannes Aalstejn, Cath- alina Rappelje, z. h. v.
11.	Albert Noordstrand, Sophia de Bevoÿs.	Joost.	Joost de Bevoÿs, Mar- retje Remsen, z. h. v.
	Hans Júrg Wirth, Anna Cath : Wÿk- essen.	Christiaan.	Christiaan Petri, Mar- gareta Fritsen.
	Gelÿn van Gelder, Maria Heÿer.	Walter.	Victoor Heÿer, Jannetje van Gelder, z. h. v.
18.	Teúnis Tÿbout, Eliz- abet Laan.	Hendrik.	Johannes Bússing, Eliz- abet Tÿbout.
	Jonas Ott, Selitje Preÿer.	Sara.	Casparús Preÿer, Johanna Preÿer, hús v. van Laúw <sup>s</sup> Meÿer.
	Isaac Jansen, Stÿntje Van der Voort.	Pieter.	Pieter Van der Voort, Mettje Van der Hoeve, z. h. v.
[667.]			
22.	Hendrik Ott, Júdic Gans.	Catharina.	Barent Gans, Catharina Aúgh.
	Jakob Van Wagenen, Neeltje Visscher.	Gerret.	Húÿbert Van Wagenen, Aaltje Van Wagenen, j. d.
24.	Robert G. Livingston, Catharina Mc- Pheadris.	Catharina.	Hendricús Livingston, Margareta Van Horne, h. v. van Simon John- son.
	Cornelis Van Vorst, Anna Van Horne.	Lena.	Willem Heÿer, Anna Van Horne, moeder.*
	Maúritz Errel, An- natje Montanje.	Marmedúke.	Thomas Montanje, Re- becca Brÿant, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Wÿnkoop, Alida Coens.	Cornelis.	Cornelis Wÿnkoop and Elizabeth Van der Spiegel, z. h. v.
28.	Willem Smith, Sara de La Montanje.	Maria.	Petrús Bÿvank, Maria Bÿvank, j. d.
31.	Johannes Van Cort- landt, Hester Baÿ- ard.	Nicholaas Baÿard.	Nicholaas Baÿard, Ju <sup>s</sup> , Júdithe Baÿard, j. d.
	Johannes W <sup>m</sup> . Vre- denbúrg, Maria Van Wagenen.	Teúntje.	Húÿbert Van Wagenen, Aaltje Van Wagenen, j. d.
	Johannes Dalÿ, Ma- ria Errel.	Philippús.	Johannes Anthonÿ, Re- becca Errel, j. d.
	Lúkas Kierstede, Ma- ria Sútton.	Jenneke.	Benjamin Kierstede, Jen- neke Blom, Wed. v. v. B. Kierstede.

\* Mother.

A° 1756.	OULDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Hendrik Wýtman, Maria Scheúning. Gýsbert Koning, Catharina Hamler.	Ulrich. Johannes.	Ulrich Scheúning, Catharina Koller, z. h. v. Johannes Hamler, Maria Bomper, hús v. v. George Peterson.
Apr. 7.	Willem Heÿer, Geertje Brestede.	Hendrikús.	Andries Brestede, Maria Brestede, Wed. van Hendrikús Brestede.
18.	Nicholaas Welp, Neeltje Van Jugen.	Joris.	Joris Brinkerhoff, Maria Van Deúrssen, z. h. v.
25.	Jan Schipper, Maria Louís. David Broúwer, Jan- netje Hartje. Abraham Bokeé, Ma- ria Caer.	Jan. Rachel. Elizabet.	Jan Louís, Aafje Ten Eyck, z. h. v. Johannes Broúwer, Ra- chel Broúwer, j. d. Alexander Phenix, Eliza- bet Bürger, z. h. v.
16.	Húýbert Van Wage- nen, Angenietje Vredenbúrg. Johannes Rýkman, Júna Waart.	Willemýntje. Johannes.	Willem Vredenbúrg, Wil- lemýntje Nak, z. h. v. Isaac Rýkman, Engeltje Nieuwkerk, z. h. v.
18.	Samúel Doges, Lea Amerman.	Hendrik.	Jan Amerman, Eva Aúke, z. hús v.
28.	Jakob Harsin, Maria Prúýn.	Maria.	Johannis Harsin, Rachel Dýckman, z. hús v.
Maay 12.	Pieter Van der Voort, Sara Snedeker. Jakob Pet, Maria Van Pelt.	Elizabet. Elizabet.	Abraham Schenk, Elsje Van der Voort, z. hús v. Johannes de Mareest, Elizabet Pet, z. hús v.
16.	Jakobús Stouútenbúrg, Maria Túrck.	Neeltje.	Isaac Stouútenbúrg, Jun <sup>r</sup> , Neeltje Stouútenbúrg, j. d.
21.	Johannes Kool, Catharina Schúýer.	Petrús.	Johannes Houúts, Sophia Jough.
23.	Michel Smith, Maria Spenser.	Michel.	Johannes Meÿer, Freena Spilman, z. hús v.
27.	Willem Bennet, Lea Pietersen. Reÿnier Schaats, Élsje Schúýler. Alexander Forbús, Elizabet Van der Haan.	Elizabet. Harmanús. Elizabet.	Jakob Bennet, Elizabet Broúwer, z. hús v. Harmanús Schuýler, Francýntje Schaats, j. d. Johannes Vredenbúrg, Maria Forbús.
30.	Pieter Bant, Helena Benson. William Harden- broek, Geertrúý Vliereboom. Gerhardús Meÿer, Catharina Túrck.	Helena. Annatje. Anna.	Zacharias Sikkels, Cath- arina Bant, Wed. Eph- raim Broúwer. Abel Hardenbroek, Jun <sup>r</sup> , Annatje Hardenbroek, j. d. Johannes Meÿer, Aaltje Roome, z. hús v.



	A° 1756.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
		Daniel Brin, Sara Montanje.	Daniel.	Isaac Montanje, Catharina Brouwer, hús v. van Jakob Tiederman.
Júny	2.	Pieter Stymets, Abigail Barten. Jacobús Van Dyck, Neeltje Van Hoek.	Rachel. Aagtje.	Jakob Stymets, Catharina Stymets, j. d. Isaac Van Hoek, Jannetje Van Hoek, Wed. van Ary Haaring.
	6.	Johannis Marcelisse, Beeltje Van Wageningen.	Anna.	Pieter Marcelisse, Anna Elswort, j. d.
	13.	Thomas Ellen, Elizabeth Paulússen.	Hendrik.	Loúwrens Van der Hoeve, Angenetje Ellen, z. hús v.
	17.	Nicholaas Bayard, Margareta Langmat.	Elizabet.	Samúel Bayard, Júdith Bayard, j. d.
[669.]				
	20.	Abraham Brouwer, Aagtje Van Gelder. Dirk Uyt den Bogaart, Bregje Van den Berg.  Cornelis Van Vegten, Jannetje Ament. Michel Hoffman, Catharina Ernst. Michel Schram, Margarita Tonderin. Abraham Heyer, Anna Bancker.  Isaac Schúts, Johanna Van Norden.	Jakob. Margarita.  Cornelis. Johannis. Pargra. Gerhardús.  Christina.	Jakob Brouwer, Maria de Lanoy, z. h. v. Gýsbert Uyt den Bogaart, Catharina Uyt den Bogaart, hús v. v. Marten McEwie. Cornelis Brouwer, Elizabeth Kroeger, j. d. Johannis Wetzel, Christina Ernst, z. h. v. Fredrik Schever, Pargra Striklin, z. h. v. Evert Bancker, Maria de Peyster, hús v. v. Josias Ogden. Jakob Van Norden, Christina Sabrisko, z. h. v.
	23.	Mattheús Búys, Maria Mandevyl. Hendrikús Kip, Helena Louw. Cornelis Webbers, Jannetje Stymets.	Johannis. Jakobús. Isaac.	Mattheús Mandeviel, Tanneke Waldron, z. h. v. Balthazar Kip, Rachel Louw, j. d. Casparús Stymets, Catharina Stymets, j. d.
	30.	Johannes Rome, Tryntje Cornelis. Abraham Emmet, Maria Jenkins.	Antje. Abraham.	Robbert Ido, Antje Rome, z. hús v. Johannes Emmet, Maria Ver Weý, j. d.
Júly	4.	Thomas Warrel, Anna Tiebout.	Maria.	Teúnis Tiebout, Gerritje Van Vegten, z. h. v.
	7.	Pieter Andriessen, Cornelia Hooms.	Jenneke.	Elias Andriessen, Súsanna Daarsen, z. h. v.

A°	1756.	ouders.	kinders.	getuügen.
		Andries Loosje, Percella Andriessen.	Pieter.	Jan L o o s j e, Maria Brouwer, z. h. v.
		Abraham Van Gelder, Femmetje Verdon.	Ariaantje.	Willem Gilbert, Aaltje Verdon, z. h. v.
	11.	Adolph Wever, Fenne Margritha Schram.	Johan Hendrik.	Adam Goetberlet, Catharina Pons, z. h. v.
		Jan de Lanoy, Maria Crankheit.	Jannetje.	Jakob Brouwer, Maria de Lanoy, z. h. v.
		Joris Van Weert, Hanna Courthel.	Joris.	David Maris, Lena van Weert, huís v. van Moses Lenn.
	18.	Daniel Van Vleck, Vrouútje Tjerkse.	Johannis.	Aaron Stokholm, Margaritha Ryke, Wed. van Otto Tjerkse.
	[670.]	Jakobús Poudeny, Maria Warner.	Maria.	Andries Marcelisse, Herter de Voe, j. d.
	21.	Gidion Carsting, Sússanna Walgraaf.	Catharina.	Catharina Brass, j. d., Adolph Bras, Junr.
		Isaac Fardon, Catharina Pels.	Thomas.	Abraham Fardon, Ariaantje Sebring, h. v. Thomas Fardon.
	25.	Mattheús Hoppe, Aaltje Jakobs.	Jacomyntje.	Johannes Hoppe, Wýntje Dýckman, z. huís v.
		Johannis Bússing, Elizabet Tieboút.	Gerret.	Teúnis Tieboút, Elizabet Laan, z. huís v.
		Teúnis Somerendýk, Sara Herres.	Jakobús.	Egbert Somerendýk, Elizabet Herres, z. huís v.
	27.	Nicholaas Búrger, Jannetje de Voor.	Jannetje.	David de Voor.
Aúg.	1.	Abraham Keteltas, Sara Smith.	Jenneke.	Pieter Keteltas, Jenneke de Honeúr, Wed. Am. Keteltas.
	4.	Dirk Ten Eyck, Elizabet Breestede.	Andries.	Andries Breestede, Anna Breestede, Wed. v. Nicholaas Roosevelt.
		Isaac Roosevelt, Cornelia Hoffman.	Catharina.	Jakobús Roosevelt, Catharina Hardenbroek, z. huís v.
	8.	Souering Sybrandt, Johanna Hatfield.	Elizabet.	Jakobús Kierstede, Elizabet Van Dam, z. huís v.
	11.	Jakob Remsen, Catharina Hendriksen.	Dorothea.	Hendrik Remsen, Jr, Dorothea Remsen, j. d.
		Willem Gilbert, Aaltje Ferdon.	Femmetje.	Arent Gilbert, Annetje Mandeviel, z. huís v.
		Jakob Ver Velen, Sara Nagel.	Elizabet.	Jan Van Weert, Aaltje Boekhouút, z. h. v.
		Michiel Cornelissen, Catharina Cúyper.	Michiel.	Teúnis Van Dalsen, Rachel Cúyper, z. h. v.

A° 1756.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
15.	Jan Loosje, Maria Brouwer.	Maria.	Johannes Brouwer, Lea Brouwer, huís v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . V. der Heyde.
10.	Arie Koning, Eliza- bet Schuýler.	Maria.	Dirk Zex, Maria Koning, z. huís v.
	Petrús Montanje, Catharina Van der Haan.	Annetje.	Vincent Montanje, An- netje Koning, huís v. van Cornelis Van der Hoev.
	Victoor Bikker, An- netje Túrck.	Pieternelle.	Nicholaas Bikker, Dina de Wýt, z. huís v.
	Dirk Lefferts, †Elsje Kok, obiit.	Elsje.	Steven Carmeek, Annaret- tha Bout, huís v. v. Michiel Hilleke, beide tot Philadelphia; Pieter Clopper and Elizabeth Lefferts, z. h. v.
	Robbert Rútgers, Elizabeth Beekman.	Harman.	Willem Beekman, Eliza- bet Benson, Wed. Har- man Rútgers.
[671.]			
21.	Johan Casper Zwitter, Anna Margriet Swinker.	Johan George.	Johan Georg Snýder, Anna Elizabeth Wepfer, huís v. Nich <sup>s</sup> Geýer.
22.	Baltús Van Kleek, Sara Van Varik.	Johanna.	Johannes Appel, Johanna Van Varik, z. h. v.
25.	Abraham Lott, Jan- netje Goelet.	Pieter.	Isaac Goelet, Catharina Goelet, huís v. v. Pe- trús Cúrteniús.
	Sýmon Brestede, An- genietje Kierstede.	Sýmon.	Jakobús Breestede, Eliza- bet Fiele, z. h. v.
29.	Barent Sebring, Sú- sanna Roome.	Barend.	Lúkas Roome, Rachel Roome, j. d.
Sept. 1.	Michiel Peffer, Eliza- bet Peek.	Raachel.	Lúkas Peek, Raachel Marines, z. huís v.
	Jakobús van Ant- werpen, Margrita Boogert.	Nicholaas.	Francois Wessels, Belitje Bogert, z. h. v.
5.	Rem Rappelje, Neeltje Harden- broek.	Abel.	Abel Hardenbroek, An- netje Elswort, z. h. v.
8.	Lambert Blanck, Lena Lammertsen.	Maria.	Cornelis Blank, Rachel Blank, j. d.
12.	Jakob Van Winkele, Rachel Caminga.	Abraham.	Daniel Van Winkele, Lea Caminga, j. d.
	Daniel Bürger, Neeltje Potter.	Catharina.	Johannes uit den Bogaart, Catharina Phenix, j. d.
15.	Abraham Fardon, Experence Hedges.	Cornelia.	Isaac Fardon, Cathalýntje Pels, z. h. v.
19.	Abraham Van Dýck, Maria Gilbert.	Catharina.	Joris Marschalk, Hester Fýn, z. h. v.

A° 1756.	OULDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Júrrian Mandeviel, Dorothea v. der Hoev.	Lea.	Teúnis Somerendyk, Rachel Van der Hoev, z. hús v.
	Gerritt Jansen, Sara Heÿer.	Femmetje.	Johannes Hikkÿ, Fem- metje de Foreest, hús v. van Andries Geweera.
	Gerrit Van Bommel, Anna Losie.	Neeltje.	Johannes Davenport, An- natje Smith, z. h. v.
22.	Abraham Montanje, Marretje Remsen.	Maria.	Rem Remsen, Sara Ber- gen, z. hús v.
	Jan Rappelje, Cath- arina V. Brúnt.	Jan.	Gerrit Rappelje, Dina Rappelje, Wed. v. Joris Rappelje.
26.	Hendrikús Van Búúren, Catharina de Foreest.	Catharina.	Beekman Van Búúren, Catharina de Foreest, de moeder.
29.	Hendrik Hilleman, Anna Maria Kloos- man.	Geertrúÿ.	Fredrik Múller, Geertrúÿ Nees, hús v. v. Jakob Tenne.
[672.]			
	David Provoost, Cathalyntje Van Gelder.	Christina.	Pieter Pra Provoost, Cath- arina Provoost, h. v. Samúel Rúe.
	Wilhelmús Beekman, Marretje Elswort.	Joris.	Joris Elswort, Jannetje Miserol, z. h. v.
	Lúwis Hardenberg, Cornelia Waldron.	Gerhardús.	Charles Hardenberg, Re- becca Steevens, z. h. v.
Oct. 6.	Hendrikús Clopper, Margritha Ketel- tas.	Gerrit.	Johannes Clopper, Eliza- bet Van Zant, h. v. van Pieter Keteltas.
	Olfert Roosevelt, Elizabet Laúns- búre.	Elizabet.	William de Peÿster, Jún <sup>r</sup> , Elizabet Breesjer, z. hús v.
	Johannes Lamb, Elizabet Nyf.	Margrieta.	Alexander Lamb, Mar- grietje Fÿn, z. hús v.
	Mattheús Penzinger, Anna Blaúw.	Júrgen.	Hendrik Jakob, A <sup>a</sup> Isa- bel Rademaker, z. hús v.
10.	Teúnis Van Tessel, Sophia Jakobs.	Hester.	Hendrik Jakobs, Hester Van Tessel, j. d.
13.	Pieter Gerbrands, Catharina Túrck.	Hillegond.	Cornelis Túrck, Sara Túrck, j. d.
20.	Isaac Wood, Anna Pietersen.	Elizabet.	Cornelis Terp, Aplonia Ekker, z. hús v.
	Philip Minthorne, Tanneke Harssen.	Jacomÿntje.	Elias Brevoort, Lea Pers- sel, z. hús v.
	Barent Barentzen, Cornelia Búrger.	Johannes.	Johannes Jansen, Jan- netje Búrger, j. d.
	Vincent Montanje, Trÿntje Hartje.	Trÿntje.	Thomas Montanje, Trÿntje Van der Hoev, h. v. Petrús Montanje.

A°	1756.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
		Albert Rÿckman, Cornelia Breesier.	Cornelia.	Isaac Rÿckman, Elizabeth Breesier, h. v. William de Peÿster.
		Jonas Rÿt, Sara Min- thorne.	Anna.	Wiert Banta, Anna Min- thorne, z. hûis v.
20.		David Davidsen, Belitje Van Weert.	Isaac.	Petrûs Waldron, En- geltje Ekker, z. hûis v.
		Vincent Bodine, Anna Sprong.	Gabriel Bo- dÿn.	Cornelis Brouwer, Anna Sprong, de moeder.
27.		Ide Deë, Catharina Kermer.	Jemÿma.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . de Windt, Anna Kermer, z. hûis v.
		Dirk Amerman, Lera Mees.	Adrianûs.	Adrianûs van der Swan, Feÿtje de Clercq, z. hûis v.
Nov.	3.	Abraham Van Weert, Johanna Meters.	Elizabet.	Lambert Blanck, Sÿntje Lamberts, z. h. v.
		Jakob Stÿmets, Maria Dien.	Rachel.	Benjamin Stÿmets, Mar- grita Bûskerk, z. hûis v.
	[673.]			
	7.	Johannes Wetzels, Christina Ernst.	Jakob, Catharina, tweelingen.	Jakob Kemper, Regina Ernst, z. hûis v.; Michiel Hofman, Cath- arina Ernst, z. hûis v. de vader, * Elizabet Brou- wer, h. v. Jakob Brou- wer.
		Júrgen Bennet, Jannetje Brouwer.	Jan.	Teúnis Bogaart, Antje Bogaart, j. d.
		Adriaan Bogaart, Magdalena Schenk.	Adriaan.	Paúlûs Blanck, Catharina Súÿdam.
14.		Isaac Blanck, Yda Súÿdam.	Catharina.	Hendrik Rútgers, Cath- arina de Peÿster, z. h. v.
16.		William Bedlow, Catharina Rútgers.	William.	Nicholaas Anthonÿ, Cor- nelia Dalÿ, j. d.
17.		Johannes Anthonÿ, Elizabet Dalÿ.	Súsanna.	David Davidse, Anna MacKinnie, z. h. v.
		Jakob Westervelt, Pie- teronella Oostrúm.	Maria.	Jan Van Dalsen, Geertje Kúÿper, z. h. v.
		Evert Wessels, Sara Groenendÿk.	Samúel.	Arnoút Abramse, Ange- nietje Bergen, z. hûis v.
		Hans Abramse, Jo- hanna Linne.	Angenietje.	Nicholaas Welp, Neeltje Van Ingen, z. h. v.
		Johannes Vreden- búrg, Maria Forbûs.	Jannetje.	Hendrik Schever, Marillis Búringer, z. h. v.
21.		Hendrik Cro, Lena Kinder.	Marilis.	Hendrik Van de Water, Anna Schimmen, z. h. v.
24.		David Hanssen, Sara Onderdonk.	Elsje.	Isaac Hammond, Cath- arina Akkerman, z. h. v.
		Pieter Waldron, Maria Akkerman.	Isaac.	Baltûs Heÿer, Dina Van Gelder, h. v. Van Reÿ- nier Bürger.
Dec.	1.	Samúel Mesch, Anna Búrgen.	Hendrikûs.	

\* The father.

A° 1756.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
5.	Abraham de Lanoÿ, Hester Koning. Gúliam Bogert, Jan- netje Van Saan. Egbert Van der Hoev, Margrieta Ennelÿ.	Johannis. Rachel. Annatje.	Philip Brensen, Maria Weer, z. hús v. Hendrik Bogert, Grietje Beer, z. hús v. Lúkas Lesier, Annatje Verloo, z. hús v.
12.	Theophilús Elswort, Hester Lieúwes.	Johannis.	William Elswort, Rúth Lieúwes, Wed. v. Jan Ewitse.
15.	Johannes Dÿckman, Rebecca Búÿs.  Hendrik Boshart, Barbara Coopman.	Joris.  Johannis.	Andries Andersen, Catha- lyntje Idesen, Wed. v. Joris Dÿckman. Johannis Meÿer, Elizabet Perling, z. hús v.
[674.]			
	Ide Van Yveren, Catharina Clercq.	Sara.	Meÿndert Van Yveren, Maria Van Dalsen, z. hús v.
	Jakob La Roÿ, Cor- nelia Rútgerts.	Ungonatia.	Anthony Rútgerts, Un- gonatia Van den Berg, hús v. v. Daniel La Roÿ.
22.	Pieter Pietersen, Rebecca de La- montanje.	Rebecca.	Thomas de Lamontanje, Rebecca Brúÿn, z. hús v.
26.	Johannes Kip, Marga- rita Bratt.	Joh <sup>s</sup> Smith.	Andries Kip, Maria Bratt, hús v. v. Robert Jongh.
A° 1757.			
Jan.	3. Cornelis Sebring, Aaltje Sebring.	Isaac.	Cornelis Sebring, Catha- rina Sebring, j. d.
	9. Johannes Zúricher, Elizabet Inslar.  Richard Kip, Jan- netje Persel.	Elizabet.  Hendricús.	Abraham Jong, Lena Bogert, hús v. v. Lode- wÿk Inslar. Richard Van Dÿck, Catha- rina Kip, hús v. v. Corn <sup>s</sup> Boogert.
12.	Jakobús Roosevelt, Annatje Bogert.  Cornelis Dÿckman, Elizabet Jenden.  Johannis Rÿck e, Dorothea Remsen. Gerrit Noordstrand, Christina Van Dúÿn. Jakob Peersel, Mettje Kees.	Maria.  Elizabet.  Isaac. Cornelis.  Richard.	Olfert Roosevelt, Mar- grita Bogert, hús v. van Jak <sup>s</sup> Van Antwerpen. Johannes Dÿckman, Jan- netje Húbrecht, Wed. v. Willem Craesbeck. Marcús Van Bommel, Johanna Freér, j. d. Getúigen, Vader en Moeder. Jan Peersel, Elizabet Bas, z. hús v.

	A° 1757.	OUDEERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
		Johannis de Voor, Beelitje Bogert.	Johannis.	Johannis de Voor, Aafje de Voor, j. d.
	19.	Willem Heÿer, Feÿtje Waldron. Charlis Philips, Mar- grita Willixs.	Johannis. Aafje.	Pieter Waldron, Maria Ekker, z. huís v. Willem Peers, Tietje Poel, z. huís v.
	26.	Nicholaas Roosevelt, Elizabet Túrman.	Elizabet.	John Túrman, Neeltje Qúik, z. huís v.
Feb.	6.	Willem Ekker, Geer- tje Van Tessel.	Abraham.	Abraham Storm, Lea Van Tessel, z. huís v.
	9.	Felix Albregt, Closie Boshart.	Rachel.	Johannis Meÿer, Frena Spilman, huís v. v. Jan Meÿer.
	13.	John Armstrong, Ma- ria Ryckman.	Jakobús.	Hendrik Kierse, Catha- rina Ryckman, z. huís v.
	16.	Pieter Dobzon, Cath- arina Roorbach. Isaac Peek, Maria Reÿt.	Maria. Willem.	Gerrit Roorbach, Alida Visscher, z. huís v. Willem Peek, Femmetje V. de Water, huís v. v. John Gewera.
		Tobias Van Zandt, Maria Dÿcks.	Margrita.	Wÿnant Van Zandt, Juf, Margrita Dÿcks, huís v. van Daniel Dÿcks.
	22.	Gerrit Rappalje, Helena de Nÿs.	Gerrit.	Gerhardús Dúycking, Antje Rappalje, z. huís v.
	[675.]	Gerhardús W <sup>m</sup> . Beekman, Maria Dúycking. Nicholaas Uitden- bogaart, Dorothea Bogert. Isaac Kip, Lena Oúke.	Maria. Nicholaas. Jakob.	Wille m Beekman, Juf, Maria Beekman, j. d. Anthony Seckerley, Anna Peersel, z. h. v. Pieter Marschalk, Catha- lyntje Kip, z. h. v.
M	2.	Edúwart Coúwen- hoven, Anna Roome. Jakob Canbie, Lea Losie.	Edúwart. Jakobús.	Hendrik Roome, Sara Coúwenhoven, j. d. Pieter Losie, Maria Brouwer, huís v. van Jan Losie.
		Bernhardús Zwartewoút, Maria Van Steenbergen. Isaac de Milt, Mar- grita de Milt. Johannes Koning, Anna Roúw.	Rachel. Elizabet. Daniel.	Richard Anderson, Ra- chel Zwartewoút, j. d. Johannes Mitze, Margrita Minters, j. d. Daniel Roúw, Rachel Springer, j. d.
	9.	Johannes Dúrye, Neeltje Coúwen- hoven.	Magdalena.	Jakob Dúrye, Sara Noord- strand, z. h. v.

A° 1757.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Hendrik dú Mon, Catharina Oothout.	Jannetje.	Joris Brinckerhof, Maria Van Deursen, z. h. v.
	Cornelis Van Norden, Anna Hoppe.	Maria.	Jan Hoppe, Antje Wil- lems. z. h. v.
	Isaac Steg, Jannetje Wouters.	Jannetje.	Gerrit Wouters, Ariaantje Wouters, j. d.
13.	Arie Ryckman, Geer- tje Hoppe.	Geertje.	Jan Proo, Catharina Proo, j. d.
16.	Jakobús Bogert, Júr, Elizabet Peakock. Andries Van Deúr- sen, Elizabet Ott.	Abigaël. Maria.	Jan Bogart, Júr, Abigaël Quík. z. hús v. Jonas Ott, Aaltje Van Deursen, j. d.
20.	William Stedefúrt, Annatje Van Gel- der. Stephanús Terhúne, Maria Sebring.	William. Paúlús.	Johannes Van Gelder, Neeltje Onckel, z. hús v. Jan Terhúne, Catharina Pelt, z. h. v.
23.	Joseph Uitdenbogart, Cornelia Vanden- berg.	Margareta.	Marten McVie, Catharina Uit den Bogart, z. h. v.
April 3.	Jan de Lametre, Elizabet Post. Willem Teller, An- natje Elswort.	Rebecca. Ahasúerús.	Lewis Williams, Rebecca de Lametre, z. h. v. Pieter Teller, Catharina Teller, j. d.
8.	Christiaan de Morée, Geertje Romein. Paúlús Banta, Fan- cýntie Minthorne. Jakobús Brúyn, Trýntje Lesier.	Nicholaas. Hendrik. Benjamin.	Hendrik Bogert, Grietje Beer, z. h. v. Wiert Banta. Anna Min- thorne, z. h. v. Petrús Lesier, Antje Lesier, j. d.
[676.]	Cornelis Roosevelt, Margrita Herring.	Elizabet.	Elbert Herring, Elizabet Bogart, z. h. v.
10.	Daniel Visscher, Ca- tharina Wieler. Abraham Leeúw, Elizabet Cregier. William Túcker, An- na Múller.	Elizabet. Maria. Maria.	Andries Crúsjaen, Eliza- bet Wieler, j. d. Mozes Meites, Rússchen Van Giesen, z. hús v. Thomas Jesla, Maria Brouwer. Wed. v. Jakob Van Giesen.
	Isaac Meýt, Maria Waldron.	Maria.	Benjamin Waldron, Mar- retje de Bevoýs, hús v. v. Joost Bevoýs.
	Johannes Houíts, So- phia Jong. Hendrik Labach, Hester Deý.	Catharina. Catharina.	Michiel Hoffman, Catha- rina Ernst, z. h. v. Jan Labach, Lena Labach, h. v. v. Jakobús Louwens.
11.	Alexander Lam b, Margrita Veen.	Alexander.	Petrús Kip, Elizabet Van Meppelen, z. h. v.
17.	Christoffel Schúyler, Elizabet Steg.	Harmanús.	Harmanús Schúyler, Eva Vredenburg, z. hús v.



A° 1757.	OULDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
	Arent Gilbert, Anna Mandeviel.	Maria.	Willem Gilbert, Maria Gilbert, hús v. van Thomas Fardon.
	Gerrit Van den Berg, Anna Mandeviel.	Maria.	Adam Van den Berg, Maria Spoor, z. hús v.
20.	Joh <sup>s</sup> Blanck, Annetje de Voe.	Joseph.	Joseph de Voe, Sara Blom, z. hús v.
	Daniel Ten Eÿck, Margrieta Appel.	Abraham.	Abraham Ten Eÿck, Elizabeth Ten Eÿck.
	Petrús Carteniús, Catharina Goelet.	Elizabet.	Isaac Goelet, Catharina Boele, Wed. v. D <sup>o</sup> Antonius Cúrteniús.
24.	Abel Hardenbroek, J <sup>r</sup> ., Rebecca Anthony.	Abel.	Abel Hardenbroek, Annatje Elswort, z. h. v.
	Andries Varik, Aafje ten Eÿck.	Andries.	Jakobús Varik, Sara Varik, hús v. v. Baltús Van Vleek.
	Petrús Bogert, Maria Rome.	Annatje.	Barent Sebring, Annatje Rome, Wed. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Man.
Maaÿ 1.	Johannis Davenport, Annatje Smith.	Annatje.	Gerrit Van Bommele, Annatje Locie, z. hús v.
	Jakob Losier, Annatje Gellon.	Hendricús.	Willem Peeck, J <sup>r</sup> ., Annatje Locie, z. hús v.; John Bogert, J <sup>r</sup> ., Abigaël Quik, Petrús Francis Wessels.
8.	Isaac Vosie, Abigaël Perrigo.	Abraham.	Jan Vosie, Maria Vosie, j. d.; Maria Bogert, j. d., den 6 der Maart gedoopt.
11.	Johannes Elleson, Rachel Wessels.	Helena.	Louwrence Rome, Helena Túrck, z. hús v.
	Johannes de La Metri, Jannetje Post.	Isaac.	Isaac de La Metré, Cathalÿntje Bússing, z. hús v.
15.	Abraham Le Noy, Ariaantje Montanje.	Samson.	Marres Errel, Jannetje Montanje, j. d.
	David Brouwer, Jannetje Hartje.	Jakob.	Jakob Brouwer, Trÿntje Brouwer, j. d.
[677.]			
19.	Abraham Chúsouw, Jannetje Neeffjes.	Cathalÿntje.	Pieter Brouwer, Sara Kip, z. hús v.
	Michiel Van Búuren, Jannetje Hendrikze.	Johannes.	Hendrik Van Búuren, Jannetje Hendrikze, de moeder.

	A <sup>o</sup> 1757.	OUDEERS.	KINDERS.	GETUYGEN.
	22.	Christiaan Stouber, Anna Thys.	Anna.	Johannes Meyer, Anna Maria Corcelius, huís v. van Joh <sup>s</sup> . Remmy.
	25.	Nicholaas Bogert, Maria Quik.	Annatje.	J a k o b ú s Roosevelt, A n n a t j e Bogert, z. huís v.
	29.	Johannes Zúppinger, Anna Coens.	Margrita.	Johannes Meyer, Elizabet Inslar, huís v. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Zúricher.
Júný	5.	John Smith, Maria Stilwil.	Elizabet.	Philip Smith, Catharina Jelmoet, z. huís v.
	8.	Gerhard Smith, Cath- arina Sebring.	Maria.	Isaac Van Hoek, Cornelia Sebring, z. huís v.
	12.	Willem Peers, Tietje Poel.	Willem.	Jan Van Pelt, Margarita Wilx, huís v. v. Charles Philips.
	15.	Adriaan Bancker, Anna Boele.	Elizabet.	Christoffel Bancker, Eliz- abet de Peyster, Wed. v. Abr <sup>m</sup> . Boele.
		Nicholaas Bancker, Lena Van Wúrme.	Nicholaas.	Barent Marteling, Alida Júrkse, z. huís v.
		Wiert Banta, Annatje Minthorne.	Trýntje.	J a c o b Banta, Trýntje L o o t s, h. v. Hans Camminga.
		A a r o n Stokholm, Hilletje Aalst.	Hilletje.	Isaac Van Aalst, Aaltje Van Aalst, j. d.
	26.	Gerrit Schúúrman, Wýntje Van der Hoeve.	Lea.	Júriaan Mandeviel, Doro- thea Van der Hoeve, z. huís v.
		Pieter Wessels, Eliza- bet Hoop.	Elizabet.	Mouúritz de Hart, Anna Wessels, j. d.
Júly	3.	Jakobús Bogert, Eliz- abet Bancker.	Annatje.	Jan Bogert, Belitje Bo- gert, huís v. van Fran- cis Wessels.
		David Waart, Abigael Brúyn.	Josúa.	Isaac Brouwer, Rachel de Marée, z. h. v.
	6.	Johannes Dýckman, Lea Van Norden.	Dirk.	Cornelis Dýckman, Geer- trúy Vonk, j. d.
	13.	William Brúyn, Lea Maas.	Maria.	Ebenesar Brúyn, Johanna Breesjer, z. h. v.
		Lambert Loosje, Sara Kool.	Antje.	Johannes Loosje, Maria Brouwer, z. h. v.
	16.	Willem Van Deúr- sen, Catharina Gilbert.	Ankje.	Joris Brinckerhoff, Maria Van Deúrsen, z. h. v.
	17.	Jonas Slot, Belýtje Preyer.	Jakoba.	Benjamin Slot, Maria Van der Hoeve, j. d.
	21.	Pieter Remsen, Jan- netje de Hart.	Pieter.	de Vader en Moeder.*
		Harmanús Gardenier, Maria Ratan.	Maria.	Loúwrens Verwey, Ma- ria Verwey, j. d.

\* The father and mother.

A <sup>o</sup> 1757.	OUDEERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
[678.]	Johannes Dalÿ, Maria Erl.	William.	Pieter Seckerly, Júdith Dalÿ, j. d.
Aúg. 3.	Philip Livingston, Christina Ten Broek.	Alida.	Steven Richard, Margarita Ten Brook, z. h. v.
	Johan Frans Gúndelach, Maria Heemsen.	Anna Christina.	— Müller & Joh <sup>s</sup> .Hols, De Moederzelf.*
11.	Nicholaas Losier, Sophia Klockenaar.	Petrús.	Petrús Caroliús, Barbera Vels, j. d.
14.	Johannes Van Dalsen, Geertje Cúyper.	Hendrik.	Lúkas Kierstede, Catharina Groenendÿck.
17.	Richard Ray, Sara Bogert.	Cornelia.	Nicholaas Bogert, Belitje Bogert, Wed. v. Chr <sup>s</sup> . Dickenson.
	Thomas Fardon, Margarita Gilbert.	Johannes.	Johannes Gilbert, Femmetje Fardon.
	Johannes Dúrjee, Antje Voorhees.	Elizabet.	Cornelis Wÿnkoop, Elizabet Van der Spiegel, z. hús v.
21.	Philip van Deúrnen, Súsanna Blank.	Isaac.	Isaac Blanck, Maria Mills, j. d.
	Uldrik Broúwer, Maria Voos.	Maria.	Johannes Broúwer, Hester Broúwer, j. d.
24.	Jakobús Van Zante, Anna Marschalk.	Johannes.	Johannes Van Zante, Maria Lÿnch, z. h. v.
28.	Abraham Van Noort, Margarita Hennejon.	Margarita.	John Van Noort, Hilletje Schút, hús v. v. Casparús Stÿmets.
31.	Gidion Carsting, Súsanna Wallegraaf.	Maria.	Gÿsbert Gerritse, Elizabet Collens, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Meÿer, Annatje Van Blerkom.	Johannes.	Jan Broúwer, Rebecca Van Blerkom, j. d.
	Jakob Coning, Antje Shaw.	Jakob.	Johannes Rÿckman, J <sup>r</sup> ., Júna Waard, z. h. v.
	Anthony Ten Eÿck, Sara Ten Eÿck.	Anthony.	Tobias Ten Eÿck, Gerritje Van Schaik, Wed. v. Coenraad T. Eÿck.
Sept. 4.	Casparús Blanck, Trÿntje Heÿer.	Casparús.	George Stenton, Angenietje Blanck, z. hús v.
11.	Willem Bokee, Jannetje Minthorne.	Jannetje.	Willem Waldron, Hillegond Minthorne, z. h. v.
	Joris Marschalk, Hester Feÿn.	Margrieta.	Jan Gilbert, Anna Gilbert, hús v. v. John Cregier.
	Johannes Koning, Rebecca Rÿckman.	Johannes.	Johannes Rÿckman, Maria Van Sleÿk, z. hús v.

\* The mother herself.

A° 1757.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Johannes Múller, Anna Geertrúÿ Dinsmeÿer.	Anna Catha- rina.	Michel Húÿswert, Anna Catharina Milde, j. d.
14.	Samúel Waldron, Maria Basset.	Samúel.	Resolvert Waldrom, Jan- netje Meÿer, z. húis v.
Octob. 5.	Leendert Zúricher, Maria de Milt.	Anna.	Pieter Van Gelder, Maria Enslér, z. húis v.
	Isaac Koning, Geertje Hertje.	Willem.	Johannes Lets and Anna Koning, h. v. van Wil- lem Lets.

[679.]

	Johannes Cortlandt, Hester Bayert.	Hester.	Philip Van Cortlandt, Sara Van Cortlandt, j. d.
9.	Gerrit Heÿer, Maria Baldewÿn.	Sara.	Baltús Heÿer, Sara Búr- ger, z. húis v.
	Johannes Húÿgh, Elizabeth Van Dal- sen.	Willem.	Jakob Gardenier, Cor- nelia de Lametré, z. húis v.
12.	Joseph Montanje, Femmetje Berents.	Rachel.	Johannes Montanje, Maria Dalÿ, z. húis v.
	Johannes Anderson, Margrieta Bokee.	Abraham, Margrieta, tweelingen.	Willem Peers, Jannetje Minthorne, húis v. v. Willem Bokee; Willem Bokee, Jannetje Peers, j. d.
16.	Beekinan Van Búúren, Elizabeth Gilbert.	Johannes.	Hendrikús Van Búúren, Maria Meÿer, Wed. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> Van Búúren.
19.	Anthony Seckerly, Anna Peersel.	Anna.	John Dikzon, Cornelia Seckerly, h. v. v. Joris Miservie.
	Christoffel Stÿmets, J., Maria Elswort.	Christoffel.	Christoffel Stÿmets, Sen <sup>r</sup> , Aafje Lammerts, z. h. v.
	Nicholaas Romein, Margarita Min- thorne.	Samúel.	Paúlús Banta, Francÿntje Minthorne.
23.	Tobias Ten Eyck, Rachel de Peÿster.	Joh <sup>s</sup> de Peÿs- ter.	Willem de Peÿster, Catha- rina de Peÿster, h. v. v. Hendrik Rútgers.
	Abraham Bokee, Maria Car.	Jakob.	Daniel Fenix, Catharina Fenix, j. d.
	Joris Harssen, Maria Gilbert.	Gerrit.	Gerrit Harssen, Sara Harssen, j. d.
	William Gilbert, Catharina Bant.	Catharina.	Joris Marschalk, Catha- rina Bant, de moeder.
	Isaac Broka, Annetje Dÿckman.	Jan.	Teúnis Somerendÿck, Cornelia Dÿckman, z. h. v.
30.	William McGlaglin, Elizabeth Pippinger.	Margrita.	Abraham Meÿer, Tietje Ried, j. d.

A° 1757.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
Nov. 2.	Lúke Mattheúman, Catharia Sterr.	Catharina.	N. N. Richegood, Catharina Sterr, de moeder.
6.	Johannes ten Broek, Elizabeth V. Cortlandt.	Catharina.	Hendrik de Mon, Catharina Oothóut, z. hús v.
9.	Júrgen Walder, Anna Maria Houús. Simon Lamberts, Abigael Anderzon. Harmanús V. den Berg, Elizabet de Freest.	Dorothea. Simon. Gerrit.	Johan Hendrik Múller, Dorothea Baltserin, j. d. Jan Búrger, Catharina Lamberts, j. d. Dirk Uidenbogaart, Bregje Van den Berg, z. h. v.
16.	Francis Wessels, Beeltje Bogert.	Wessel.	Johannes Bogert, Annatje Peek, h. v. v. Jan Bogert.
23.	Johannes Harssen, Rachel Dýckman. Cornelis Van der Hoeff, Elizabet de Lametre.	Johannes. Mattheús.	Gabriel Sprong, Wýntje Dýckman, j. d. Gerrit Schúrmán, Wýntje Van der Hoeff, z. h. v.

[680.]

	Willem Hardenbroek, Geertrúy Vliereboom.	Willem.	Rem Rappelje, Neeltje Hardenbroek, z. h. v.
30.	Hendrik Wýtman, Maria Schoning.	Eva.	Ulrich Schoning, Catharina Coller, z. hús v.
Dec. 7.	Isaac de Lametre, Antje Perssie. John Jabwin, Elizabeth Poppelsdorff. Jan de Wit, Rachel Herres.	Joseph. Wilhemús. Anna.	Jan de Lametre, Jan- netje Post, z. hús v. Wilhemús Poppelsdorff, Eva Poppelsdorff, j. d. Jan Cregier, Anna Nax, z. h. v.
9.	Corneliús Romme, Mettje Robbertsen.	Corneliús.	Lúkas Romme, Aaltje Sebrand, z. h. v.
14.	David Davidse, Belitje Van Weert.	Anna.	Petrús Davidse, Margrietje Wood, j. d.
25.	Silvester Mariús, Femmetje Bergen.	Silvester.	Loúwrens Loúwrens, Catharina Teller, z. hús v.
	Vincent Montanje, Trýntje Hartje.	Petrús.	Petrús Montanje, Catharina VanderHoeff, z. h. v.

A° 1758.			
Jan. 1.	John Waaker, An- natje Brouwer. Johannes Dýckman, Rebecca Búys.	Petrús Brouwer. Johannes.	Petrús Brouwer, Sara Kip, z. hús v. Johannes Anderson, Eva Walter, j. d.
15.	Isaac Van Hoek, Cornelia Sebring. Jakob Van Wagenen, Neeltje Visscher.	Fredrik. Johannes.	Zacharias Sikkels, Catharina Heÿer, z. hús v. Nording Visscher, Anna Staats, hús v. v. Johs Roorbach.

A° 1758.	ouders.	Kinders.	GETUÛGEN.
18.	Jakob Remsen, Catharina Hendrikze. Thomas Warner, Bregje Aalsteÿn. Reÿnier Schaats, Elsj Schúÿler. Mattheús Hoppe, Aaltje Jakobs.	Jakob. Jakobús. Reÿnier. Jannetje. Lodewÿk.	Arent Remsen, Jannetje Rappelje, z. hús v. Jakobús Harres, Margrieta Aalsteÿn, j. d. Christoffel Schúÿler, Elizabet Steg, z. hús v. Wessel Hoppe, Anna Hoppe, Wed. van N. N. V. Norden. Loúwrens Van der Hoeff, Agnietje Ellen, z. hús v.
22.	Edúward Pedin, Sara Harssen.	Sara.	Gabriel Sprong, Lea Broúwer, hús v. v. Hendrik Van. . . .
25.	Abraham de Foreest, Elizabet Meÿer. Gerhardús Meÿer, Catharina Túrk.	Cornelia. Vrouúte.	Anthony Lam, Cornelia Ham, z. hús v. Jakobús Túrk, Margarieta Túrk, j. d.
29.	Jakob Le Roÿ, Cornelia Rútgers.	Herman.	Harmanús Rútgers, Elizabet Bensen, Wed. v. Herman Rútgers.

[681.]

Feb.	2.	Joh <sup>s</sup> Michiel Schram, Margarita Tanner.	Jakob.	Jakob Epply, Maria Petcholtz, z. h. v., & Anna Dorothea Noverhÿser.
	5.	Gerrit Harssen, Sara Kip. Fredrik de Voe, Elizabet Armstrong. Arhelaús Lynd, Sara Abrahams.	Maria. Joseph. Arnoút.	Pieter Marschalk, Maria V. Oostrand, Wed. v. Abr <sup>m</sup> Kip. Jan Pieters, Sara Blom, hús v. v. Joseph de Voe. Arnoút Abrahams, Agnietje Bergen, z. h. v.
	8.	Pieter Van Ranst, Yda Beekman. Pieter Clopper, Elizabet Lefferts. Richard Bancker, Sara Dúÿcking.	Cornelis. Catharina. Elizabet.	Cornelis Van Ranst, Catharina Canon, z. hús v. Dirk Lefferts, Catharina Clopper, j. d. Christoffel Bancker, Anna Richardson, h. v. Christoffel Bancker, Jún <sup>r</sup> .
		Jakob Roome, Jannetje Roome. Johannes Uÿtdenbogert, Maria Vredenburg.	Johannes. Gÿsbert.	Petrús Bogert, Annatje Roome, Wed. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> Man. Johannes Vredenburg, Catharina Palding, Wed. van Gÿsbert Uÿtdenbogert.
	12.	Peleg Borling, Agnietje Abrahams.	Jacomÿntje.	Arnoút Abrahams, Agnietje Bergen, z. h. v.

MARRIAGES AT ST. SAVIOUR'S, SOUTHWARK, FROM  
A.D. 1605 TO A.D. 1625.

TRANSCRIBED BY JAMES GREENSTREET, HONORARY SECRETARY OF THE PIPE ROLL  
SOCIETY.

(Continued from vol. xxvii., p. 162, of THE RECORD.)

- 10, Richard Willson & Angell Wood.  
10, George Sealle & Mabell Edwin.  
12, Richard Batcheler & Jone Dun, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
14, John Dunmowe & Anne Porter.  
18, Augustine Simpson & Jone Davis.  
1609 [-10].  
Januarye.  
1, Edward Chamber & Winifride Rogers.  
7, Richard Tassell & Alice Peele.  
7, John Shick & Jane Banks.  
8, James Cockshoote & Elizabeth Potter, *alias* Porter.  
9, Richard Gesill & Lettice Sewers.  
12, Barker Browne & Sibbill Roan, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
14, John Russell & Marie Thrifte.  
16, William Dallye & Christian Richmonde.  
21, George Salturue & Christian Cure, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
21, Walter Collins & Margaret Huetson.  
27, ffancis Basse & Joane Bowkham, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
ffbruarye.  
4, John Arnold & Hellen Morrice.  
4, John Bagley & Agnes Pewe.  
5, Robert Loward & Katheren ———.  
6, John Lewes & Marie Martin.  
11, Abraham Tongurio & Marie Berrye.  
11, John Chaire & Joane Welles.  
12, Robert Welldar & Elizabeth Raven.  
12, John Tayler & Cicelye Tate.  
18, Edmond Lewes & Alice Roylye.  
18, Richard Dickenson & Alice Williams.  
19, Nicholas Wiborne & Marie Cowden.  
19, Robert ffenne & Rebecka Cherrye, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
20, Richard Northall & Anne Hill.  
20, William Chamlye & Alice Jones, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
20, Edmond Dearinge & Jone Hilles.  
22, Clement Halle & Anne Righedine.

VOLUME 2.

1610.

March.

- 29, Walter Smith & Marie Courtnes, with licence.  
Aprill.  
3, James Mitchell & Jone Willins.  
8, Barnabie Hamonde & Elizabeth Cratforde.

- 9, Steven Johnson & Susan Powell.  
 9, Robert Harrison & Isabell Garrett.  
 10, Nicholas Dawes & Katheren Lee.  
 14, John Bonnett & Honor Mabbes, with licence.  
 15, George Harrison & Elizabeth East.  
 15, Hugh Knightlye & Agnes Wood.  
 16, John Tookey & Mercie Dunck, with licence.  
 16, Richard Baker & Dorothe Manneringe.  
 22, Thomas Smith & Jone Hooke.  
 23, George Ware & Elizabeth Powell.  
 27, Raph ffuller & Susan Holland.  
 29, Bartholomewe Bullmer & Marie Guilliams.  
     Maye.  
 2, Joseph Tayler & Elizabeth Ingle.  
 2, John Barrett & Anne Shawe.  
 6, Michaell Dunne & Anne Clarke.  
 6, James Lovedaye & Elizabeth Butler.  
 11, Richard Curtesse & Jone Barlowe, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 13, Simon Stratford & faith Stiles.  
 13, Richard Slawson & Anne Angell.  
 15, Robert ffuller & Cicelie Selbye.  
 16, John Barham & Elizabeth Dunmole, with licence.  
 20, Edward Smith & Vrsula Coleman, with licence.  
 21, Henrye Jones & Susan Laurence.  
 22, Thomas Lewis & Jone Guillham.  
 24, William Ellis & Anne Pratt.  
 25, George Gaywood & Dorathye ffarnefolde, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 25, Richard Leonard & Anne ffarnefolde.  
 28, John Marshall & Susan Marrett.  
 29, William Bromskall & Marie Coxe.  
 29, Samuell Pullen & Agnes fforde.  
     June.  
 3, Nicholas Longe & Prudence Pellitour.  
 3, Robert Clarke & Joane Oaste.  
 3, ffancis Carter & Agnes Hughes.  
 3, Joshua Wathwett & Elizabeth Pacie.  
 3, John Turner & Elizabeth Glascock.  
 4, Richard Hawkins & Anstuns Heath.  
 9, Richard Ewhurst & Agnes Ralfe, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 10, Peter Harwood & Joice Bradlye.  
 13, Richard Gresham & Elizabeth Archer.  
 17, Simon Aleword & Jone Cordwell.  
 18, Simon Sheene & Jane Rock.  
 24, John Gates & Margaret Parrye.  
 24, William Jones & Alice Hopkins.  
 29, Peter Stockton & Alice Botfield, with licence.  
     Julye.  
 1, William Harrison & Jane Pattinson.  
 1, Henrye Yem & ffancis Mathewes.  
 1, Michaell Horton & Margaret Yeomans.  
 3, William Huntley & Susan Loward.  
 9, John Steevenson & Agnes Darvoll, w<sup>th</sup> licence.



- 15, Thomas Gascoine & Margerie Lee.  
 16, William Todman & Jone Exshall.  
 19, Nicholas Lane & Margaret Bushop, with licence.  
 22, Francis Wright & Elizabeth Burley.  
 22, Henrye fassett & Elizabeth Coleburne.  
 22, Thomas flavell & Elizabeth Hayward.  
 22, Nicholas Bassett & Magdalen Bridgeman.  
 23, Edward Miles & Jane Vnderhill.  
 26, M<sup>r</sup>. Robert Skipworth & M<sup>res</sup>. Marie ffoxe, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 29, Edmond Petherick & Ellenor Peede.  
 29, William Maddox & Marie Marshall, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 [Blank] Francis Rosedaye & Jone Atkinson.

## August.

- 5, Edward Laycock & Alice Dennis.  
 11, Abraham Musgrave & Judith Done.  
 12, Robert Shelton & Marie Leeson.  
 12, Phillip Wiltshiere & Alice Bridges.  
 13, Richard Warrable & Katheren Cordwell.  
 19, Richard Price & Jone Dorrell.  
 23, Edmond Harkey & Margaret Peasemead, with licence.  
 26, Theophilus Chaundler & Elizabeth Browne.

## September.

- 2, Edward Jones & Marie Hood.  
 2, Lawrence Curtys & Agnes Brabrum.  
 3, Charles Pennington & Agnes Pullen.  
 4, Edward Westcombe & Margerye Westcombe, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 6, Thomas Wood & Susan Teere, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 8, John Robinson & Christian Miles.  
 12, George Browne & Sara Nellson, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 17, Henrye Reynolds & Alice Harrison.  
 24, William ffoster & Marie Scott, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 25, David Powell & Margaret Binion.  
 26, William Seager & Elizabeth Caffolde.  
 30, Thomas Howe & Margaret Pallmer.  
 30, William Stout & Isabell Cole.  
 30, John Browne & Margaret Rowse.  
 30, Charles Waywen & Isabell Vasse.

## October.

- 7, Walter Powell & Katheren Little.  
 12, John Rawson & Elizabeth Browne.  
 14, Joseph Stamson & Emme Steevens.  
 15, John Goldsmith & Ellen Peacock.  
 15, William Russell & Betterice Ragge, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 16, William Garfoote & Susan Bolton, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 16, William Jackson & Auderye Cumber.  
 18, George England & Margerye Martin.  
 18, Thomas Dawkins & Agnes Peerson.  
 19, John Mewe & Anne Jave, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 21, Richard Dallowfield & Ellenor Boateman.  
 22, Walter Knowles & Isabell Woodstock.  
 22, Abraham Garrard & Sara Stoakes, *alias* Cole, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 22, William Ollande & Elizabeth Cole, w<sup>th</sup> licence.



- 28, Andrewe Bell & Alice Balle.  
 28, John Wood & Margaret Carter.  
 28, John Gaye & Ellenor Rolles.  
 29, Richard Tipple & Joice Wood.  
 30, Thomas Bell & Margaret Browne.  
     ffebbruarye.  
 3, John Barriye & Elizabeth ffoster.  
 3, Edward Stevens & Barbara Russell.  
 3, ffookes ffletcher & Rose Jones.  
 4, Robert Davys & Susan Price.  
 4, Leonard Clarke & Elizabeth Parker.  
 4, George Milles & Margaret Alder.  
 5, John Earle & Jone Collens.  
 5, John Starlinge & Grace Piggot.  
 5, Nicholas Tyler & Judith Evans.  
 7, William Messenger & Susan Tিরer.  
     March.  
 6, James ffrancklin & Bridget Dunmoll, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 7, Raph Hannam & Elizabeth Wrench.  
 8, John ffieldweeke & ffrancis Watson.  
 12, James Heppes & Mildred Saxpes.  
     1611.  
 25, Thomas Richardson & Jane Harrison.  
 25, William Groome & Jane ffowler.  
 25, Phillip Poole & Agnes ffletcher.  
 26, John Morgan & Elizabeth Clarke.  
 27, William Eastwood & Anne Sermon.  
 28, Alexander Richardson & Margaret Hodds.  
 31, Richard Turner & Anne Howse.  
     Aprill.  
 1, Edwarde Skeete & Jane Sands, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 1, Silvester Thorne & Rachell Westcote.  
 2, John Jones & Elizabeth Elliott.  
 4, David Reynolds & Hannah Kempton.  
 4, Robert Lindsey & Anne Pilkinton.  
 7, Jacob Griffith & Elizabeth Anchor.  
 11, Thomas Deacon & Katheren Mozelye.  
 14, ffrancis Gittens & Anne Barlowe.  
 14, Thomas Beake & Elizabeth Tayler.  
 15, John Dotterell & ffrancis Manninge.  
 17, George Steere & Jone Smallpeece, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 18, William Morris & Margaret Thinkell.  
 28, James Burghley & Margaret Williams.  
     Maie.  
 2, John Bloomer & Briget Dimsdale.  
 2, Edmond Cope & Margaret ffree.  
 5, John Levett & Anne Parsons.  
 5, William Price & Anne Giffes.  
 7, Richard Simonds & Isabell Winch.  
 9, John Warberton & Susan Cooke, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 13, James Whitehead & Jane Dupper.  
 13, William Colliar & Margaret Timmes.

- 14, William Bennett & Alice Crier.
- 14, Roger Pennell & Margaret Longe, w<sup>th</sup> licence.
- 19, Richard Philks & Marie Gore.
- 19, William Snell & Magdalen Olliver.
- 21, Richard Kelsham & Elizabeth Bremell.
- 26, William Berrye & Alice Marshall.
- 26, Thomas Greenwood & Anne Smith.
- 27, Edward Jacombe & Jane Stamforde.

## June.

- 2, Thomas Godfrey & Alice Skinner.
- 4, Thomas Graye & Agnes Woodhurst.
- 6, William Hardinge & Elizabeth Langton.
- 6, Thomas Poolye & Anne Pawlye.
- 15, John Turner & Margaret Wooddye.
- 16, Roger Abbatt & Elizabeth Spinner.
- 17, William Arnewaye & Deborah Luntlye, w<sup>th</sup> licence.
- 23, John Cooke & Jane Moodye.
- 23, William Beere & Marie Baker.
- 24, Thomas Hore & Hellen Roch.
- 27, Thomas Richardson & Alice Higgens, w<sup>th</sup> licence.
- 27, Robert Carter & Sibbell Garie.
- 28, Thomas Grimmett & Katheren Larcum.
- 30, William Bagley & Hellen Peake.
- 30, Richard Lea & Margerye fisher.

## Julye.

- 7, William Wingefield & Katheren Griffen.
- 14, Thomas Robinson & Elizabeth Blanchett.
- 14, John Noyam & Amye Haggett.
- 17, Joseph Roman & Sibbell Mansell.
- 18, William ffrench & Jone Hancock.
- 18, Beniamin Capell & Elizabeth Mose.
- 21, Richard Robottome & Judith Jones.
- 21, William Piggott & Alice Higgens.
- 23, Edward Kellett & Julian Theobalde, w<sup>th</sup> licence.
- 23, John Croslye & Elizabeth Baken.

## August.

- 4, John Harrison & Elizabeth Allen.
- 8, William Weald & Alice Armestronge.
- 20, John Osbourne & Anstes Lathye.
- 25, Charles Tyler & Anne Younge.
- 25, Michaell Pigott & Elizabeth Blythe.
- 26, Mathewe Iles & Jane Lewes.
- 26, John Thomas & Elizabeth Bowyer.
- 27, Edward Layton & Alice Sparkes.

## September.

- 1, Anthonye Rogers & Elizabeth Coles.
- 2, Ezechiell Justice & Grizell Griffin.
- 5, Gregorye Tayler & Margaret Gethen.
- 8, Raphaell Greene & Isabell Winchurst.
- 9, Christofer Griffin & Elizabeth Neale.
- 11, John Robinson & Elizabeth Chambers.
- 12, Christofer Warwicke & Sara Whittwell, w<sup>th</sup> licence.

- 15, Thomas Launder & Elizabeth Snowson.  
 15, John Lee & Marye Rowland.  
 16, Thomas Tebb & Alice Keyes.  
 18, Christofer Toppinge & Anne Badger, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 19, James Browne & Jane Batcheler.  
 22, William Bolton & Agnes Hamond.  
 24, Francis Summers & Marye Watkins.  
 25, Newington White & Amye Durlinge.  
 26, M<sup>r</sup> John Bingham & Anne Cownden, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 26, John Parson & Jone Bennett.  
 29, Giles Timmes & Anne Davison.  
 29, John Wilton & Agnes fford.  
 30, Robert Toppam & Margaret Jones.  
     October.  
     2, Robert Eaton & Mary Grantham.  
     2, Hugh Rice & Hester Sharpe.  
     6, Hughe Morgan & Elizabeth Blake.  
     7, Marke Johnson & Agnes Teather.  
     8, Edward Pinson & Hellen Longe.  
 10, Ambrose Mudford & Jane Babbett, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 13, Isaack Rooffe & Anne Burton.  
 14, William Atkinson & Francis Cooke.  
 14, William Warwicke & Susan Love.  
 17, William Warde & Rose Rogers.  
 20, John Streter & Alice Hover, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 20, Henry Warde & Jane ffoster.  
 21, Francis Clarke & ffaith Staple, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 21, Nicholas Wyldes & Anne Wildinge.  
 21, Thomas Kettle & Betterice East.  
 27, John Podd & Elizabeth Wyke.  
 29, William Richardson & Marye Gore.  
 30, Henry Mitchell & Margaret Johnson, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 31, William Teather & Joane Dorrington.  
     November.  
     3, Lawrence Scott & Anne Burnham.  
     5, Lawrence Rodgerson & Dorathy Norman.  
     5, Raphe Carrier & Anne Harrison.  
     7, Robert Salter & Agnes Scales.  
     8, Symon Price & Christian Dashfield.  
 11, Richard Pierce & Jone Miles.  
 14, Robert Ripley & Jone Katheringham.  
 16, John White & Elizabeth Clayborne, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 16, Robert Hill & Elizabeth Stringfield.  
 18, William Mowse & Jane Wilkinson.  
 20, Thomas Vernon & Jane Newport.  
 27, Vrias Orton & ffaith Cumberland, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
     December.  
     1, George Lacy & Jane Wheatly.  
     2, Lancelot Pinches & Elizabeth Pendleton.  
     4, Lawrence Hillyard & Jane ffarmer, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
     5, Henry Vnderwood & Susanna Goffe.  
     8, Thomas Cooke & Rebecka Mancafter.

- 8, Robert Willdon & Isabell Percy.
- 9, John Wallis & Margaret Biffin.
- 10, Walter Consett & Jane Elliott.
- 15, Charles Bennett & Elizabeth Barber, w<sup>th</sup> licence.
- 17, Robert Jolly & Jone Lattin.
- 25, John Greene & Ellenor Roe.

1611 [-12].

Januarye.

- 5, Joseph Slowe & Margerye Crosse.
- 6, Robert Rawlins & Judith Hinks.
- 9, Richard Gardiner & Agnes Smith.
- 12, Abraham Niblett & Anne Hide.
- 13, Hugh Shepheard & Angell Willson.
- 16, Lancelot Relfe & Elizabeth Erland.
- 19, Edward Billinge & Frances Browne.
- 20, William Mitchell & Elizabeth Deane.
- 20, William Billinge & Agnes Toodupp, w<sup>th</sup> licence.
- 23, Richard Slade & Sarah Hunt.
- 26, Peter Dan & Joane Morcham.
- 27, Henry Lawly & Dorathy Pratt.
- 27, Thomas Tayler & Margery Sprincklett.
- 28, William Atlee & Julian Saunders.

February.

- 2, John Clarke & Jone Evans.
- 2, Richard Butler & Rose Parker.
- 3, Francis Hill & Mary Emry.
- 3, Michael Mumford & Elisabeth Randolphe.
- 6, Steven Apsley & Thomasen Whitehead.
- 9, John Hatherill & Anne West.
- 9, Robert Woodward & Jone Hamond.
- 10, Richard Cooper & Katheren Winter, w<sup>th</sup> licence.
- 12, Hugh Armeson & Margaret Hope.
- 13, John Bolon & Anne Crowder.
- 16, Anthony Edwards & Isabell Ellerne

---

## HOWELL GENEALOGICAL ITEMS.

BY GEO. R. HOWELL.

FROM the church records of Marsh Gibbon, County Bucks, England,  
I gathered the following :

Henry Howell gent was buried ye 7th day of July 1625.

Edward Howell was baptized the 20th of July 1584.

Thomas Howell filius Henrie Howell gent was bap. 14 Jan. 1590.

Margaret Howell filia Henrie Howell Gent was bap. 21 July 1592.

Anthony filius Henry Howell was bap. the 20th Feb. 1592-3.

Henry Howell was bap. 20th of July 1594.

Isabelle Howell filia Henrie Howell Gent was bap. 24 Aug. 1595.

Jane Howell filia Henrie Howell was buried 31 Jany. 1598.

Henry Howell son of Edward Howell, Gent, bap. 20 March 1619.

Henry Howell sonne of Edward Howell was buried 20 August 1619.  
 Thomas Howell sonne of Tho. Howell supposed bap. the 3 of Oct.  
 1619.

Margaret Howell daughter of Edward Howell was baptized the 24th of November 1622.

John Howell sonne of Edward Howell Gent bapt. the 20th day of November 1624.

Edward Howell sonne of Edward Howell Gent. bap. fourth day of September 1626.

Margary Howell daughter of Edward Howell Gent was bapt. the 4th of June 1628.

Richard Howell son of Edward How . . [illegible] . . 1629.

[Arthur] sonne of Edward Howell Gent was baptized . . . 1632.

Francis Howell wife of Edward Howell Gent was buried 2 of July 1630.

From Harleian MSS. in British Museum :

No. 15,018, Arms of Howell of Caerleon 3 towers triple towered argent.

No. 1,143, "Howell Kaerleon, of him do descend the men of Caerleon upon Usk in Monmouthshire."

From Wingrave Church records :

1550, Oct. 24, Joane Howell was christened.

1552, Dec. 13, Henry Howell was christened.

1558, 12 Sept., Mr. Wm. Howell was buried.

1559, April, John Howell was buried.

1597, 27 April, William Howell and Margaret Quaringdon were married.

1590, Oct. 11, Alice Howell was buried, d. of William Howell.

William Howell, Oct. 16, 1509, wills to son John, d. Edith, and w. Christian.

Harl. MSS. No. 6,032, p. 43, Hugh Fitz Williams of Bickerton grants land to William Howell, son of John Howell and wife Margaret in County of Cheshire.

No. 1,154, William Howell of Halley Gent. m. Ann d. of Richard Turner of Horton in Suffolk Gent. and had son Richard of Stratford in Suffolk Gent., who m. Margery d. of John Ford of Fratyng, in Essex, and had ch. Richard of Helington, Co. of Norfolk, Katherine, William, Anthony, Thomas, Brigitt, Margaret, Ann, Elizabeth, Thomasin, and Mary.

Richard of Helington, Co. Norfolk, above, m. Frances d. of Thomas Fernley and had ch. Richard, William, Frances, and Jane.

Arms.—Party per pale : 1st half quarterly first and fourth sable a crescent or : second and third arg. (a beast faded and undeterminable) : 2d half arg. on a bend 3 bucks' heads cabossed.

John Howell, deceased, late of Wedon, in County Bucks, "beinge sicke in bodye but of good remembrance," made, April 3, 1559, a nuncupative will saying he had had one-half of his father William's goods (William then deceased), and he gave them after certain legacies had been paid to his brother James Duncume of Hardwick. (William gave John half of his goods, and out of these he was to discharge half of William's legacies.)

From Somerset House records :

William Howell of Wedon in Parish of Waygate Gent Nov. 30, 1557,

devises to wife Anne (Hampton) and to ch. oldest son John, Henry, Jacob, Isabell, Jane, Cecill, Agnes, Anne, Joane and Alice. (He had also another son John who is not mentioned in his will.) Gives legacies to Agnes Page, Alice Slater, to every godchild of his, to the poor of Wingrove and Hardwick and Wedon, and Aylesbury and Whitechurch and Marsh. Gives legacy also to the high altar of Hardwick church and to the ornaments and to the bells of the same church. He directs that his body be buried in the chancel before the high altar of the church at Hardwick. He died Nov. 30, 1557. Rachel d. of William Howell next above was the first wife of Thomas Willis, A. M.; she was buried July 1631 at Hinsey.

1559, Simon Howell of Sotherton, Lincolnshire, names in his will wife Margery, brother James who has children, brother William, brother John who has children, and names his own sons John and Edward Howell under age and also a son Thomas.

1632, Thomas Howell of Gwynniger, Cornwall, mentions wife Elizabeth and five children (not named).

1633, Roger Howell of Whitcot Kyset Clunn, Salop, devises land at Boyne Lees in Llanbister, Co. Radnor; wife Margaret, and ch. Francis, John, George, and Mary, and brothers John and Francis Howell. Also a son-in-law Thomas and daughter-in-law Elizabeth.

1549, John Howell of Datchett, December 10, wills to wife Agnes and ds. Elizabeth Tyler and Jone (Joan) and to son and heir Walter Howell: gives his wife a house called the Bugless.

1575, William Howell of Wraxhall, Co. of Somerset, diocese of Bath and Wells, wills to w. Joan and sons John and Thomas. Leaves his son John to the care of Richard Evans of Wraxhall.

1593, Died John Howell of Littleton upon Severn, glover, and wills to wife Alice, former widow of Walker, and son William who has ch. John, Margery, and Agnes.

1610, Died John Howell of Rockhampton, glover, who mentions brother William and gives to kinsmen named Russell and Haines.

1068, Died John Howell of Wibdon, parish of Toddenham, Gloucester, leaving wife Anne and ch. Charles, John (under 21), and mentions his uncle Richard Williams.

1618, William Howell dies and in his will mentions sister Elizabeth of the Abbey of Tinterne, "if she be alive," sister Luce and brother John H.

---

## BEEKMAN FAMILY OF NEW JERSEY.

BY GEORGE C. BEEKMAN.

I HAVE copied the entries in the old Dutch Bible, word for word, concerning the children of Martin Beeckman, born 1685, died October 27, 1757.

The Dutch used is not correct, but it must be remembered that this was the second or third generation from the original emigrant from Holland, that their Dutch was picked up from family intercourse and



not from schools, and that constant association with English, French, and Indians had further corrupted it. I think it best to give it just as it appears.

The descendants of the three sons of Martin and Elizabeth (Waldron) Beeckman—viz.: Hendrick, Samuel, and John—are to-day numerous not only in New Jersey but also in New York, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, Oregon, and elsewhere. The NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD, July, 1885, gives a complete account of the family of Samuel, born November 26, 1729. Below is the family of Hendrick, born March 24, 1727.

Mr. Gansevoort I. Allen, who resides at Bath, Steuben County, N. Y., is compiling the descendants of the third brother, Johann, born November 5, 1741.

I also add the substance of the last will of Gerardus Beekman, who died in Monmouth County, N. J., in 1823. This will help to distinguish between the descendants of Martin Beeckman, who came to America in 1638 and settled near Albany, N. Y., and the descendants of William Beeckman, who came to America in 1647, and settled in the city of New York. Christopher, a grandson of the latter, married Maria Delanoy and settled in Somerset County, N. J. He died in 1723, leaving a will which is recorded in the office of the Secretary of State at Trenton. Gerardus, named above, was a grandson of this Christopher, and not related by blood to the family of Martin Beeckman.

A true copy of entries on one of the pages of a Dutch Bible, printed at Leyden, Holland, in 1663, and still (1896) in possession of the family:

"Anno 1724 den 21 Juny, dan is Elizabet Waldron myn vrow = de dochter van Samuel Waldron"

"Anno 1725 den 30 Agust is geboren Elizabet

"Anno 1727 den 24 March is geboren, Hendrickkes

"Anno 1729 den 26 November is geboren, Samuel

"Anno 1734 den 28 Juny den is geboren, Annate

"Anno 1741 den 5 November, den is geboren Johannes

"Anno 1757 October 27 dagh is onttleden Marten Beeckman<sup>(1)</sup> = 72

"Anno 1760 November 27 dagh is onttleden Elizabet Beeckman = 60

"Anno 1769 March 19 dagh is onttleden Hendrickkes Beeckman<sup>(2)</sup> = 77

"Anno 1795 Schtember 5 dagh is onttleden Anate Beeckman huys vrow van Johannes Waldron"

"Anno 1795 Schtember 10 dagh is onttleden Johannes Waldron"

"Januay 26 1796 died Hendrick Beeckman in his 69 year till 24 March"

Note (1).—When important papers were signed, or the Dutch language used, the name was written "Beeckman" in the old German way; but when the English language was used the "c" was frequently left out, as it had no sound or meaning in that language.

Note (2).—This Hendrick, a brother of Marten, was born June 5, 1692, and died unmarried. He left a will, admitted to probate January 15, 1770, and recorded in Secretary of State's office at Trenton, N. J., in Book K of wills, pages 148, etc.

The following record is from this and other Bibles in the family :

Hendrick Beekman, born March 24, 1727, and died January 26 1796 ; married Phœbe Bloomfield, who died October 25, 1807.

Their children :

(1) Elizabeth, born November 21, 1762 ; married William Parish ; died October 24, 1836.

(2) Henry<sup>(3)</sup>, born December 25, 1764.

(3) Benjamin, born October 26, 1766 ; married Cornelia Beekman (own cousin) ; died March 21, 1838.

(4) John H., born February 9, 1769 ; married December 25, 1791, Effe Brewer ; died February 24, 1861.

(5) William, born October 9, 1771 ; married a Miss Fulkson ; died October 17, 1844.

(6) Susannah, born February 22, 1773 ; married William Van Dorn ; died April 12, 1856.

(7) Martin, born December 23, 1776 ; died November 27, 1850, near Franklin, Warren County, Ohio. It is said that he left descendants in Ohio who spell their name in old way, Beekman.

(8) Francis Brazier, born January 9, 1779, and died somewhere in Ohio.

John H. Beekman by his wife Effe Brewer had the following children

(1) Mary, born January 26, 1794 ; died unmarried September 18, 1874.

(2) Phœbe, born May 14, 1796 ; married April 3, 1819, John R. Voorhees ; died April 24, 1852.

(3) Henry, born October 23, 1798 ; married November 8, 1818, Catharine Van Duyne ; died June 15, 1853.

(4) Daniel, born February 11, 1804 ; married Sarah Jane Van Duyne.

(5) John, born July 30, 1808 ; married February 10, 1853, Fanny A. Stiger.

Note (3).—Henry (born December 25, 1764) or William (born October 9, 1771) settled somewhere in State of Michigan and their descendants are said to be numerous.

Gerardus Beekman's will, dated March 3d, proved April 3, 1823, and recorded in Surrogate's office of Monmouth County, N. J., in Book B of wills, page 332 :

Letters testamentary granted to Garret Beekman, Christopher Beekman and Abraham C. Beekman. The executors named in will as the testator's three brothers.

The testator describes his residence as in Township of Upper Freehold, Monmouth County, New Jersey, and devises his property equally to his brothers and sisters, who are named in the will as follows :

(1) Catharine, widow of Abraham Quick, late of Hunterdon County, N. J.

(2) Garret Beekman, of Somerset County, N. J.

(3) Elizabeth, wife of Albert Voorhees, of Somerset County, N. J.

(4) Christopher Beekman, of Middlesex County, N. J.

(5) Martha, widow of Francis Hageman, late of Somerset County, N. J.

(6) John Beekman, of Monmouth County, N. J.

(7) Mary, wife of Stophel Barcalow, of Somerset County.

(8) Magdalen, wife of Aaron Longstreet, of Somerset County, N. J.

(9) Abraham C. Beekman, of Somerset County, N. J.

## TOMBSTONE INSCRIPTIONS.

AT CHRIST CHURCH, SHREWSBURY, MONMOUTH COUNTY, NEW JERSEY.

COPIED FROM THE ORIGINALS, 1896, BY MISS L. D. AKERLY.

Vestibule mural tablet :

“ In memoriam, | William Leeds, | a benefactor of this church, | died April 27<sup>th</sup> 1739. | Associated with the Rev. George Keith, | and | Governor Lewis Morris ; | in founding the Church in | Monmouth Co. in 1702.

1874 by G. D. H. G.”

NOTE BY L. D. A.—Monmouth Co. and Tinturn (now Tinton Falls) were named by Col. Lewis Morris, uncle of the above-mentioned governor, from the Morris estates at Tinturn, Monmouthshire, England. See “Bolton’s History of Westchester Co.” Lewis Morris Ashfield was grandson of Governor Morris.

Three slab tombstones in the interior of the church :

<p>“ Here   Lies buried the Body   of Elizabeth Ashfield, wife   of the Hon<sup>ble</sup> Lewis Morris   Ashfield. Died Nov<sup>r</sup> 30<sup>th</sup>   1767, aged 33 Years,   2 Months, &amp; 16 Days.”</p>	<p>“ In Memory of   Henry, son of Henry &amp; Euthaima Arabella Leonard,   Who died April 10<sup>th</sup>   1761   Aged 5 Years and 5 Months.”</p>
--	--

“ Here lyeth the Body of | Theodosius Bartow | Who departed this life the 5<sup>th</sup> of Oct. | 1746 | Aged 34 Years, 7 Months & 5 days.”

(OUTSIDE SLAB.)

“ Here lies buried the | Body of Col. John Redford | Who died July 16<sup>th</sup> 1764 | aged 59 Years, & 5 Months.”

(OUTSIDE SLATE.)

“ Here lies y<sup>e</sup> Body of | Elizabeth Stelle, wife | of Gabriel Stelle | Who departed this | Life y<sup>e</sup> 29<sup>th</sup> of July | 1723, ae. 38 year<sup>s</sup> | 2 Month<sup>ths</sup> & 1 day.”

“ Here lies y<sup>e</sup> body | of Benjamin son | of Gabriel & | Elizabeth Stelle | Died Novem<sup>er</sup>. 14<sup>th</sup> | 1719, in y<sup>e</sup> 3<sup>rd</sup> | Year of his age.”

“ In Memory of | Doct<sup>r</sup>. Joseph Eaton | Who died April the 5<sup>th</sup> | A. D. 1761 in the 44<sup>th</sup> | Year of his Age.”

“ Here lieth in hopes | of a joyful Resurrection | the Body of Samuel | Dennis, who came from | Great Britain to this | place A. D., 1675, & | lived here to the day | of his death which | was the 7<sup>th</sup> of June 1723 | aged 72 Years & 6 M<sup>o</sup>. | Leaving issue 2 Sons | & 3 daughters by | his only Wife Increase | who departed this life | 28 years before him.”

YELLOW MEETING HOUSE (BAPTIST) BURIAL GROUND, NEAR IMLAYSTOWN, UPPER FREEHOLD, MONMOUTH COUNTY, NEW JERSEY.

CONTRIBUTED BY J. LAWRENCE BOGGS, OF PERTH AMBOY, NEW JERSEY.

“ Here lieth the body of Elisha Lawrence who died April the 25<sup>th</sup> 1724, aged 58 years two months and eight days.”

“ Elisha Lawrence son of Elisha Lawrence, Born Aug. 5<sup>th</sup>, 1701 Died March 7<sup>th</sup> 1791, In the 90<sup>th</sup> year of his age.”

“ Elizabeth Lawrence, Born in Leicestershire, October 1st, 1709, Died April 1st 1772, aged 62 years and 6 months.”

“ In Memory of Ann Lawrence who departed this life March 11, 1795 aged 17 months.”

“ John Lawrence born Jan. 28th 170 $\frac{8}{9}$  and departed this life June 19, 1795 in the 86th year of his age.”

“ Mary Lawrence wife of John Lawrence departed this life February 19<sup>th</sup> 1782 aged 67 years, 9 months and 18 days.”

“ Mary Lawrence daughter of John Lawrence, Esquire who departed this life January 5, 1816, aged 64 years.”

“ Sarah Lawrence daughter of John Lawrence, Esquire, who departed this life July 7th, 1821, aged 66 years.

“ John Lawrence, M.D. who departed this life April 29th, A.D. 1830, Aged 83 years.”

“ Elizabeth, relict of William Le Conte, Esquire, of Georgia and daughter of John Lawrence, Esquire, of Monmouth County, who departed this life August 30, 1831, in the 82 year of her age.”

“ Sacred to the Memory of General Elisha Lawrence who died July 25, 1799, Aged 53. A stranger to all ambition but that of being useful. He was twice Vice President of New Jersey, for several years presiding Judge of the Pleas and after a series of faithful and gallant services in the Revolutionary War He was appointed by his country Brigadier General of the Monmouth Malitia.

Oft he surveyed the blazing line  
When Wars loud conflict rocked the brain  
Now sheltered in the realms divine  
He treads Heavens ever peaceful plain  
Led on by soft eyed Mercies mildest ray  
While fellow warriors hail him on his way.

By indulgence of the Generals family His Companions in Arms Erect this Tribute of Affection the 1st day of January 1800.”

“ At the feet of her father and Beneath this stone are deposited the remains of Miss Mary Redman Lawrence suddenly snatched from life in the bloom of health on the 5<sup>th</sup> of October 1802 in the 20<sup>th</sup> year of her age. Her form was lovely, but her mind the abode of every virtue.”

“ Sacred to the memory of Eliza daughter of the late General Elisha Lawrence who departed this life August 21<sup>st</sup> 1868 in the 88th year of her age.

Them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.”

“ In memory of William Boggs who departed this life October 27, 1776, aged 36 years.”

“ In memory of Jere Boggs who departed this life October 12, 1776 aged 4 years.”

JAMAICA, L. I.—These tombstones are near the entrance of the Episcopal Church at Jamaica, L. I. That of Catharine Clowes is sunk so that the date cannot be deciphered. They are close together, and doubtless this Edward Willett is the father of Marinus Willett. Adjoining are tombstones to the memory of Elbert Willett and other children of Edward and Alletta Willett. They are furnished now by G. Willett Van Nest,

Esq., as corroboration of the Willett article in the last issue of *THE RECORD*. The inscriptions are :

"In memory of Edward Willett who died the 1<sup>st</sup> of December 1794 aged 93 years. The husband of one wife 58½ years."

"In memory of Alletta Willett who dy'd October 3<sup>d</sup> 1780 aged 76 years. The wife of one husband 58½ y<sup>rs</sup>."

"In memory of Samuel Clowes Esq'r who Departed this life August 27 1760. Aged 86 years."

"In memory of Catharine Clowes who departed this life August——"

SAMUEL E. WELLS, of Albany, writes : "An old graveyard, about forty miles from Albany, is likely to be sold soon and cut up into building lots, and its records lost. It was started about 1770, and no burials in it since 1870. Many French and Indian and Revolutionary heroes lie here. With the exception of very few, the inscriptions on the stones can now be deciphered ; but the yard is taken no care of, and whether they dig it up or not, soon many of the inscriptions will be obliterated forever. The yard is about one hundred yards on each side, and thickly filled."

## NOTES.

CAUDEBEC, MEANING COLD BECK.—In the year 1053 William, afterward the Conqueror, "crossed the Seine at Caudebec, one of the spots where the ancient speech of the Northman still lives in the local name." "The arms of the town are appropriately three fish."—Freeman's "Norman Conquest," vol. iii., p. 85, and note.  
C. L. D. W.

DICKERSON, MUIRSON.—The following inscriptions were found on tombstones on the land of George H. Elderkin at Setauket, L. I. ; the stones are down, and the graves are not recognizable.

"In memory of Joshua Dickerson, who died Feb. 11<sup>th</sup> 1793 in the 22<sup>d</sup> year of his age."

"In memory of Mrs. Mary Muirson who departed this life Sept. 14<sup>th</sup> 1799 aged 53 years."

EDMUND J. JAMES, of the University of Chicago, has been collecting for some years notes upon the history of the Cossart family. We will perhaps print them in *THE RECORD*.

J. W. LILLY, 6524 Wright Street, Chicago, is compiling a genealogy of the Lillie, Lilly, Lilley families of America.

ST. JOHN'S CEMETERY, NEW YORK, TO BE A PARK.—The *New York World* of November 16, 1896, has the following :

"Yesterday was the last day for removing the dead from the old St. John's Cemetery at Hudson and Clarkson streets. The land has been purchased by the city for a park. Only twenty-seven disinterments have been made.

"Although work on the park nominally begins to-day, permission will be granted for the removal of the dead till the work actually begins, probably next spring.

"The old St. John's Cemetery occupies nearly one acre of land, and it is believed that more than 10,000 bodies have been buried there. It is forty years now since a burial has taken place there.

"Some of the stones bear the date of 1730, but the names are illegible. Weeds and bushes now grow throughout the cemetery. In one corner long rows of crumbling stones mark the victims to the terrible cholera plague between the years 1802 and 1805.

"A quaint old tablet bears the name of John Ferdinand Baron Castelroiti, who died in 1833. Another stone bears the inscription, "John Black, died in 1803." Black was a famous bookseller here one hundred years ago. Here the bodies of the

ancestors of many well-known families, such as the Butlers, Blissés, Andersons, Clevelands, Fairchilds, Gibsons, Rumseys, Schermerhorns, Schieffelins, Taylors, Townsends, and others, lie."

**THE LION GARDINER TOMB.**—The tomb of Lion Gardiner was marked originally by a simple cedar rail supported by two low posts of the same wood. In 1886, when the monument of which a sketch is given in the present number of *THE RECORD* was erected, the skeleton was found intact, the hair being in a good state of preserva-

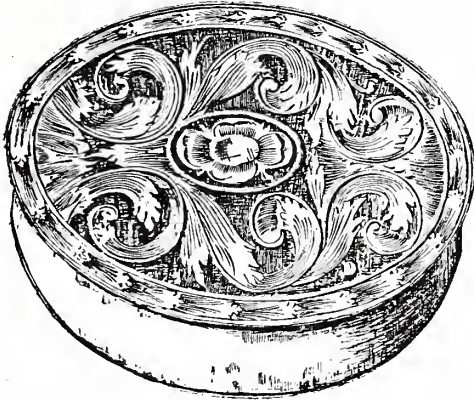


The Tomb of  
*Lion Gardiner,*  
at Easthampton, L. I.

tion; a piece was cut off and divided between Mrs. Sarah Diodati Thompson and Mrs. John Alexander Tyler. The body was found in the same position as that of Rev. Thomas James, the first minister; *i. e.*, facing the other graves. However, by an error the effigy was placed with the head in the wrong direction. In old English churchyards the most ancient graves were marked with cedar posts and a rail of exactly the same kind, and several can still be seen on the Isle of Wight. The present monument is constructed of Westerly granite, a stone of fine grain and lasting qualities, and is probably the only one of its kind in this country. A recumbent figure represents the sturdy old warrior clad in the military garb of his day, with the visor of his helmet closed. A roof supported by eight pillars serves to protect the effigy from the action of the elements, and the base upon which the figure rests has on its four sides, cut in old-fashioned letters, the following sketch of Lion Gardiner's life as soldier and citizen:

"An officer of ye English Army and an Engineer & Master of Works of Fortifications in ye Leaguers of ye Prince of Orange in ye Low Countries. In 1635 he came to New England in ye service of a Company of Lords & Gentlemen. He builded & commanded ye Saybrooke Forte.

"After completing this term of service he removed in 1639 to his Island of which he was sole Owner and Ruler. Born in 1599, he died in this Towne in 1663 venerated & honoured.



THE "BULL" SMITH SNUFF-BOX.—Originally owned by Richard Smith, the patentee of Smithtown, Long Island; now in possession of Frederick Diodati Thompson, of Sagtikos Manor, Islip, L. I.

JUDGE CLEARWATER sends the following two notes from the Kingston (N. Y.) *Daily Freeman*:

"SWAENENBURGH RECORDS.—Judge Clearwater has received from Mr. Dederick Versteig, who is translating the old Dutch records of this county, a synopsis of Volume IV., which covers the period from November 9, 1673, to October 17, 1765, embracing the time from the surrender by Great Britain of her sovereignty of the colony of New York to the States-General of the Netherlands to the termination of the period of Dutch supremacy by the recession of the colony by the Prince of Orange and the States-General of Holland to the Duke of York. So distasteful was the English domination to the old Dutch burghers of Esopus that when the royal standard of England was hauled down and the standard of the States-General run up on the mast at the block-house, the Court of Scheppens changed the name of the settlement from Wiltwyck to Swaenenburgh, and it was known as Swaenenburgh until it passed with the rest of the colony under the control of the Duke of York.

"It is amusing to note from the records of this period that the Scheppens were then troubled with precisely the same question which occupies so much of the time of their successors, the present common council; namely, poor roads and dirty streets. The road referred to in the minutes of the court is a portion of the historic thoroughfare leading from Kingston to Hurley, although it seems to have been in better condition then than it is to-day. The question of keeping the streets clean within the fortifications was settled by compelling every householder to clean the street in front of his own premises."

"A KINGSTON CHURCH.—The First Dutch Church of Kingston, which was founded nearly two centuries and a half ago, by the ancient Dutch settlers of Esopus, is becoming one of the great memorial churches of the time, renewed interest being taken in it by the descendants of early Kingstonians, who are scattered all over the United States. The church contains the magnificent Houghtaling memorial window, which is said to be the finest and most expensive stained-glass window in this country, and which is annually visited by hundreds of people who have read about it in the *Freeman* and its exchanges. It also contains a beautiful memorial tablet to the memory of the Hon. Abram Bruyn Hasbrouck, formerly president of Rutgers College, which is modelled after the entrance to a Greek temple; and also the memorial to the memory of the Rev. John C. F. Hoes, D.D., who was the pastor of the church for about a quarter of a century, and which is in the form of a marble Roman arch. Also a tablet containing the names of the ministers of the church from 1660 to the present day. There is let into the front wall of the church two stones containing

"Under many trying circumstances in Peace & War he was Brave, Discreet & True."

This monument is a beautiful and enduring memorial of one of the finest characters of our early history. It is the conception of the late James Renwick, architect of St. Patrick's Cathedral and Grace Church, New York, besides many other important ecclesiastical edifices. It was erected at the expense of Mrs. Sarah Diodati Thompson, daughter of the seventh Lord of the Manor, and of Mrs. Mary Thompson Gardiner, widow of Samuel Buel Gardiner, the tenth Lord.

inscriptions in Dutch, which formerly occupied the same position in the old Dutch church in the city of New York a hundred and fifty years ago. At the corner of Wall and Main streets is the cenotaph to the memory of the Rev. John Gosman, D.D., one of the most eminent divines of the Dutch denomination, who was pastor of the church for many years. All of these, with General Sharpe's recent gift immortalizing the services of the One Hundred and Twentieth Regiment in the war of the Rebellion, give our old Dutch church a unique distinction among the churches of the nation."

VAN KESSLER-CRAVEN.—The following certificate, two hundred years old, was found among some old papers, and is contributed by C. T. R. M., of Croton-on-Hudson. It is endorsed on back: "Marriage Certificate of Jan Van Kessler and Emittche Craven by Justice Isaac Whitehead, 1696, July, the 13 day." It reads: "This may signifie to all persons to whom these presents shall come that Jan Van Kessler and Emittche Craven both of ye towne of Bergen in ye County of Bergin and province of East Jersey ware lawfully joyned together in mattremony according to the usiall form this thirteenth day of July 1696 by me, ISAAC WHITEHEAD, Justice."

CORRECTION.—Theodore M. Banta, Esq., has kindly called the attention of the editor to mistakes made by him in preparing the index for the last volume. He gladly acknowledges his mistake, pleading lack of funds as his only excuse for attempting to do it alone. Mr. Banta says:

"In looking over the index to the last volume of THE RECORD, I notice errors which prompt me to suggest that it would be well to have some one who understands Dutch to whom to refer the names which appear in the baptismal records of the Dutch Church now publishing.

"For example, on p. 134 is the baptism of a child of Somerset Knegt v. Ths. V. Wÿck and Sara Rÿt, meid v. Abrm. Van Wÿck.

"The witnesses were Jan Herres Knegt v. de Wed. Van Rutgers and 'Demoederszelf,' In the index two of these names appear under 'Knegt' and another under 'Demoederszelf,' whereas 'Knegt' is Dutch for a 'man-servant,' and the last supposed witness is 'the mother herself.' A translation of the entry would be: Somerset, man-servant of Thomas Van Wÿck, and Sara Rÿt, maid-servant of Abraham Van Wÿck. Witnesses: Jan Herres, man-servant of the widow Rutgers, and the mother herself."

"I notice a similar error, in indexing item on p. 75, as 'De Moeder, Maria Storms,' under D's, the entry really being, 'The mother, Maria Storms.'

"Possibly these two errors are the only ones in the index. I chanced to notice them as I was looking for other names. Please pardon my presumption in notifying you. I think it would add to the value of the records if translation of these Dutch words appeared at the foot of the several pages, and I can have these done for you without expense.

Yours truly,

"THEODORE M. BANTA."

## QUERIES.

DRAKE.—Wanted, maiden name and parentage of the wife of Benjamin (Joseph<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Drake, of East Chester, N. Y., father of Colonel Joseph, born 1737, and great-grandfather of Joseph Rodman Drake. Also dates of birth and death; also facts regarding said Benjamin. MISS HELEN W. REYNOLDS, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

DUSENBERRY.—Wanted, the descendants of Barzillai Dusenberry, born August 20, 1762, and who married Polly Hopper, daughter of Andrew Hopper. They settled in Yorktown, Westchester County, about 1808.

C. E. D., Lansingburg, N. Y.

LISLE, LILLIE.—John Lisle (l-e-el'), of Woodyton, Hampshire, England, owing to disfavor of King Charles I., took refuge in New England, reaching Boston, it is said, in 1640. Was he the John Lillie who resided at Wethersfield, Conn., 1640-50? Was the latter the father of George Lillie of Reading, Mass., 1658? George Lillie married, 2d, Jane ———, at Reading, 1667; who was she? Samuel Lillie<sup>2</sup> married Hannah ———, at Reading, about 1691; who was she? Obediah Lillie<sup>1</sup>, born Woodstock, Conn., 1733; whom did he marry? Benj. Lillie<sup>5</sup>, born Windham, Conn., 1756; information regarding his descendants desired.



WAY.—Henry Cook, son of Jesse and Mary (Wierman) Cook, was born 2d mo., 29, 1768, in Warrington Township, York County, Pa., and died 4th mo., 9, 1835, at the same place. In 1796 *Warrington Monthly of Friends*, York County, Pa., complained of him for marriage by a "hireling minister." He married Mary Way, who, tradition says, came from Ontario County, N. Y. She was born 7th mo., 16, 1769, died 3d mo., 16, 1836, and is buried beside her husband in Warrington Friends' graveyard. Can anyone give the names of parents and place of birth?  
ALBERT COOK MYERS, Swarthmore College, Pa.

MALCOM.—The late Rev. Howard Malcom, D.D., was the son of John James Malcom. He was the son of John Malcom and Hannah Roberts (granddaughter of Hugh Roberts, who was one of Wm. Penn's Council). These were married in "St. Michael's and Zion Church," Philadelphia, in 1772. Who was John Malcom's father? A vague family tradition holds that he was a sea captain during the Revolution and was lost at sea. Any information on this line will be gratefully acknowledged by  
GRANVILLE MALCOM, Haverford, Pa.

---

### OBITUARY.

CLARKE.—Mr. Bayard Clarke died in New York City, September 23, 1896, aged forty-seven.

Mr. Clarke was the only son of the late Col. Bayard Clarke, and came of an old New York family, allied to those of Lawrence, Moore, Remsen, Woodhull, and others. Mr. Clarke was educated for the profession of civil engineer, but practised only a short time.

For several years past he had been in failing health, and remained at his country home, "Isola Bella," an island in Schroon Lake in the Adirondacks. Mr. Clarke was a life member of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, and in 1884 one of its officers. He was also a member of the Saint Nicholas Club and the City Club. He was well known in New York Society, and his death will be deeply regretted by his many friends, to whom he had endeared himself by his genial temperament and unvarying courtesy.  
R. K.

---

### BOOK NOTICES.

THE STREETER GENEALOGY. The title page fully indicates the character of the work, a genealogical history of the descendants of Stephen and Ursula Streeter of Gloucester, Mass., 1642; afterwards of Charlestown, Mass., 1644-1652. With an account of the Streeters of Goudherst, Kent, England.

The author is Mr. Milford B. Streeter, Brooklyn, N. Y., and the result of his labor is an octavo volume in cloth of 323 pages. The typographical appearance of the work is pleasing, its plan well conceived, and its information readily accessible. An introductory monograph on the Streeters of Goudherst, Kent, England, by Eben Putnam, is exceedingly interesting, and evinces, as does the whole work, patient, careful, painstaking research and investigation. It is thoroughly indexed, both as to names and places, and is a desirable acquisition to genealogical literature. Fuller historical data in relation to those whose names it records, noting their occupation or giving some clue to the character of their lives, would have increased its value. History, biography, and genealogy, skillfully interwoven, form the ideal family record.

T. W. W.

A PETERS LINEAGE. FIVE GENERATIONS OF THE DESCENDANTS OF DR. CHARLES PETERS OF HEMPSTEAD. Compiled by Martha Bockée Flint. 8vo, cloth, 164 pp.

This work is published, according to the compiler's declaration, as "a preliminary study," with the hope that the record may "be perfected through the sympathetic co-operation of every branch of the family." It nevertheless contains a vast amount of information, and apparently gives a faithful record of the Peters generations. The arrangement is complicated, the generally received system of genealogical notation is ignored, and the index is partial, containing the names of only four generations.

The omission of the title on the back of the book is also to be deplored. When the book is on the library shelf no one knows what it is. It would be well if those who are preparing family histories would avail themselves of the experience of the past, that the result of their labors might be presented to the public in the orderly manner which patient study has evolved as the most desirable.

T. W. W.

THE NATION'S LEADERS. AMERICA'S GREAT AND SELF-MADE MEN OF MARK, WHO HAVE MADE THE HISTORY OF OUR COUNTRY, is a book which comes to us from the press of John C. Vorston & Co., Philadelphia, 1896. It contains elegant steel engravings of C. Vanderbilt, Daniel Webster, Charles W. Cass, and J. Pierpont Morgan.

KING'S PHOTOGRAPHIC VIEWS OF NEW YORK. A souvenir companion to King's Handbook of New York City. A superb volume of 720 pages and 450 illustrations. By Moses King. Printed in Boston.

Needs only to be seen to be appreciated. The price in cloth is one dollar. These illustrations in our changing city will have an interest years hence, when the present structures are gone, like Barnum's American Museum and its successor the *Herald* Building, the Metropolitan Hotel and New York Hotel, and other prominent buildings which are gone, and in many cases forgotten.

ANNEKE JANS BOGARDUS.—HER FARM, AND HOW IT BECAME THE PROPERTY OF TRINITY CHURCH, NEW YORK. AN HISTORIC INQUIRY. By Stephen P. Nash, LL. D. Prepared and printed for the use of the Church. New York, MDCCCXCVI. The Gillis Press. Pp. 105.

This should forever stop the idle tales and expectations of fortune hunters, who have built castles for themselves and others, which have been to many a snare and delusion. The book is interesting, aside from the establishment of the title of the church and the quieting of the class above referred to and those who have made a business of keeping alive the claim. It also clears up the confusion of old Jans farm, the Annatje Jans or Bogardus farm, and the Dominies Hook grant to Anneke Bogardus, which was not in New York at all, but on Long Island. The paper and press-work are good, and we advise all interested to read it.

RECORD AND STATISTICS OF THE ACADEMIC CLASS OF FIFTY FOUR, YALE UNIVERSITY, 1854-1896. Compiled by the Class Secretary (Chas. H. Leeds). Stamford, Conn.: Gillespie Bros., Printers. 1896. 6 $\frac{1}{2}$  × 8 $\frac{3}{4}$ , cloth. Pp. 259.

There are no books which surpass class histories in value, for while histories generally deal with the distinguished and omit the mass, a class history gives the life of every member, including parents and children, and thus becomes a series of genealogies. The interest which attaches to such a group of men, educated in an institution like Yale, is widespread, reaching to the relations, friends, and acquaintances in three generations. There is a fine group picture by Pach, of twenty-three as they appeared at the reunion in 1894, forty years after graduation. Among the class is Prof. Thomas Egleston, of this Society; ex-Judge Howland, Governor of the Mayflower Descendants; Consul-General Yung Wing; Thomas G. Ritch and his partner General Woodford; President Stevens of the Sixth National Bank; Rev. Dr. Erskine N. White, of the Church Extension Board, and many equally prominent. One hundred and sixty-seven were connected with the class; just 100 graduated, of whom 50 have died, and 37 of the non-graduates also are dead. Twenty-nine were in the Union and 18 in the Confederate service; 7 were killed in battle; 5 died in service. There have been 100 wives and 299 children; 67 of the latter are married. These figures show how wide the circle becomes in a lapse of two-score years. We take this occasion to say we would like to have every publication issued by every class of every college or institution in the land. In our library they will be valued and preserved. Owing to the kindness of the late Chief Justice Richardson of the Court of Claims, and Mr. T. F. Brownell, we have a good number of Harvard class histories. Let every member see that his class is on the catalogue, and that his college is represented by all its class publications, large and small.

THE PASTOR AND THE CHURCH; OR, REV. JOHN H. DURYEA, D.D., AND THE SECOND REFORMED CHURCH AT PATERSON, N. J. By Rev. Theo. W. Welles, D.D., Pastor of the Church. New York Board of Publication of the Reformed Church in America, 1896. Cloth, 6 × 8 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Pp. 172 + xxiii.

Forty-eight pages are given to the life and services of Dr. Duryea (1810-1895);

then 56 pages are given to the history of the church, including the pastorates of Dr. Milliken and Dr. Welles; then the roll of communicants entire, 23 pages; baptisms, 23; marriages, 22; and a double-column index of 23 pages.

If every pastor and church would follow this example how much would be saved! Church records have been lost, burned, and stolen in every part of the country without exception, and the only method of preservation that we know is duplicating through the press. Ministers have been known to carry books away after a disagreement with the church; records have been destroyed by those who wished to put an end to evidence, for their own purpose; entries have been cut out by parties who wished to have the evidence for some occasion; and in each case the loss to others follows of necessity, and perhaps can never be retrieved. Hence we are glad to hear of every book of this kind, and we want them all in our library. The author probably had good reasons for his title; he was filled with the thought of one pastor and one church, and he did not give a thought to his book finding itself far away from *his pastor and church*, upon the shelves of libraries, where it would have been more readily introduced by such a backing as "Dr. Duryea and the Reformed Church at Paterson."

AUTOBIOGRAPHICAL REMINISCENCES OF REV. ALVAN BOND, D.D. 1793-1882. Funeral Sermons and Notices. Ancestry and Descendants. Pedigree Charts. Alvan Bond and Sarah Richardson his wife, with Sketches of Ancestral Early Settlers. Fac-simile of Bond Genealogy printed in 1826. New York: Privately printed, 1896. Morocco, 7 $\frac{1}{2}$  x 10 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Pp. 189 + 12.

This elegant work of art from the Gilliss press is a treasure few can secure, as only thirty-five copies were printed. Number 26 was presented to the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society by the gentleman who bore the expense of the memorial. The reminiscences were written by Dr. Bond in 1877, when eighty-five years of age. They were printed as they were left, without revision. The record of his ancestors is from the Genealogies and History of Watertown, Mass., by Henry Bond, M.D. The author of that early and still valuable book was a third-cousin of Rev. Dr. Bond. His work will live and continue to fill an important place among local histories and genealogies after many of us are forgotten.

The two charts show six generations of the ancestors of the Doctor and Sarah Richardson his wife; forty-three of the lines showing seven generations, and tracing more than that number to the early emigrant ancestor. The funeral sermon was by Rev. Dr. W. S. Palmer. There is a letter of Rev. Dr. Cyrus Hamlin and a memorial address by Rev. Timothy Dwight, D.D., LL.D., President of Yale University.

The trans-Atlantic ancestry is traced to Jonas and Rose Bond of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, Eng. He died in 1601. Of Dr. Bond's descendants eight children, seven grandchildren (one of whom married Mr. Bowen Whiting Pierson, a member of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society), and four great-grandchildren are shown.

There are also sketches of the following settlers, to wit.: Bond, who came to America in 1630; Biscoe, 1640; Burton, 1637; Coolidge, 1630; Follett, 1655; Fuller, 1644; Goldthwaite, 1630; Gould, 1639; Jackson, 1643; King, 1635; Lamson, 1677; Livermore, 1634; Melendy, 1726; Newgate, 1632; Nichols, 1638; Osborn, 1672; Ray, 1634; Sibley, 1629; Tompkins, 1638; Trask, 1627; Waters, 1636. Nine of these were members of the First Church of Salem, a picture of which, in 1634, is given, and the original frame of which is preserved in the Essex Institute. The Richardson ancestral sketches are equally interesting, including Adams, Barker, Bass, Breck, Clark, Dyer, Ellis, Thomas and John Frary, Greenoway, Herring, Hill, Leland, Lovell, Morse, Paine, Penniman, Pierce, and Wight. There are eighteen beautiful illustrations, comprising portraits and views, the latter of buildings and places in Old and New England. The volume is concluded by a fac-simile reproduction of the Genealogical Register, being a record of the descendants of Col. William Bond, who settled in Watertown, Mass., A.D. 1649. Boston: Printed by Benjamin F. Bond, 1826. This quaint little nine-page antique must feel strange to be resurrected in such surroundings of paper, binding, and engravings, but the compiler was wise enough not to despise the day of small things, for the great genealogical crops of to-day are the result of the germs the fathers planted in years gone by. It is an evidence of the advance both book-making and genealogy have made in seventy years, when we turn over the leaves of this superb book and stop at the little reprint in the back. Some, who are experiencing the difficulty of building a pedigree, when they see this, may say, "Oh! that my ancestor had written a book."

HISTORY OF DANBURY, CONN., 1684-1896. From notes and manuscript left by James Montgomery Bailey. Compiled, with additions by Susan Benedict Hill. New York: Burr Printing House, 1896. 7 x 10½, sheep. Pp. 583.

This first history of the growing city of Danbury is full of facts which will prove interesting to a large number who have settled in or emigrated from this place. It is closely connected in its origin with Norwalk, whence the founders, Thomas Taylor, Francis Bushnell, Thomas Barnum, John Hoyt, James Benedict, Samuel Benedict, James Beebe, and Judah Gregory, came. They were soon reinforced by Dr. Samuel Wood an Englishman, Josiah Starr from Long Island, Joseph Mygatt from Hartford, the Knapps, Wildmans, and Pickets. Many of these names have been identified with the town ever since, and some of them have been represented and influential in New York; in fact, Danbury is on the border, situated near the line of this State, between the Berkshires and the Sound. Some fifty pages are given to the early settlement, Thomas Robbins' Century Sermon, and the establishment of the church. Then as much more is occupied with Danbury in the Revolution and its burning by Tryon in April, 1777.

The succeeding matter is of local interest, showing its families, business, professions, streets, cemetery, libraries, charities, banks, societies, taverns and hotels, fire department, and water supply. Chapter xxxviii., "The Civil War," shows where Danbury stood when the flag was assailed. This book is copiously illustrated with views and portraits. There are also many tombstone inscriptions, which, our experience tells us, are valued by many who otherwise never know the facts contained, perhaps even the location of the graves of their ancestors; these facts are not permanent until printed, and therefore he is a benefactor who copies the inscription on a stone which to-morrow may be lost forever. There is a list of the representatives in the State Legislature, after which follow nine pages of chronology and sixteen pages of index in double column.

The book is sold for the benefit of a charity in which the author, Mr. Bailey, was interested. We hope they will reap so large a harvest from its sale that Miss Hill will be engaged to edit a second volume containing the genealogies of Danbury families.

---

## DONATIONS TO THE LIBRARY.

### BOUND.

- Allen, James M.—Memorial Harriet Brown Allen.  
 Cass, Chas. W.—The Nation's Leaders, America's Great and Self-made Men of Mark.  
 Danbury Relief Society.—History of Danbury, Conn.  
 Deats, H. E.—The Jerseyman, vols. i. and ii.  
 Eliot, Ellsworth, M.D.—Jno. Knox. Death and Funeral Services; Semi-Centennial History New York Life Insurance Company.  
 Greene, Alister.—Smith's History of New Jersey.  
 Greene, Richd. H.—Pastor's Memorial, Rev. Geo. W. Blagden, Old South.  
 Hopstone, Frances Johnstone.—Our Firemen, History New York Fire Department; Copartnership Directory, vol. xxix.: Report Commissioners Fishery, State of New York; Philips' Business Directory, vol. xxi., New York; Manual Legislature, State of New York; Social Register, 1891-3.  
 Kelsey, Chas. W.—King's Photographic Views of New York.  
 Leeds, Chas. H.—Class of Fifty-four, Yale University.  
 McCormick, Cyrus H.—Inventors, Men of Achievement.  
 Miller, Mrs. Mary Rice.—City of Atlanta Industrial Review.  
 Nash, Stephen P.—Anneke Jans and Her Farm, How it Became the Property of Trinity Church.  
 Williams, Fanny H.—Souvenir U. P. Church, Salem, N. Y.

### PAMPHLETS.

- Bagg, L. H.—Bagg Ancestry.  
 Deats, H. E.—The Jerseyman, vol. iii., Nos. 1, 2, 3; Genealogical Sketch of Col. Thomas Lowrey and Esther Fleming his Wife; Anniversary Services, Presbyterian





JAMES CLARK, OF LEBANON, CONN. ÆT. NINETY-FIVE. (T. Badger pinx.)

The oldest survivor of the Battle of Bunker Hill.  
Present, June 17, 1825, at laying of corner-stone of the Monument.

# THE NEW YORK Genealogical and Biographical Record.

VOL. XXVIII.

NEW YORK, APRIL, 1897.

No. 2.

## CAPTAIN JAMES CLARK, OF BUNKER HILL RENOWN: HIS ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS.

BY MARY CLARKE HUNTINGTON.

OVERLOOKING a fine sweep of hills in the town of Lebanon, Conn., is a house with which are connected some interesting associations. It is the old Clark homestead, built 1708, where was born James Clark, the subject of this sketch; a sturdy patriot in "those days which tried men's souls"; a soldier whose name deserves more than passing mention.\* But before making further reference to his military career, let us consider his antecedents.

1. DANIEL Clark, the first of the line of whom there is distinct information, came as a young man to this country from England—though neither the ship on which he sailed nor the date of his arrival is known. He was one of the first settlers of Windsor, Conn., and is recorded as: "Attorney-at-Law, a Gentleman of Distinction, and generally in Publick Office." He was on the land division at Hartford, Conn., in 1639; was Secretary of the Colony from 1658 to 1664, and again in 1665-66. For the use of their magistrates the town of Windsor appropriated a particular pew in their meeting-house, and in addition to the ordinary finish ordered it wainscoted. On the elevation of Daniel Clark to the magistracy the town, "in Towne Meeting assembled," passed the following vote: "May 5, 1651: At a Meetinge of ye Towne Mr. Clark was appointed to sitt in ye Greate Pewe." He was twice married—first to Mary, daughter of Thomas Newberry, of Dorchester; second, to Martha, widow of Simon Wolcott, of Windsor. He died August 12, 1710, in the eighty-eighth year of his age. By his first wife, Mary Newberry, he had ten children, of whom *Daniel* was the fourth.

2. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> Clark went from Windsor to Hartford, removing to Lebanon, and after 1710 was of Colchester, Conn. He married Hannah Pratt, of

---

\* The old Clark homestead, no less stanch than when the settlers raised its oaken timbers in 1708, overlooks the Lebanon hills in 1897 just as it did when the little boy who was destined to take so worthy a part in his country's struggle for freedom played about the cobwebbed attic. It was here that he said good-by to wife and children as he went away to war; it was here that he lived after wife and children were laid to rest, and the children of his granddaughter, Nancy Clark Huntington, romped about him; it was here that he looked for the last time over the hills he loved so well.

Hartford, daughter of David Pratt, and had seven children, of whom *Moses* was the fourth.

3. *MOSES*<sup>s</sup> Clark was born in 1683 at Lebanon, and the town records state that he and Elizabeth Huntington, born April 24, 1688, daughter of Lieut. Samuel Huntington of Lebanon and Mary Clark of Farmington, "were married together on February 23, 1709." He built the Clark homestead just previous to his marriage, and various transfers of town property show him to have been of goodly possessions and of business ability. His gravestone reads as follows: "Here lye Inter'd ye Remains of Moses Clark, who was of a sober, virtuous, charityble Disposition; who having served his generation faithfully departed this Lyfe in hope of Lyfe Eternal Sep. the 18th, 1749 in th 67th year of his age." His wife's gravestone reads as follows: "Here lies ye Body of Mrs. Elizabeth Clark, wife of Mr. Moses Clark, who recommended herself and her religion to the world by Piety and Good Works, skilful and greatly useful in the Art of Healing, who to ye Publick loss and grief was Suddenly called to a better hope Dec. 27, 1761 in the 73d year of her age." There is record of the following children:

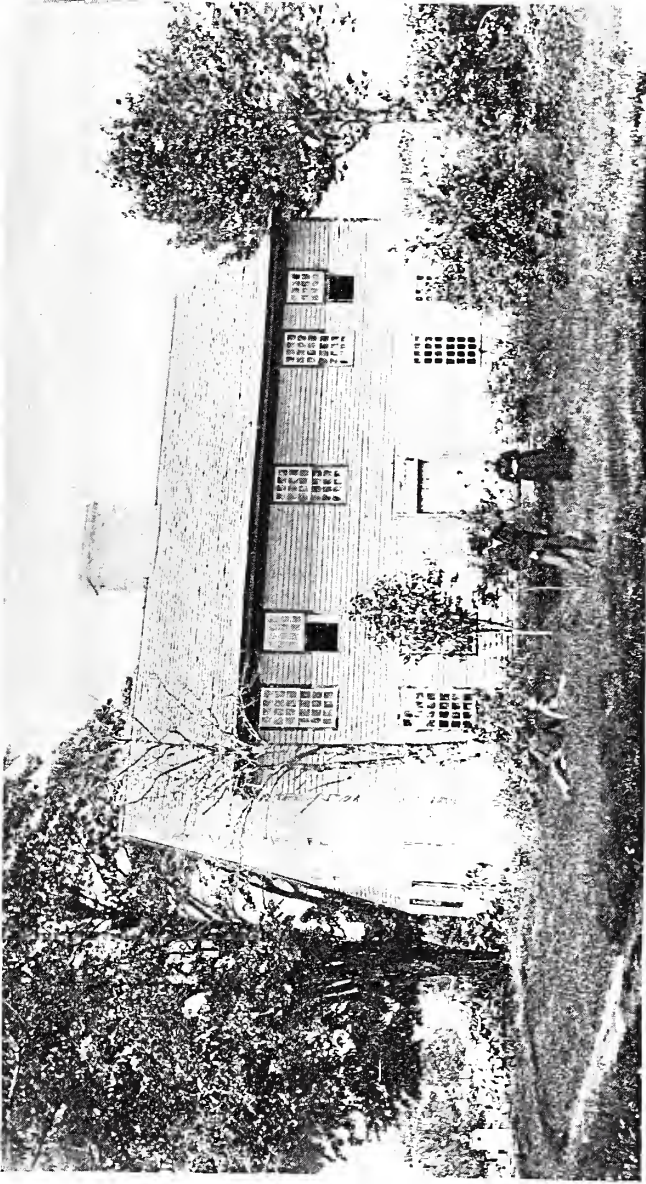
- i. Mary<sup>s</sup>, born January 22, 1716.
- ii. Moses<sup>s</sup>, born September 2, 1720.
- iii. Anna<sup>s</sup>, born January 26, 1722.
- iv. Elizabeth<sup>s</sup>, born January 25, 1724.
- v. John<sup>s</sup>, born January 27, 1727; married Jerusha, daughter of Jabez Huntington, of Windham, and granddaughter of Rev. Timothy Edwards.
- vi. *James*<sup>s</sup>, born September 15, 1730.

4. *JAMES*<sup>s</sup> Clark is recorded as baptized September 20, 1730. His name appears upon the town records in various land grants while he was yet a young man, and he was given several town offices, being Grand Juror in 1772. When in 1775 came the Lexington alarm, he mustered a company of a hundred men and marched to the scene of action. He took part in the battle of Bunker Hill, and over and over again told the story of that great battle to his great-grandchildren; of whom my father was one, as they clustered about him before the open fire in "grandfather's room" at the old Clark homestead. I give a bit of the old soldier's talk as it was given to me, a little child, sitting upon my father's knee, as he so many years before had sat upon the knee of the old soldier:

"Yes, yes, my boys and girls, it was a wonderful fight! The hundred men who with me had made the march from Lebanon to Charlestown Neck in three days were brave fellows, every one. We were sent to help hold the Hill, but the men in the redoubt were so nearly out of powder that we could only cover their retreat. We kept back the redcoats, though! I fired until my flintlock was hot in my hands, and I wrapped my handkerchief around it. And everywhere at once was General Putnam, shouting and swearing through the smoke and noise, and urging the Connecticut companies to hold their ground so long as possible. He was a little man, but a big soldier. Yes, yes, my boys and girls, it was a wonderful fight. Not one step did we retreat until our ammunition was gone. And then our little General shouted, 'Are the Yankees cowards?' and we shouted with him."

A "History of Connecticut," written by Elias B. Sanford, and published in 1889, gives this reference to Captain Clark in the chapter upon





THE OLD CLARK HOMESTEAD.



"The Battle of Bunker Hill": "Putnam saw that he must have reinforcements and a fresh supply of ammunition if he held his position. It was at this moment that three companies from Connecticut, in command of Captains Chester, *Clark*, and Coit, crossed the Neck and advanced up the hill. With them was Major Durkee, of stamp-act fame. . . . The brave men within the redoubt had only a few charges of powder left. When these were expended they still attempted to hold their ground, but it was impossible. With sad heart Prescott sounded the retreat. . . . As the Americans fell back Putnam called to them to rally and make another stand against the enemy; but, with their ammunition exhausted, they could only retreat. The Connecticut troops, that had just arrived on the ground, were eager for service, and Putnam ordered them to cover the retreat as far as possible. With steady aim they poured volley after volley into the British ranks."

"A History of the Battle of Bunker's Hill," a monograph by George E. Ellis, published in 1875, says: "It was only when the redoubt was crowded by the enemy and the defenders in one promiscuous throng, and fresh assailants were on all sides pouring into it, that Prescott, no less, but even more, a hero, when he spoke the reluctant word, ordered a retreat. A longer struggle would have been folly, not courage. . . . While such was the issue at the redoubt, the left wing, under Putnam, aided by some reinforcements which had arrived too late, was making a vigorous stand at the rail fence. But the retreat at the redoubt compelled the resolute defenders to yield with slow and reluctant haltings, as their flank was opened to the enemy. . . . The last resistance at the rail fence was of the utmost service, as it prevented the enemy from cutting off the retreat of the provincials."

"The Record of Connecticut Men in the War of the Revolution," published by the State of Connecticut, states as follows: Page 15, Lexington Alarm List: "*James Clark, Captain.* Served 9 days."

Page 53, Continental Regiments, 1775: "Third Regiment Gen. Putnam's. Regiment raised on first call for troops by the General Assembly at Special Session of April-May, 1775. It was recruited in Windham County, with one company from New London County, as indicated by the residence of the officers. Marching in May by companies to the camps forming around Boston, it was stationed during the siege in Putnam's Centre Division at Cambridge until expiration of term of service, December 10, 1775. In July it was adopted as Continental. A detachment of the officers and men were engaged at Bunker Hill, as stated in the note on the battle."

Page 58, Note on Battle of Bunker Hill: "Reinforcements from the American Camp arrived both before and during the battle. Among these were the whole or portion of at least three companies of Connecticut troops, Captain Chester with perhaps sixty men, and Captains *Clark* and Coit also arrived." Among the Connecticut officers mentioned as present in the action are General Putnam, in general command, Major Durkee, Captains Chester, *Clark*, and Coit; Lieutenants Dana, Keyes, Hyde, Webb, Grosvenor, Bingham (of Norwich), and Ensigns Hill and Bill (of Lebanon).

Page 56, Sixth Company: "*James Clark, Captain, Lebanon.* Commissioned May 1st. Engaged at Bunker Hill. Discharged Dec. 18th, —75. Reentered service in 1776."

Page 398, Third Battalion Wadsworth Brigade. Colonel Sage, 1776: "Battalion raised June 1776 to reinforce Washington at New York. Served in New York City, and on L. I. Caught in the retreat from the city Sep. 15th; and suffered severe loss. Engaged at Battle of White Plains Oct. 28th. Time expired Dec. 25, —76." First Company, *Captain James Clark.*

Page 399, List of Company. Page 436, Twelfth Regiment composed of Companies from Lebanon and Hebron: "*Major James Clark, Lebanon, Captain.* Promoted *Major*, Dec. —76."

So bravely and well did Captain Clark fight at Harlem Heights and White Plains that he came home with Major changed to Colonel—an honorary title bestowed upon him at the expiration of his term of service, and as Colonel he was known to all his town's folk afterward.

In "Reminiscences of Lebanon," written by "Grace Greenwood" (Sarah Jones Clark, a great-niece of the Colonel, who was born and brought up in Lebanon, and who married J. B. Lippincott, publisher of *Lippincott's Magazine*), reference is made to a pathetic incident in the Colonel's life. It tells how, as he rode into Lebanon on the white war-horse that he retained for so many years afterward, he saw a funeral procession winding into Torrey Hill cemetery; and while he was so glad in his return, anticipating the welcome of wife and children at the old homestead, his heart went out the more readily to such of his town's folk as had met with loss. It was long since he had heard from home—for the usual slow methods of communication were often interrupted in those times of war—and wondering whom death had taken, he turned his horse and rode after the procession. He heard the "Dust to dust, and ashes to ashes!" Then, as he drew nearer, the people fell back with strangely startled faces—and he saw that it was his wife who knelt weeping beside the grave of their little twin daughters!

At the time of the laying of the corner-stone of Bunker Hill monument, the year before his death, when he was ninety-five, a special escort was sent from Boston to accompany him, as one of the survivors of the battle, to the spot where he had helped hold the British in abeyance. His picture, taken at this time, shows him to have been a hale old man, and the papers of the day chronicled his threading a cambric needle at the request of a lady who was curious to know how well the veteran had retained his natural sight. He was treated as a distinguished guest of the occasion, and the "History of New London County" mentions that Lafayette, who visited Lebanon during the war, especially noticed Colonel Clark, and upon being told what part he had taken in that great battle went up to him, and, kissing him after the fashion of French impulsiveness, said: "You wass made of good stoofe!"

In addition to my father's reminiscences are others—given by aged residents of the town. One, a bent old man, tells of having seen Colonel Clark but once, "and then he was riding like a streak!" Another, a woman whose years border on a century, answered my questions with: "Oh, yes, I remember the old Colonel. I can see now just how he looked, riding very fast and very erect. He often passed our house in going to visit his daughter-in-law, and once he spoke to me—a little thing, tottling about the roadside as very young children will. He always rode a very spirited horse, and sat his saddle like a soldier. My father took me to his funeral. It was a great occasion, for he was bur-



Sacred to the memory  
 of Mrs. Keziah, the beloved  
 comfort of Col. James Clark  
 from her youth a professor of  
 religion. Appearing to enjoy  
 thru life a comfortable hope  
 Having survived all her  
 children. She was called  
 to depart this life Jan 23<sup>rd</sup>  
 AD 1769 in the 64<sup>th</sup>  
 year of her age.

To the memory of  
**COL. JAMES CLARK**  
 who died on the 29<sup>th</sup> of Dec  
**1826.**  
 aged 96 years & 5 mos.

He was a soldier of the Revolution and  
 dared to lead where any dared to follow  
 The battle of Bunker Hill, Harlem Heights  
 and White Plains  
 witnessed his personal bravery, and  
 his devotion to the cause of his Country.  
 He here in death rests from his labors.  
 For there is no discharge in that War.

ied with military honors. The guns fired over his grave frightened me." Another old lady chattered of how her father and mother had driven to Bunker Hill to witness the laying of the corner-stone of the monument. "And Colonel Clark was there. Lafayette went up and kissed him. There was a long piece about it in the papers at the time. I shall never forget what my mother told me about it, for she showed me the dress she wore,—and she felt so badly because she got some wheel grease on the front breadth."

The town records state that on January 20, 1757, James Clark married Ann Gray of Lebanon, by whom he had two sons, Jacob,—who as a lad of sixteen went as drummer in his father's company,—and James. There were probably other children by this marriage, but all trace of them is lost. The stone over Ann Gray's grave in the old Torrey Hill cemetery, where years afterwards the Colonel was buried with military honors, is broken and the inscription lost—so that the time of her death is not known. Several years previous to the war he married as his second wife Keziah —, by whom he had two daughters: Anna, born in 1767, died September 18, 1770; Wealthy, born in 1768, died 1771. By this marriage were other children. It is known that they did not outlive their mother, but further record of them is lost.\*

5. James Clark<sup>6</sup> was baptized February 12, 1758; married Anna L—, date not known; and died August 2, 1790, aged 33 years. His wife, Anna L—, died June 12, 1811. They had two children: Nancy, who married my grandfather, Eliphalet Huntington, of Lebanon, and James.

6. James Clark<sup>6</sup>, date of birth not known, married Anna Champion, daughter of Salmon and Mary Champion, of Lebanon. He kept store in Lebanon until 1827, then moved to Bethany, N. Y., and in 1836 to Michigan. He died June 16, 1838, at Lyons, Mich. In a memorial pamphlet printed at Detroit in 1858 he was alluded to as having "led his countrymen to the battle-field to repel a foreign foe"; and to this service in the War of 1812 was doubtless due the honorary title of "Colonel" by which he was commonly known. His wife, Anna Champion, died May 15, 1812, leaving one son, James Augustus (1808–1881), whose widow and four children are living in 1897. His son, James Augustus<sup>7</sup> Clark (born August 15, 1808, at Lebanon, died July 2, 1881, at Ridgefield, N. J.), married, April 24, 1838, at Monson, Mass., Louisa Rachel Thompson (born July 6, 1810, at Monson, Mass., and was living at Boston, Mass., in March, 1897). He worked on a farm at Perry, N. Y., from his fifteenth to his twenty-first year; then prepared for college;

---

\* His gravestone in the old Torrey Hill cemetery bears the following inscription:

"To the memory of  
COL. JAMES CLARK,  
who died on the 29th of Dec.  
1826,  
aged 96 years & 5 mos.  
He was a Soldier of the Revolution, and  
dared to lead where any dared to follow.  
The Battles of Bunker Hill, Harlem Heights  
and White Plains  
witnessed his personal bravery, and  
his devotion to the cause of his Country.  
He here in death rests from his labors.  
For 'there is no discharge in that war.'"

graduated at Yale in 1834 ; studied theology at Andover, Princeton, and Yale ; went as a pioneer to the territory of Iowa in 1838, under the direction of the American Home Missionary Society : preached at Fort Madison, Ia., until 1849 ; at Woodstock and Deep River, Conn., until 1853 ; and afterwards at Meriden, Conn., Southwick and Monterey, Mass., Cromwell, Conn., Spencertown, N. Y., Lanesborough, Mass., and Hillsdale, N. Y. He had four children, as follows :

- i. Mary Louisa<sup>a</sup>, born December 11, 1841 ; married, October 6, 1864, Henry W. Derby, of New York, and had two children.
- ii. William Chalmers,<sup>a</sup> born June 20, 1847 ; graduated at Yale, 1869 ; married, December 19, 1872, at Elizabeth, N. J., Helen L. Derby, and had three children.
- iii. James Kilbourne,<sup>a</sup> born August 10, 1853 ; married, June 28, 1887, at Columbus, O., Stella Gray.
- iv. Charles Melville,<sup>a</sup> born February 3, 1856 ; graduated at Yale, 1877 ; unmarried.

The three sons are now engaged in business in New York.

---

## MERSEREAU FAMILY GENEALOGY.

---

BY HENRY LAWRENCE MERSEREAU, OF NEW YORK.

---

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 24, of THE RECORD.)

35. Israel Putnam<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, March 19, 1776 ; died Union, N. Y., March 18, 1858 ; married Rachel La Grange, born January 29, 1784, died July 28, 1848, and had

- i. David, born October, 21, 1801 ; died March 17, 1885 ; married (1<sup>st</sup>) Nancy Lewis, and had *Elizabeth L.*, born July 29, 1824 ; *Sophia H.*, born August 18, 1826, married Samuel Avery Mersereau ; *Caroline M.*, born June 28, 1828 ; *Israel Putnam*, born August 26, 1830 ; *Lockey L.*, born August 15, 1832, married John Robinson ; *Mary R.*, born May 3, 1837, married Isaac Harvey. He married (2<sup>nd</sup>) Sarah Christopher (widow) Mersereau, and had *Warren, Albert.*

36. Peter<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, August 31, 1779 ; died December 10, 1855 ; married Sarah Layton, born May 1, 1781 ; died September 4, 1859. Their children were :

- i. Job, born June 17, 1802 ; died May 30, 1882 ; married Harriet Wheeler, and had *Mary*, born June 7, 1830 ; *Sarah Barbary*, born January 2, 1832, married Leonidas H. Tucker ; *Francis D.*, born February 25, 1834 ; *Harriet Ann*, born May 4, 1838, married Ed. P. Goold ; *Juliet*, born June 19, 1836 ; *Timothy D.*, born March 16, 1840.
- ii. Barbary, born March 31, 1805 ; died September 6, 1879 ; married Dene Ralyea.
- iii. Charles, born May 12, 1807 ; died March 13, 1858 ; married Hannah La Grange, and had *Lydia*, born December 10,

- 1829, married (1<sup>st</sup>) De Hart, (2<sup>nd</sup>) Geo. Dutcher; *Seymour*, born July 9, 1832 (married Mary Easton, and had Frank E., Charles V., Anna B., Frederick J., Dudley S., William L., Rose, Eugenia); *Henrietta*, born October 31, 1834, married Elijah Decker; *Theodore*, born September 5, 1839 (married Caroline Skillman, and had Charles, Lewis); *John L.*, born February 1, 1842 (married Catharine Bartholomew, and had Minnie, Nancy); *Mary L.*, born October 7, 1845, married Marshall Skillman.
- iv. David, born July 28, 1808; died October 9, 1878; married Eliza Mersereau, and had *Harriet*, married William Van Name; *Sarah*, married — Gould; *Peter*, married Sarah Le Baron; *Henrietta*, married Marvin Mersereau.
- v. Lydia, born June 8, 1811; died December 31, 1827.
- vi. Rebecca, born April 3, 1813; married Marcus Badger.
- vii. Israel Putnam, born March 14, 1815; died September 9, 1883; married Elizabeth Benedict, and had *Peter*, *Mack*, *Benjamin*, *Samuel*, *Horace*.
- viii. Lockey, born March 31, 1818; died October 4, 1875; never married.
- ix. Sarah Emily, born November 23, 1820; died August 9, 1891; married David Warner.
- x. John Putnam, born July 27, 1823; died January 12, 1883; married Phebe Ann Dutcher, and had *Jerome*, born July 4, 1845; *Fayette T.*, born September 8, 1847 (married Sarah J. Brundage, and had Ella, Lewis B.); *Claude*, born June 14, 1852 (married Ella Gage, and had Floyd).
37. Joshua<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Paul<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, February 7, 1773; died Staten Island, March 7, 1847. He was a soldier in War of 1812. Married, January 7, 1801, Debora Britton, born August 4, 1782; died March 26, 1840. Their children:
- i. Nathaniel, born October 18, 1802; died infancy.
- ii. Paul, born September 20, 1804; died July 1, 1880; not married.
- iii. Mary, born January 29, 1807; married Aaron Van Name.
- iv. } — (twins), born January 19, 1810; died infancy.
- v. }
- vi. Cornelius B., born May 12, 1811; died December 29, 1889; married Debora Van Name, and had *Henry V.*, born September 12, 1836; *Edgar*, born October 5, 1837; *Joseph W.*, born March 5, 1844; *Anna L.*, born March 5, 1854.
- vii. Joshua, born January 28, 1814, died Nov. 24, 1888; married Lucretia R. Barret, and had *George B.* (who married Martha N. Raymond, and had Ardil R., Pauline B.).
- viii. Elsie, born August 30, 1817.
- ix. Elizabeth, May 5, 1820.
- x. Deborah, April 7, 1823.
- xi. John, May 28, 1826; died infancy.
- xii. Margaret, died infancy.
38. Paul<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Paul<sup>3</sup>, Joshua<sup>2</sup>, Joshua<sup>1</sup>), born Staten Island, March 14, 1784, died July 21, 1886. He was soldier, War of 1812; married Nancy Powell, born July 6, 1793; died Nov. 1, 1839. Their children:



- i. David Van Name, born July 9, 1811; died September 18, 1841; married —, and had *George, Abraham R., James*.
  - ii. Elizabeth, born April 9, 1813; married Charles Van Name.
  - iii. Paul, born December 28, 1814; died January 20, 1894; married Jane Fontaine, and had *William, Henry, Clara, Virginia*.
39. John<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Daniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, December 7, 1758; died Tioga County, N. Y., year 1832; married, June 13, 1781, Maria Taylor; resided near Hackensack, N. J., until 1797, when they removed to Tioga County, N. Y. Their children:
- i. Elizabeth, born 1782; married — Layton.
  - ii. Aaron, born 1784, who died young.
  - iii. Daniel, born February 19, 1786; died May 25, 1854; married Susan Latourette, born November 14, 1788, died February 22, 1877, and had *Eliza*, born January 31, 1809, married Ambrose Taylor; *Mary*, born August 2, 1810, married Amos Morse; *Laura*, born January 19, 1812, married William Brink; *Henry*, born November 7, 1813, married Minerva Newell (and had Eugene, Herbert, Clarence); *Emily*, born July 1, 1815, married Joseph Christopher; *Catharine*, born June 18, 1818, married William Newell; *John L.*, born April 19, 1820, married Sarah Morgan (and had Henrietta and Martha); *Susan*, born April 18, 1822, married Bryant La Grange; *Joseph Warren*, born April 7, 1824 (never married); *Smith* (died young); *Peter* (died young); *William Ward*, born February 26, 1826, married Eunice Christopher (and had Harry L.); *Daniel*, born August 17, 1829, married Mary A. Bartholomew (and had George, Emma, Lee).
  - iv. Cornelia, born April 16, 1790; married — Bradley.
  - v. Nancy, born 1795; married — Eldridge.
  - vi. Cornelius, born 1798, August 2; died February 17, 1877; married Magdalen Hall, born May 12, 1800, died March 25, 1876, and had *John W.*, born December 22, 1821 (married Susan Griffin, and had Cornelius, Harriet M., Samuel, Katie E.); *Maria M.*, born July 14, 1823, married Dr. E. A. Richards; *Mary A.*, born November 27, 1824, married Dr. S. B. Foster; *Job Burgess*, born March 31, 1826 (married Sarah Thompison, and had Emma, Edith, Daniel); *Joseph H.*, born October 10, 1827 (married Susan Munday, and had Edward, Arvilla, Jessamine); *Cornelius*, born March 22, 1829 (married Samantha Spaulding, and had Eva, Lena, Lulu); *Emily*, born May 12, 1831 (never married); *Catharine E.*, born August 25, 1832; *Addison S.*, born June 12, 1834 (married Kate Shears, and had family); *Frances M.*, born December 25, 1835, married Charles Ensign; *Sarah*, born August 22, 1837, married Charles Hawley; *Susan R.*, born October 20, 1838, married Darwin Ross; *Cornelia T.*, born July 7, 1840, married Joseph Rhodes; *Julia P.*, born November 20, 1842, married Charles Freeman.
  - vii. John, born 1801, died January 3, 1843, married Sarah Chris-

- topher. Their children were *Christopher Richard*, born July 4, 1827 (married, and had family): *Aaron*, born 1830 (married Mary E. Robbins, and had Clair).
- viii. Maria, born 1803, married — Stephenson.
40. Daniel<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Daniel,<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, April 23, 1761; died Owego, N. Y., January 29, 1848; married, February 26, 1788, Anna Perine, born May 26, 1770, died November 27, 1863, and had:
- i. Ann, born April 27, 1789; married Levi Catlin.
  - ii. Cornelia, born March 18, 1791; married Peter Yager.
  - iii. John Perine, born September 23, 1792; died New York City, December 22, 1866; married Ann Nancy Butler, and had *Fanny Ann*, born October 2, 1815, married John W. Hyatt; *Richel*, born January 5, 1818 (died infancy); *Elizabeth Matilda*, born September 13, 1819, married Elmer Terry; *Mary Butler*, born October 3, 1821, married Jacob M. Kingsland; *Daniel*, born November 23, 1823 (died in childhood); *Harriet*, born October 3, 1825 (died infancy); *Cornelius J.*, born November 1, 1827 (married, and had family); *Harmon C.*, born November 8, 1830, married Mary Hyatt (and had William H., Mary E., James H.); *Charles Frederic*, born February 3, 1833, married Susan L. Watson; *Dephena*, born 1834, died infancy.
  - iv. David, born February 20, 1795; married, first, Hannah Rowley, and had *California*, married E. Goodrich; *George*, born November 15, 1836 (married, and had family); married, second, Phebe J. P. Clark, and had *J. Frank, Grant*; *Emily*, married Otis Lincoln; *Ella*, married Geo. T. Stebbins; *Dora A.*, married G. Holmes.
  - v. Catharine, born May 29, 1796.
  - vi. Daniel, born April 12, 1798; died Cayuga County, N. Y., March 2, 1853; married, May 26, 1830, Lucretia Sharrott, and had *Thomas Jefferson*, born July 8, 1832; *Daniel Pulaski*, born September 5, 1835 (served as soldier Union army, 1861-65; married Charlotte J. Crise, and had William C.); *Catharine Ann*, born November 30, 1836, married John Morse Mersereau; *John Marion*, born December 30, 1838 (married Francis M. Coates, had children, all died young); *Henry Perine*, born February 19, 1841, died 1862; *Franklin Pierce*, born November 16, 1852 (married Mary A. Allen); *Maria Elizabeth*, born October 28, 1842, married Geo. Y. Smith.
  - vii. Henry, born April 24, 1800; died January 18, 1848, Owego, N. Y.; married Jane Catlin, born April 5, 1802, died January 11, 1862, and had *Emily, Peter Y., Eleanor, Ann, David, Sarah J., Augustus, Edwin*.
  - viii. *Cornelius*, born May 12, 1802, Owego, N. Y.; died September 6, 1888, Toledo, Ohio; married Sarah Philips, and had *Peter Y., Charles W., Eviline W., David Wallace, Cornelia C., Henry P., Emily J.*
  - ix. Elizabeth, born April 3, 1804; married Jacob Catlin.
  - x. Aaron, born March 10, 1808; married Maria Davis, of Cayuga County, N. Y., born April 28, 1810, died Feb-





*N. Lyon*

ruary 28, 1873, and had *George D.*, born October 28, 1832 (married Ellen Adriance, had three daughters); *Mary D.*, born January 26, 1841, died 1860; *Sophia L.*, born March 11, 1838; *Ann Elizabeth*, born December 31, 1843; *Cornelia Y.*, born May 16, 1847; *James R.*, born April 18, 1849 (married Clara Whitney, and had Eliza, Edwin H., Ruth C.)

41. Henry<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Daniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>), born Westfield, Staten Island, July 8, 1770; died September 8, 1819; married, September 6, 1790, Eliza Laforge, and had:

- i. Daniel, born 1791; died January 6, 1852; married, first, Susannah —, born March 27, 1802, died May 18, 1829, and had *Rosenah*, born March 22, 1827, died February 27, 1846; *Asepath*, born October 23, 1821, died April 28, 1844; married, second, Catharine —, born 1798, died 1840.
- ii. Frances, born June 19, 1795; married David Codington.
- iii. Cornelius J., born January 1, 1800; died April 16, 1861 (never married).
- iv. Eliza, born —; married Randolph Drake.
- v. David, born March 24, 1813; died June 6, 1839 (not married).
- vi. Cornelia, born —; married Joseph Sharrott.

---

## THE LYON FAMILY OF WINDHAM COUNTY, CONNECTICUT.

BY EUGENE F. McPIKE, OF CHICAGO, ILLS.

---

OUR New England Lyon families are, "unquestionably, descended from the noble family of that name in North Britain, of which mention is so fully made by Burke in his 'Landed Gentry,' I., 779. Family records and traditions point in that direction. Besides, there are striking traits of character, common to those bearing the name in this country and to their trans-Atlantic ancestors."

"General Nathaniel Lyon descended, it is believed, in direct male line, from Hon. Sir Thomas Lyon, Knt., of Auldbar, Forfarshire, North Britain, who was designated Master of Glamis, brother of John, 8th Lord Glamis. Sir Thomas was one of the principal agents in the seizure of King James VI. at the Raid of Ruthren, August 23, 1582. Was banished to England. Returned again to Scotland, and with the Earls of Angus and Mar, seized Sterling Castle. Again fled to England. Returned, 1585, received again by the King to favor. Appointed Captain of the Guards, High Treasurer of Scotland, and Extraordinary Lord of Sessions. Knighted, 1590. Married, 1st, Agnes, daughter of Patrick, 5th Lord Grey, relict of Sir Robert Logan of Restalrig, and of Alexander, 5th Lord Howe. Married, 2nd, Euphemia, 4th daughter of Wm. Douglas, Earl of Moreton.

Issue : John, married a daughter of George Gladstone, Archbishop of St. Andrews.

Arms.—Arg. a lion, rampant, az. armed and langued, within a double tressure, flowered and counter-flowered, gu. *crest*.—A lady holding in her right hand the Royal thistle, &c., in allusion to the alliance with the daughter of the King.

Motto.—In te, Domine, speravi.

Political and civil troubles forced several members of this family to emigrate to New England in the seventeenth century. Thomas and Ephraim Lyon, who were brothers, came in Company. General Nathaniel descended from Ephraim." The name "Ephraim" was used in three successive generations.

3. Ephraim<sup>3</sup> Lyon (Ephraim<sup>2</sup>, Ephraim<sup>1</sup>). Born 1737. Settled in Ashford, Conn., where he died May 25, 1798. "He served for twelve months in the War of Independence, and afterwards became a successful farmer and lawyer in the town of Ashford." He married Esther Bennett. They had :

- i. Nathan<sup>4</sup>, born April 29, 1763 ; married Latimer Badger, 1788.
- ii. Esther<sup>4</sup>, born March 1, 1765 ; married Nathan Burnham, 1781.
- iii. Ephraim<sup>4</sup>, born March 15, 1767.
- iv. Zerviah<sup>4</sup>, born March 3, 1769.

4. v. Amasa<sup>4</sup>, born November 19, 1771 ; married Keziah Knowlton, January 3, 1805.

- vi. Lucy<sup>4</sup>, born December 24, 1773.
- vii. Betsey<sup>4</sup>, born June 25, 1776.
- viii. Lois<sup>4</sup>, born March 18, 1780.
- ix. James<sup>4</sup>, born May 11, 1784 ; married Polly Trowbridge, 1808.

4. Amasa<sup>4</sup> Lyon (Ephraim<sup>3</sup>, Ephraim<sup>2</sup>, Ephraim<sup>1</sup>) was also a substantial farmer of Ashford. "In early manhood he took great interest in politics, entering zealously into the ardent contest which resulted in the elevation of Thomas Jefferson to the presidency." He died April 11, 1843. He married Keziah Knowlton, January 3, 1805.\* They had :

- i. Amasa Knowlton<sup>5</sup>, born July 4, 1806 ; died August 28, 1822.
- ii. Marcus<sup>5</sup>, born July 3, 1809 ; died April 29, 1810.
- iii. Delotia<sup>5</sup>, born October 15, 1811 ; married, April 10, 1837, Jno. W. Trowbridge.
- iv. Sophronia<sup>5</sup>, born January 4, 1813 ; married Jno. W. Hasler.
- v. Lorenzo<sup>5</sup>, born February 9, 1815.
- vi. Elizabeth Ann<sup>5</sup>, born November 8, 1816 ; married Ebn. Knowlton.

5. vii. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, born July 14, 1818.
- viii. Daniel<sup>5</sup>, born November 14, 1819.
- ix. Lyman<sup>5</sup>, born March 30, 1822.

5. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> Lyon (Amasa<sup>4</sup>, Ephraim<sup>3</sup>, Ephraim<sup>2</sup>, Ephraim<sup>1</sup>), than whom few as loyal and brave ever lived, is familiar to all true Americans. The space allotted this article will not permit a sketch of his life and services. He died August 10, 1861, at the Battle of Wilson's Creek, in Missouri.

\* A complete description of the maternal ancestry of General Nathaniel Lyon (that is, the Knowlton family) is given in a pamphlet entitled "Statue of Colonel Thomas Knowlton ; Ceremonies at the Unveiling," published 1895 by Case, Lockwood & Brainard Company, of Hartford, Conn.

6. Isaiah<sup>3</sup> Lyon (Ephraim<sup>2</sup>, Ephraim<sup>1</sup>). Born 1742. Was, in all probability, a brother of (3) Ephraim<sup>3</sup> Lyon. The name of Isaiah Lyon appears among those who marched from the town of Woodstock for the relief of Boston in the Lexington alarm, April, 1775. He died August 25, 1813. He, with his wife, is buried in South Woodstock, Conn. He married Elizabeth — (born 1744). They had (at least) :

7. i. Luther W.<sup>4</sup>

7. Luther W——<sup>4</sup> Lyon\* (Isaiah<sup>3</sup>, Ephraim<sup>2</sup>, Ephraim<sup>1</sup>) lived, and was probably born, in that part of Woodstock, Conn., known as "Quasset," in South Woodstock. He was a wool-carder, and a small factory now stands where his mill was. He also possessed a farm. His middle name may have been Wells. In that case it might be safe to assume that his first wife (Nancy Wells †) was related to him by blood, possibly a first-cousin. His signature (as it appears in letters written about 1840) usually reads "Luther W. Lyon." On the fly-leaf of a school-book entitled "Geography Made Easy," by Jedidiah Morse, D.D., A.A.S. (in the writer's possession), published in Boston in the year 1806, there appears, in a large open hand, this inscription :

Luther W. Lyon, Jun<sup>r</sup>.  
Property  
Woodstock, Feby 20th, 1814.

Below this, in the handwriting of Luther Wells<sup>5</sup> Lyon, appears these words: "my Father's hand-writing." As Luther Wells<sup>5</sup> Lyon was, in 1814, a schoolboy of about twelve years of age, the book was, undoubtedly, his "Property," and the use of the term "Jun<sup>r</sup>" would seem to imply that his father's name was also Luther *Wells* Lyon, and, as before remarked, this may have been the case. An old resident of Woodstock (now living) has this recollection of it. Luther W.<sup>4</sup> Lyon was married twice. His first wife was Nancy Wells (who may have been related to him by blood). They had :

- i. Luther Wells<sup>5</sup>, † born May 6, 1802 ; married Martha Wardwell Fairfield, February 27, 1831 ; joined Putnam Lodge, No. 46. A. F. & A. M., town of Woodstock, Conn., November 1, 1837. Certificate of membership shows "Henry Wells, S. Warden," probably an uncle. Died near Bethalto, Madison County, Illinois, —, —.
- ii. Isaiah<sup>5</sup> Lyon, born February 9 (?), 1804 ; married Mary B. Hitchcock, 1841. Died at Rockford, Illinois, January 23, 1883.
- iii. Nancy<sup>5</sup>, married, first, a "Johnson" ; married, second, a "Ketchum."

---

\* Luther Wells<sup>5</sup> Lyon died in 1885 ; in his will, made in Madison County, Illinois, July 7, 1885, refers to his grandparents : "Isaiah Lyon, Born 1742, Elizabeth his wife born 1744 died in So. Woodstock. Isaiah Lyon died, Aug. 25, 1813."

† Nancy Wells was born April 17, 1781, and died January 3, 1815. Her father, Henry Wells, was born January 28, 1753 ; died October 14, 1823. Her mother, Nancy Shircliff Wells, born April 23, 1760, died April 24, 1815.

‡ Luther Wells<sup>5</sup> Lyon (the writer's maternal grandfather) and his brother Isaiah<sup>5</sup>, and their half-brother George<sup>5</sup> were, according to an oft-repeated, and undoubtedly true, family tradition, third-cousins of General Nathaniel Lyon in the direct male line. Therefore, their respective paternal grandfathers were, unquestionably, brothers.

His second wife was Rebecca Greene. They had :

- i. George Greene<sup>b</sup>, born April 24, 1820 (taught school in Fall River); married Frances Maria Dunlap, December 15, 1847; died —.
- ii. Amy Ann<sup>b</sup>, born March 20, 1818; married — Robinson; died April 20, 1861.
- iii. Rebecca Greene<sup>b</sup>; born December 10, 1822; married a "Gibson"; now living in Brookfield.

In the records of Windham County the name "Lyon" is of very frequent occurrence, particularly in connection with the history of that part now known as Ashford, Woodstock, and Pomfret townships. Among the earliest recorded appearances of the name is about the time "Roxbury's Colony" was established. After the return to Roxbury of the men who had been sent to "spy out Woodstock," and after the plans had been fully discussed and "prayerfully considered," articles of agreement were drawn up on July 21, 1686. Among those who fulfilled the agreement and took personal possession of land in the "colony" appear the names of William Lyon, Sen., Thomas Lyon and William Lyon, Jun. William Lyon, Sen., and certain others, "were men advanced in years, going out with grown up sons to the new settlement, leaving estates behind them." None under nineteen years of age were admitted as proprietors. On Saturday, August 28, 1686 (O. S.), the company "met on Plaines' Hill" and drew lots as to locations, which resulted in Thomas Lyon securing sixteen acres, William Lyon, Jun., fifteen acres, and William Lyon, Sen. (jointly with Ebenezer Cass), the "South end of Plaine Hill, bounded east by common land." "Thomas Lyon's house was occupied by the first of November, and, doubtless, others were equally forward." "In 1704, the first school house was built on the common near the meeting house," and the second schoolmaster reported is Thomas Lyon. The writer realizes that the above has but little genealogical value, and presents it here merely to afford a glimpse at the early days of the Lyon family in Windham County.

The Official Register of Connecticut men in the War of the Revolution shows forty-five bearing the name of "Lyon," thus demonstrating that the "fighting qualities" of the family had not degenerated since the days of its ancient progenitor, Hon. Sir Thomas Lyon, Knt.

The nine named below marched from the town of Woodstock "for the relief of Boston, in the Lexington alarm, April, 1775."

Daniel Lyon.....	Captain	.....	6 days in service.
Amasa ".....	Corporal	.....15	" " "
William ".....	"	.....15	" " "
Isaiah ".....	Private	.....5	" " "
Amos Lyon.....	"	.....4	" " "
Ebenezer Lyon.....	"	.....5	" " "
Benjamin Lyon.....	Captain	.....9	" " "
Stephen Lyon.....	Lieutenant	.....11	" " "
Lyman Lyon.....	Private	.....5	" " "
Asa Lyon, from Ashford..	"	.....14	" " "

To trace all the numerous branches of the Lyon family would, of course, be impossible. Enough has probably been presented to afford assistance to some subsequent "searcher of the records." Mention should not, however, be omitted here of the genealogy of Asa Lyon of Pomfret.



8. Jonathan<sup>1</sup> Lyon probably lived in Pomfret, Conn. It is not likely that he was closely related to the other members of the Lyon family previously mentioned herein. He was married twice, and had, in all, seventeen children, of but one of whom (16th child) can the name be now located. His second wife was Rebecca Maxley. They had (at least):

9. i. Asa<sup>2</sup>, born December 31, 1763.

9. Asa<sup>2</sup> Lyon (Jonathan<sup>1</sup>), born in Pomfret, Conn., December 31, 1763. A manuscript sketch of his life, written by a pupil of Asa<sup>2</sup> Lyon's (Rev. James Dougherty), states that "of his paternal ancestors no information remains farther than this: They came from England to Roxbury at an early period of the settlement of New England." Asa<sup>2</sup> Lyon graduated from Dartmouth College in 1791. Was ordained at Sunderland, Mass., October 24, 1792. Removed to South Hero, Grand Isle County, Vermont. Was appointed Chief Judge of that county in 1805, and served as such for nine years. Was elected a representative from Grand Isle County for several terms, and was a member of the Executive Council in 1808. Elected a member of Congress from 1815 to 1817. Was a member of the Corporation of the University of Vermont, from 1814 to 1821, inclusive. He is said to have been a second-cousin of Robert Burns, the Scotch poet. He was for many years, and until his death, an able preacher of the Gospel. He published sermons and patriotic addresses. Died at South Hero, Vermont, April 4, 1841. Sketches of his life may be found in Walton's "Records of the Governor and Council" (Vermont), Vol. V., pages 188 and 189; also 2nd Volume *Vermont Historical Magazine*, article "Grand Isle," by Rev. Simeon Parmelee, and in the *Vermont Chronicle* (published at St. Johnsbury, Vt.) for November 28, 1895. His portraits are in 2nd Volume *Vermont Historical Magazine*, Drake's "History of American Biography," and Deming's "Catalogue." He married Esther Newell. They had:

i. Esther<sup>2</sup>, born 1799, married Daniel Brown; died March 25, 1842.

ii. Abigail<sup>2</sup>, born 1801, married Abijah Hatch; died March 18, 1886.

iii. Newell<sup>2</sup>.

AUTHORITIES NOT PREVIOUSLY MENTIONED.—"History of Windham County," by Ellen D. Larned (Worcester, Mass., 1874); Lanman's "Dictionary of Congress," etc. (Hartford, Conn., 1868); "Life of General Nathaniel Lyon" (Hartford, Conn., 1862), by the late Dr. Ashbel Woodward, whose son, Mr. P. H. Woodward, Secretary and Treasurer of the Hartford Board of Trade, Hartford, Conn., has most kindly and cheerfully extended permission to make any desired quotations from his father's work. This privilege has been freely used.

---

## MARRIAGES AT ST. SAVIOUR'S, SOUTHWARK, FROM A.D. 1605 TO A.D. 1625.

TRANSCRIBED BY JAMES GREENSTREET, HONORARY SECRETARY OF THE PIPE ROLL SOCIETY.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 50, of THE RECORD.)

- 19, William Hooker & Dorothy Kellegrew, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
20, David Reynolds & Anne Sole [? Cole].  
20, John Boats & Jone Welshe.

- 20, ffrauncis Demitar & Lucie Hunt.  
 23, Edward fflingar & Agnes Wilton.  
 25, Christofer Wheatall & Agnes Phillippes.  
 29, Richard Hoare & Etheldred Wheeler.  
 Marche.  
 8, John Cooper & Joane Martin, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 15, Edward Willson & Anne Hughes.  
 18, Thomas Smith & Jone Alsworth, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 22, William Deane & Margaret Hilles.  
 24, Jeronimo Doe & Elizabeth Tanner, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 1612.  
 31, John Cole & Katheren Storye, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 Aprill.  
 2, James Woodyate & Jone Atkinson.  
 13, John Coxe & Jone Wood.  
 14, Richard Scates & Jone Mortbread.  
 16, John Bicknell & Susan Buckle, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 19, Lucas Cotterill & Sara Williams.  
 19, George White & Elizabeth Manninge.  
 19, Anthonye Scott & Anne Sedgewick.  
 23, George Willson & Anne Eves.  
 27, John James & Jone Hale.  
 28, Samuel Thawitts & M<sup>res</sup> Margaret Gardiner, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 30, Sydrack Watson & Agnes Younge, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 Maye.  
 5, Thomas Seargeant & Dorothy Herne.  
 6, William Massingbird & Alice Powesse.  
 7, Phillip Cleaver & Christian Hobson, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 10, Richard Pease & Hellen Peaslye.  
 10, Thomas Capper & Elisabeth Coxe.  
 14, Richard Daye & Elisabeth ffoide.  
 21, William Clarke & Anne Russen, *alias* ffisher.  
 21, William ffeweli & Jone Cooke, w<sup>th</sup> licence.  
 24, John ffrizby & Susan Buik.  
 24, John Kendall & Dorothy Halle.  
 26, Edmund Rainebowe & Margaret Layward.  
 28, John Devell & Marye Averell.  
 June.  
 1, John Pettman & Margaret Wrighte.  
 2, Henry Westly & Elizabeth Norman.  
 4, Thomas Chaundelor & Ingett Jones.  
 7, Cornelius Pigge & Alice Phippes.  
 7, John Lawes & Elizabeth Jakes.  
 8, Walter Trotter & Anne Richmond.  
 14, Thomas Shorter & Anne Yearlye.  
 21, John Jerman & Anne Russell.  
 28, Henry Cooper & Marie Dogleby.  
 28, Edward Mason & Katheren Kenell.  
 28, Thomas Ansell & Agnes Hope.

[Here follow pages 47-49, vol. xxvii.]

## THE DIGBY NEW GRANT.

BY THOMAS HENRY EDSALL, COLORADO SPRINGS, COL.

ON January 29, 1801, Sir John Wentworth, Bart., LL. D., Lieutenant-Governor and Commander-in-Chief of the Province of Nova Scotia, signed a royal grant of ninety-one thousand six hundred and thirty-two acres of lands in Annapolis County, Nova Scotia, to Isaac Hatfield and two hundred and seventy-five others, refugees (or their heirs) from the United States at the close of the Revolutionary War. It recites that "after the peace which took place in the year A.D. 1783 divers of our faithful subjects, before that time serving in our armies or residing within places then out of our allegiance, being attached to our Royal Person and Government, did come with their families to reside within our Province of Nova Scotia; that it was our Royal pleasure that certain of our uncultivated lands within our said Province should be appropriated to the benefit of our said subjects; that we were pleased to appropriate certain lands in the western part of the county of Annapolis to that purpose . . . and to designate same by the name of the Township of Digby," etc. This *new* grant confirmed certain letters given by a prior grant of February 20, 1784, to Amos Botsford and three hundred others, of sixty-five thousand six hundred acres which had been, partly, forfeited and revested in the Crown by the Court of Escheats and Forfeitures, and granted additional lands to other subjects by "our further gracious Bountv." As the grantees include many old-time residents of New York, their names are given alphabetically for convenience of reference, and opposite thereto the number of acres comprised or granted to each.

Adding'on, William.....	150 acres.	Budd, Elisha.....	800 acres.
Aikins, John.....	750 "	Budd, Tamar.....	250 "
Amberman, Paul.....	350 "	Bull, Elizabeth.....	100 "
Archibald, John.....	520 "	Burkett, John.....	541 "
Archibald, John, Jr.....	100 "	Burns, William.....	200 "
Armstrong, Francis.....	419 "	Campbell, Mungo.....	111 "
Armstrong, William.....	125 "	Chryst, Jacob.....	200 "
Arnold, Stephen.....	144 "	Clark, William, Jr.....	230 "
Baine, George.....	150 "	Colbourne, Charles.....	815 "
Barton, Heirs of Joseph.....	1,250 "	Colville, John.....	160 "
Baxter, Heirs of William.....	239 "	Conolly, Joseph.....	200 "
Baxter, James.....	496 "	Cornwall, Jacob.....	380 "
Bayeau, Thomas.....	345 "	Cornwall, Thomas.....	178 "
Beeman, Joseph.....	100 "	Cossaboom, David.....	278 "
Beeman, the Widow.....	147 "	Cossaboom, James.....	145 "
Betts, Hiram.....	100 "	Cossaboom, Samuel.....	201 "
Bishop, Leveitt.....	292 "	Cosman, James.....	500 "
Black, George.....	200 "	Cosman, John.....	700 "
Blackford, Martin.....	50 "	Cossins, Thomas.....	100 "
Boice, Jacob.....	300 "	Covert, John.....	100 "
Bonnell, Isaac.....	801 "	Covert, John, Jr.....	100 "
Bowlsby, Abraham.....	100 "	Craig, James.....	509 "
Bowlsby, Esq., Richard.....	400 "	Craig, John.....	100 "
Brewer, Jacob.....	100 "	Cronk, Joseph.....	300 "
Brooks, Abraham.....	200 "	Cross, William.....	100 "
Brown, Eleanor.....	113 "	Cunningham, Elizabeth.....	252 "
Budd, Betsey.....	250 "	Cutler, Ebenezer.....	1,440 "

Dakin, Thomas.....	216 acres.	Holdsworth, John ... ..	400 acres.
De Lancey, Stephen .....	1,200 "	Hollingshead, George... ..	200 "
Denniston, Patrick.....	63 "	Hoyt, Jesse.....	300 "
Denton, Joseph .....	210 "	Huggerford, Thomas .. .	100 "
Des Coudres, Heirs of Louis.	119 "	Hughston, James.....	600 "
Dickson, Robert.....	400 "	Hutchinson, Thomas .....	200 "
Dillon, Amos .....	200 "	John, Peter.....	310 "
Ditmars, John .....	500 "	Johnson, Martin.....	300 "
Dominei, Francis.....	200 "	Johnston, William.....	200 "
Doucett, Heirs of Peter .....	500 "	Jones, Benjamin.....	200 "
Dowling, Dennis .....	144 "	Jones, Cereno Upham.....	562 "
Drake, William .....	230 "	Jones, James.....	250 "
Duck, Peter, and } .....	230 "	Jones, Josiah.....	950 "
Dalton, Daniel } .....	230 "	Jones, Nathaniel .....	200 "
Dunbar, Joseph .....	687 "	Jones, Simeon.....	625 "
Durling, Daniel.....	450 "	Jones, Stephen, Esq .....	700 "
Edison, John .....	500 "	Jones, 2d Stephen .....	200 "
Evans, Lemuel.....	200 "	Keene, Jesse.....	367 "
Everitt, Catherine .....	100 "	Kelly, Mathias .....	100 "
Everitt, James .....	262 "	Kerr, William.....	50 "
Faulkner, John.....	300 "	Ketchum, Jehiel.....	300 "
Fenwick, William .....	500 "	Lamberson, John .....	162 "
Ferguson, Charles .....	100 "	Lamberson, Teunis .....	146 "
Fitzgerald, Daniel .....	119 "	Langford, James.....	143 "
Fitzgerald, James .....	68 "	Laurence, Benjamin .....	270 "
Fitzgerald, William.....	394 "	Lawson, John .....	125 "
Fitzrandolph, Robert .....	158 "	Leonard, Heirs of James .....	144 "
Fowler, Jonathan.....	735 "	LeRoy, Francis P .....	294 "
Franklin, James Botineau .....	6,157 "	Lewis, James.....	200 "
Gelliland, Joseph.....	95 "	Licit, Patrick .....	100 "
Germain, Hugh .....	178 "	Littany, William H. .....	150 "
Gidney, John .....	300 "	Long, Alexander .....	144 "
Gidney, Joseph.....	985 "	Long, Peter .....	70 "
Gilbert, Heirs of Col. Thos. .	1,400 "	Longworth, Isaac.....	200 "
Gilbert, Pezez.....	400 "	Lovett, Phineas .....	150 "
Gilbert, Maj. Thomas .....	200 "	Lowe, John.....	462 "
Goldsbury, Samuel.....	65 "	Lowe, William .....	421 "
Griffin, Obadiah .....	200 "	McConnell, Benjamin.....	825 "
Griffin, Obadiah, Jr. ....	100 "	McDonald, William.....	135 "
Griffin, William .....	46 "	McDormand, Robert.....	167 "
Grant, David .....	200 "	McDormand, William.....	517 "
Grant, Heirs of Sarah.....	600 "	McGhee, Samuel .....	240 "
Grant, John.....	125 "	McGrath, Dennis .....	100 "
Grigg, John.....	500 "	McMullen, Peter .....	400 "
Haines, Alexander.....	700 "	Majoribanks, Thomas .....	150 "
Hamilton, Archibald.....	100 "	Mann, Andrew.....	200 "
Hamilton, Heirs of Archibald	100 "	Marshall, Anthony James....	500 "
Hamilton, Henry.....	100 "	Mead, Jonas .....	200 "
Hamilton, John .....	100 "	Meagher, James.....	200 "
Hankinson, Reuben .....	976 "	Miller, Abraham .....	100 "
Hanselpiker, William .....	100 "	Millidge, Phineas.....	200 "
Harris, Francis .....	100 "	Millidge, Thomas.....	400 "
Harris, Samuel .....	200 "	Mills, Hope.....	400 "
Hatfield, Isaac .....	600 "	Moody, James.....	2,258 "
Hecht, Frederick Wm.....	300 "	Moody, John.....	500 "
Henderson, Joseph.....	382 "	Moore, Jeremiah .....	200 "
Hewett, John .....	300 "	Moore, William .....	200 "
Hill, John.....	188 "	More, John .....	121 "
Hill, Richard .....	280 "	Morehouse, John .....	130 "
Hill, Robert .....	60 "	Morehouse, Jonathan.....	330 "
Hines, Richard .....	100 "	Morford, John.....	200 "
Hinxman, Charles.....	67 "	Morford, Margaret, and Sten-	
Hockinhuil, John .....	119 "	negar, Jane .....	212 "
Holdsworth, James A. ....	1,294 "	Muir, William .....	250 "

Mussels, William .....	250 acres.	Small, John Christian.....	240 acres.
Nicholls, John .....	200 "	Smith, Jacob.....	230 "
Northrup, Joshua.....	200 "	Smith, Jasper.....	100 "
Oaks, Jesse.....	270 "	Smith, Joshua.....	523 "
Oaks, Phineas.....	100 "	Sneeden, Stephen.....	450 "
Patterson, Alexander.....	144 "	Snodgrass, Andrew.....	320 "
Porter, Asa .....	200 "	Snodgrass, Eunice.....	182 "
Post, David .....	294 "	Specht, Anthony.....	200 "
Post, Gilbert .....	400 "	Stennager, Henry.....	100 "
Powell, Evan.....	200 "	Streer, Samuel.....	113 "
Pritchard, Gaines .....	200 "	Sypher, Jacob.....	250 "
Purdy, Daniel .....	100 "	Taylor, Edward and William.	397 "
Purdy, Joseph.....	400 "	Taylor, John.....	686 "
Purdy, Nathaniel.....	200 "	Thomas, William.....	750 "
Ray, Robert.....	200 "	Thompson, Alexander.....	144 "
Raymond, Simeon.....	200 "	Thorne, Edward.....	734 "
Rector, Wardens, etc., of Trinity Church, in Digby, as a glebe.....	669 "	Tidd, Heirs of Sam'l.....	550 "
Reed, James .....	665 "	Titus, Isaac.....	180 "
Remson, Johannes.....	100 "	Titus, James.....	200 "
Remson, Rem.....	400 "	Tobias, Christian.....	290 "
Rice, Ashbel.....	250 "	Trumbull, George.....	} 225 "
Ritchie, Andrew.....	100 "	Trumbull, Robert.....	
Ritchie, John.....	100 "	Trumbull, William.....	
Ritchie, Thomas.....	166 "	Tucker, Reuben.....	I, 218 "
Robertson, William.....	270 "	Turner, John.....	130 "
Robinson, James.....	90 "	Tympany, Robert.....	853 "
Robinson, John.....	162 "	Van Emburgh, Gilbert.....	200 "
Robinson, Robert.....	114 "	Vanwelza, David.....	400 "
Rolligan, Heirs of John.....	109 "	Van Welza, John.....	100 "
Rollo, Robert.....	350 "	Van Tassell, Abraham.....	200 "
Roope, John.....	100 "	Van Tassell, William.....	100 "
Ross, Isabella.....	100 "	Veits, Roger.....	237 "
Row, John Peter.....	400 "	Vroom, John.....	200 "
Rutherford, Henry.....	2,872 "	Walker, Adam.....	200 "
Saunders, John.....	100 "	Warwick, John.....	302 "
Saxton, George.....	200 "	Watt, Charles.....	121 "
Saxton, John.....	300 "	Watt, Thomas.....	150 "
Seabury, David.....	284 "	Wells, Heirs of Francis.....	100 "
Seahans, Jeremiah.....	325 "	Welsh, Morris.....	250 "
Shaffner, Ferdinand.....	352 "	William, Frederick.....	I, 119 "
Shook, David.....	125 "	William, Esq., Thomas.....	709 "
Sibley, David.....	300 "	Wilmot, James.....	150 "
Simonds, Joseph.....	100 "	Wilson, Abraham.....	200 "
Simpson, Agnes.....	100 "	Winchester, Josiah.....	224 "
Sinclair, Arthur.....	100 "	Wiswall, Peleg.....	597 "
Slocombe, John.....	310 "	Woodroffe, Jabez.....	167 "
		Wortman, Philip.....	190 "
		Wright, John.....	100 "

---

 HOWELL GENEALOGICAL ITEMS.
 

---

 BY GEO. R. HOWELL.
 

---

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 52, of THE RECORD.)

1608, Died John Howell of Heavet, Kent, whose will mentions wife Susanna; uncle Thomas Howell, who had a dau.; cousin John Howell of Wrotham—wife's maiden name was Duglis (Douglas?), and she was

widow of Woodgate—has land at Walden, gives to Edward Howell of Ripe; mentions Richard Howell, who had a bro. John, and names John Howell of Levington.

1510, Died William Howell of Stockney and Suffolk, names wife Christian and dau. Edith and church of Stoke.

1633, Died John Howell, woolen draper of town of Stafford, and left ch. Thomas, Edward, John, Richard, Anne, Mary, Constance, and Catheline; names bro. William of Walton, who has daus. Constance and Anne.

1639, Thomas Howell of Ewais Harrold, Hereford, wife Johan (Joan or Johanna) and bro. William H.

1640, Richard Howell of Balsden, parish of Rottingdeane, gives to poor of Kingston next Lewes; names uncle Andrew Heath, cousin Thomas Barnedon, brothers John, Thomas, and Stephen H.

1633, Died Richard Howell of St. Saviour's, Southwark, brother James H., who has w. Agnes, sister Joane Watkins, Joane Howell the younger and wife Sibyl.

1583, Died William Howell of Rockhampton, glover, wife Jone, children Thomas, James, John, Alice, Jone, son-in-law Richard Ford.

1632, Richard Howell of Sutton-at-Hone, Kent, gives to poor of St. Giles' Fields, London; names lands at Ridley, Kent; w. Bridget.

1633, Peter Howell, apothecary of London, desires burial at St. Margaret's, Lothbury; names bro. Roger H. of Adstock, Wilts, sister Elizabeth, wife of Joseph Coffin, sister Mary, w. of Edward Slade, cousin Henry Chappell, bro. John H. of Salisbury, haberdasher.

1633, John Howell of Staffordshire, woolen draper, w. Elizabeth, children Richard, John, Edward, Anne, Simon, Constance, Mary, Thomas, and Catherine; bro. William H. of Walton, who had issue Constance and Anne; bro.-in-law Rolf Bromley of Copenhall.

1539-40, Thomas Howell, citizen and merchant taylor, brother James H.

1546, Thomas Howell, merchant of England, names only relatives named Morgan.

1563, John Howell of Cowling, Co. Suffolk, diocese of Norwich, names sister Margaret.

1600, Thomas Howell, clerk of Peglesham, Essex, wife Anne, and ch. Elizabeth, Jane, Anne, and Thomas.

1603, Rudolph Howell of London, stationer, wife Susan, children Thomas and others not named in will, and brother John H.

1627, William Howell of Rockhampton, glover, talks of kinsman John Howells.

1630, Robert Howell of Barsden, Sussex, devises to church of Rottingdeane and to the poor of Kingston; names wife Elizabeth and ch. Richard, John, Henry, Thomas, Nicholas—the last two under 21—a dau. Elizabeth w. of Israel Friend, brother Andrew Hoathe of Preston; mentions Richard Kydder of Southover, overseer.

1557, John Howell of Yestley Asford, names w. Elizabeth and ch. Thomas, to whom he leaves lands in Abingdon, William, John, Johan (Johanna), Mary, and Frances.

1559, John Howell of St. Alphage, citizen of London, devises to w. Mary and children not named in the will.

1590, John Howell of Marshfield, Sussex, names daus. Agnes Lucke,

w. of Edward Lucke, and John, and brother Thomas H. and wife (of testator) Elizabeth.

From Chancery B. and A. Elizabeth. H. h. 20, No. 27, A.D. 1573 :

Bill of complaint by John Howell of Wedon, Co. Bucks, "that whereas William Howell his father, also of Wedon, deceased, purchased the manor of Westbury lying in Marsh Gibbon in the said county." The pedigree of the family is then given. William and his wife Maud had issue—John the elder, and John the younger (the plaintiff). Maud died, and William then married Anne Dyer,\* and had issue, Henry Howell (the defendant). William died seized of the premises, and John the elder succeeded him. John dying without issue, the same ought to have descended to the plaintiff, John the younger, as second son and heir of William and Maud. But Henry Howell, having the custody of all the deeds, etc., relating to the estate, has entered into possession, claiming them to be his inheritance, and refuses to show whether the plaintiff is entitled or no.

Answer of the defendant, Henry Howell : He states that his father William by his will bequeathed his estate which he purchased of Sir Robert Dormer, Kt., to his eldest son and his heirs with remainder to Henry Howell, the defendant, and in default of such issue, remainder to his son Jacob Howell and his heirs. William Howell died, and Anne his wife (for term of six years only) and John the eldest son became possessed. John died without issue, and Anne continued the possession until the expiration of the said six years, when it came into the possession of the defendant.

---

Close Roll, 14 Carolus I, pt. 19, No. 18 :

An indenture bearing date the 8th of June, 4 Car. I (1639), between Edward Howell of Grewelthorpe in the county of York, gent., of the one part, and Richard Francis of Marsh Gibbon in the county of Bucks, yeoman, witnesseth : that the said Edward Howell for and in consideration of the sum of £1,600 to him paid by the said Francis hath bargained and sold all that the manor of Westbury with all the rights, etc., lying and being in Marsh Gibbon, etc., to have and to hold to the use of the said Rich. Francis, his heirs and assigns forever.

---

Fees of Fines, Easter 22 Henry VIII. (1531), No. 15, Bucks :

Between Robert Dormer, Esq., John Baldwyn, Esq., John Goodman, gent., Peter Dormer and Henry Cooper, plaintiffs, and Thomas Smythe, brother and heir of John Smythe, and William Smythe, son and heir apparent of the said Thomas, deforciant of the manor of Westbury in the Marshe with the appurtenances and 100 acres of land and 40 of meadow and 20 of pasture with the appurtenances in Marshe, etc.

From Bucks Subsidies :

(1600) Henry Howell paid subsidy at Marsh Gibbon, 42 Eliz.

(1605) Henry Howell do " £20 do " 2 Jac. I.

John Howell was presented to the living of Wexham, Bucks, 70 A, 1423.

---

\* Defendant says her name was Anne Hampton.

PERSONS NATURALIZED IN NEW JERSEY BETWEEN  
1702 AND 1776.

BY DR. JOHN R. STEVENSON.

THE names of the persons naturalized by the Assembly of New Jersey between the union of the provinces of East and West Jersey in 1702 and the commencement of the Revolutionary struggle are collated from Allinson's "Acts of the General Assembly of the Province of New Jersey from the Surrender of the Government to Queen Anne on the 17th Day of April in the Year of our Lord 1702, to the 14th day of January 1776," a book published in Burlington, N. J., in 1776.

The work gives the full text of only a limited number of laws; the remainder are indicated by their titles. The reason for the naturalization of these citizens is given in the title to the law passed July 8, 1730, viz.: "An Act for the better enabling divers inhabitants of the Province of New Jersey to hold Land, and invest them with the privileges of natural born Subjects of the said Province."

Naturalization enactments of a private and personal character continued to be passed until September 16, 1772, when a general law was enacted for the reasons assigned in its preamble. This shows the status of foreigners born out of the jurisdiction of Great Britain, especially when taken in connection with the qualifications of electors under colonial régime. By the act passed April 4, 1709, no one could vote for members of the Assembly unless possessed of one hundred acres of land in his own right, or was worth £50 in real and personal estate. To be eligible to membership in the Assembly, one must own one thousand acres of land, or be worth £500 in real and personal property. These laws were in force up to the Revolution.

The enacting clause and preamble of the general law above referred to reads: "An Act to enable all Persons who are His Majesty's liege Subjects either by Birth or Naturalization, to inherit and hold Real Estates, notwithstanding any Defect of purchases, made before Naturalization within this Colony."

"Whereas divers foreign Protestants, born without the Liegeance of the Crown of Great Britain are settled within this Colony, who, being unacquainted with the Laws and Customs thereof have purchased Real Estates within the same before they were naturalized; and such Estates are now held and claimed under such Purchases by his Majesty's natural born Subjects, or such as are naturalized; and as the greater Number of these are poor Persons who will be utterly ruined if Advantage is taken of the Alienism of such Purchaser; in tender Commiseration of all Persons holding or claiming by such defective Title, and confiding in His Majesty's great Bounty, the General Assembly prays that it may be Enacted," &c.

This was confirmed by the King in Council, September 1, 1773.

NAMES.	DATE OF ACT.	NAMES.	DATE OF ACT.
Adam Agee .....	Aug. 20, 1755	Jacob Allright .....	June 3, 1763
Jacob Akeley .....	Dec. 6, 1769	John Allison .....	Feb. 23, 1761



NAMES.	DATE OF ACT.	NAMES.	DATE OF ACT.
Nicholas Angle .....	June 3, 1763	Adam Diels .....	Dec. 8, 1744
Jacob Arents and 3 children .....	Jan. 27, 1716/7	Hendrick Diels .....	" " "
Nicholas Arents.		Henry Diffidaffy .....	April 28, 1762
Mary Arents.		Hendrick Dirdorf .....	July 8, 1730
Margaret Arents.		Anthony Dirdorf and his 4 sons .....	" " "
Peter Bard, a native of France .....	Mar. 11, 1713/4	Christian Dirdorf.	
William Barwick .....	June 21, 1754	Anthony Dirdorf.	
Christian Beck .....	Aug. 20, 1755	John Dirdorf.	
George Beck .....	Mar. 10, 1762	Peter Dirdorf.	
Henry Bemmer .....	Aug. 20, 1755	Johannes Doremus .....	June 21, 1754
John William Berg and his 3 sons.		Daniel Dorn .....	June 3, 1763
Johannes Berg.		Peter Dosgel .....	Dec. 8, 1744
John Berg.		Charles Duran .....	Mar. 15, 1738/9
Peter Berg.		William Ecker .....	Aug. 20, 1755
John Diel Berg .....	Dec. 8, 1744	Jacob Eigh .....	July 8, 1730
William Bellesfelt .....	July 8, 1730	Christiana Elsington, widow .....	" " "
Adam Bellesfelt .....	Dec. 8, 1744	Jacob Engle .....	" " "
Peter Bellesfelt .....	" " "	William Engle .....	" " "
Johan William Bellesfelt .....	" " "	Valentine Ent. ....	Aug. 20, 1755
Johannes Belesvelt .....	May 19, 1756	William Evalman .....	Oct. 23, 1751
John Beulesheimer .....	Aug. 20, 1755	Laurence Eykeinier .....	Oct. 27, 1770
Hendrick Beus .....	June 21, 1754	Jacob Faish .....	June —, 1766
Hendrick Beus, Jr. ....	" " "	*John George Felthausen .....	Sept. 26, 1772
Joseph Behringer .....	Feb. 23, 1764	Cornelius Ferberg .....	June 3, 1763
Francis Bickle .....	Aug. 20, 1755	Pieter Fisher .....	July 8, 1730
Christopher Bishop .....	Dec. 6, 1769	Marton Fisher and his 2 sons .....	" " "
John Blom .....	Mar. 15, 1738	Jacob Fisher.	
Perter Bodine .....	July 8, 1730	Phillip Fisher.	
John Bohn .....	Dec. 6, 1769	Henry Fisher .....	March 15, 1738/9
John Bower .....	Oct. 27, 1770	Johannes Fisher .....	June 6, 1751
John Boshart and wife Anna Boshart and their children .....	Feb. 10, 1732	Pácel Flag .....	July 8, 1730
Christopher Boshart		Jacob Foofman .....	March 15, 1738/9
Dorothy Boshart.		Leonard Fox .....	April 28, 1762
Hendrick Bost .....	July 8, 1730	Peter Franberg .....	March 15, 1738/9
Joseph Bost .....	" " "	John Martin Fulkemer .....	Dec. 6, 1769
Jacob Brown .....	Aug. 20, 1755	Justus Gans .....	Aug. 20, 1755
Peter Brown .....	Dec. 6, 1769	George Geeser .....	" " "
Nicholas Bud .....	Mar. 15, 1738/9	Jacob Gerhart .....	July 8, 1730
Pe er Case .....	Aug. 20, 1755	Johannes Giddeman and his son .....	" " "
Tunis Case .....	" " "	Hendrick Giddeman	
Stephen Chalmes .....	Mar. 17, 1713/4	Peter Goeglets .....	Dec. 16, 1748
Peter Coens .....	Aug. 20, 1755	Caspar Grim .....	April 28, 1762
Peter Colsher .....	May 10, 1768	Willem Guise .....	July 8, 1730
Henry Cook .....	April 28, 1762	John Haas .....	May 10, 1768
Andrew Cogle .....	Dec. 6, 1769	Anthony Habback .....	July 8, 1730
John Cosman .....	Dec. 6, 1769	Ann Hagg .....	" " "
Christian Cornelius .....	July 8, 1730	William Han .....	" " "
Henry Croo .....	June 6, 1751	Ludwig Hadn .....	Dec. 8, 1764
Adam Cuncle .....	Feb. 23, 1764	Adam Hag .....	Aug. 20, 1755
Nicholas Dahlberg .....	Mar. 15, 1738/9	Thomas Hall .....	" " "
John Dellar .....	Dec. 7, 1763	Henry Harter .....	" " "
Peter Demond of Monmouth Co. ....	Aug. 16, 1733	Michael Hammer .....	April 7, 1761
John De Witt .....	Mar. 15, 1738	John Hartman .....	Dec. 6, 1769

\* Disallowed September 1, 1773.

Names.	DATE OF ACT.	Names.	DATE OF ACT.
Johan Balthazar Harff..	Dec. 6, 1769	Peter Lame .....	Dec. 6, 1769
Frederick Hayn.....	May 10, 1765	Henry Landis.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Christian Hasell... ..	July 8, 1730	Henry Lashie.....	" " "
Christian Hassen.....	Aug. 20, 1755	Johannes Laux.....	July 8, 1730
Kornraet Henerigh....	July 8, 1730	John Lewis of Hunter-	
Johannes Heyler.....	June 3, 1763	don Co. ....	Nov. 30, 1723
John Herbergs.....	June 20, 1765	Henry Lishman.....	Dec. 6, 1769
Rudolph Hesley.....	July 8, 1730	Peter Louderbouch and	
Jacob Hertel.....	June —, 1766	his three daughters...	June 19, 1747, 8
Carel Hierlegh.....	July 8, 1730	Catharine Louder-	
George Hinns.....	Dec. 7, 1763	bouch.	
Henry Hoffinan.....	Aug. 20, 1755	Barbara Louder-	
Johannes Hoffman....	Dec. 8, 1744	bouch.	
Peter Hoffman.....	June 21, 1754	Elizabeth Louder-	
William Hoffman.....	" " "	bouch.	
Johannes Hofses.....	Dec. 6, 1769	John Louterman.....	May 10, 1768
Adam Homer.....	July 8, 1730	Peter Lupp.....	Oct. 27, 1770
Herbeit Homer.....	" " "	Henry Lutz.....	April 7, 1761
Adam Hoeshield.....	Dec. 8, 1744	Michael Maps.....	April 28, 1762
Matthias Houshill....	" " "	Carel Maret.....	July 8, 1730
Jacob Houselt.....	July 8, 1730	Philip Marks.....	April 28, 1762
Johan Housit.....	" " "	John Marlin.....	Dec. 6, 1769
John Howze.....	June 20, 1765	Henry Marshon of Hun-	
Joseph Hupple.....	June 3, 1763	terdon Co.....	Aug. 16, 1733
Christopher Huson....	April 28, 1762	Matthew Marton.....	Dec. 6, 1769
Gabriel Hymer.....	June 3, 1763	Johannes Mayer.....	May 10, 1768
Hieronymus Ilorin....	July 8, 1730	Bartholomeus Melsbagh.	July 8, 1730
John Immell.....	Aug. 20, 1755	Johannes Meyer.....	June 21, 1754
John Erick.....	Oct. 27, 1770	Johan Gerig Miller....	July 8, 1730
Mattys Kaeifelt.....	July 8, 1730	Hans Michael Milner..	Dec. 8, 1744
Johan Phillip Kaes....	" " "	John Morkel.....	Feb. 23, 1764
Willem Kaes.....	" " "	Jacob Moor.....	July 8, 1730
Johannes Kank.....	Dec. 7, 1763	John Moor.....	" " "
Johannes Kase.....	June 21, 1754	Peter Neyzard.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Matthias Kase.....	" " "	Leonard Nimaster....	Oct. 27, 1770
Christian Kaul.....	" " "	George Obert.....	" " "
Christian Kaul.....	Aug. 20, 1755	Peter Obert.....	" " "
Kornraet Keiel.....	July 8, 1730	Frederick Outgelt....	" " "
William Kelin.....	Aug. 20, 1755	Cornelius Parent.....	June 21, 1754
Jacob Kemper.....	June 6, 1751	Jacob Peer.....	July 8, 1730
John Kemper.....	Aug. 20, 1755	Godfrey Peters.....	" " "
Bastiyen Kes.....	Dec. 8, 1744	John Pheger.....	Aug. 20, 1755
George Kesler.....	Dec. 7, 1763	Nicholas Philips.....	April 28, 1762
Hieronimus Keyser....	July 8, 1730	Adam Pocke.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Michael Kinney.....	Aug. 20, 1755	John William Pollman.	June 20, 1765
Peter Knott of Mon-		Albertus Poppledorf... .	Aug. 20, 1755
mouth County, Planter	Aug. 16, 1733	Hans Jacob Prettiker... .	April 28, 1762
Paul Kole.....	July 8, 1730	Francis Ralph.....	Dec. 6, 1769
Johannes Casparus Koch		John Raker.....	Aug. 20, 1755
"his wife Katherine		Justus Rangal.....	" " "
and their three sons".	Mar. 15, 1735 9	Andrew Redick.....	" " "
Anthony Koch.		Hantil Rester.....	June 21, 1754
Jacobus Koch.		Johan Ludowick Right-	
Joseph Koch.		mier.....	July 8, 1730
Hareborn Koch.....	June 21, 1754	Martin Roan.....	April 28, 1762
Hendrick Koch.....	" " "	Johan Peter Rockefeller	
Christian Kule.....	" " "	and his two sons . . .	July 8, 1730
Peter Kurtz.....	June 20, 1765	Johannes Rockefeller.	
John Lame.....	Dec. 6, 1769	Peter Rockefeller.	

NAMES.	DATE OF ACT.	NAMES.	DATE OF ACT.
Susanna Roeters.....	July 8, 1730	William Stodder.....	May 10, 1768
Johannes Ross.....	June 21, 1754	Jacob Stucky.....	April 23, 1762
Christopher Rob.....	Dec. 6, 1769	Martin Swortwelder....	Feb. 23, 1764
John Rouse.....	April 28, 1762	Michael Tilheaver.....	Dec. 8, 1744
Peter Romeur, a native of France.....	Mar. 17, 1713/4	Johannes Trimmer.....	" " "
George Sawiback.....	Dec. 6, 1769	Matthias Trimmer.....	" " "
Jacob Sartor and his 2 sons.....	July 8, 1730	Andrew Trimmer.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Johannes Sartor.		Jacob Urtz.....	Dec. 8, 1744
Hendrick Sartor.		Peter Vanallen.....	May 19, 1756
John Senting.....	Aug. 20, 1755	George William Van- bagh.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Henry Sevince.....	April 28, 1762	John Vandreson.....	March 15, 1738/9
Gasper Shepperd.....	Feb. 23, 1764	Johannes Martinus Van Haelingen.....	July 31, 1740
Martin Shipley.....	June 21, 1754	Jacob Vogt.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Matthias Sharpentin....	Dec. 8, 1744	Walton Vokes.....	Feb. 23, 1764
Michael Shuatterly.....	June 6, 1751	Johannes Vos.....	June 3, 1763
Nicholas Signe.....	July 8, 1730	Andrew Wagoner.....	Feb. 23, 1764
David Slayback.....	April 7, 1761	Harman Wagoner.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Peter Slim.....	Dec. 6, 1769	Henry Warner.....	" " "
Frederick Smith.....	" " "	Christian Wertchen.....	" " "
Johan Chris. Smith, Jr.	Dec. 8, 1744	William Wertchen.....	" " "
Matteys Smith.....	July 8, 1730	Peter Werts.....	" " "
Filleep Snider.....	Dec. 8, 1744	John Philip Weiker....	Feb. 23, 1764
Christopher Snider.....	July 8, 1730	George Windemude....	" " "
Hendrick Snook.....	" " "	Jacob Winnacker.....	June 6, 1751
Johan Willem Snook....	" " "	Casper Wister.....	March 15, 1738/9
John Henry Snoffer....	Feb. 23, 1764	Thomas Whisler.....	Dec. 6, 1769
John Snoffer.....	Feb. 23, 1764	Gerhart Winter.....	" " "
Adam Snook.....	Aug. 20, 1755	Walter Wob.....	" " "
John Snook.....	May 10, 1768	Johannes Yagar.....	July 8, 1730
Henry Snug.....	Dec. 8, 1744	Johannes Peter Yagar..	" " "
John Snyder.....	June 23, 1763	Peter Yagar.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Frederick Tendle Spick.	Dec. 8, 1744	Benedict Yare.....	June 3, 1763
Joseph Staneman.....	Aug. 20, 1755	Jacob Young.....	Aug. 20, 1755
Martin Streetman.....	" " "	Tunis Young.....	" " "
John Hendrick Stree- pers.....	June 20, 1764	Pieter Young.....	July 8, 1730
Henry Stricklan.....	Dec. 6, 1769	John Peter Zenger.....	March 15, 1738/9

REV. JOHN BISHOP, OF THE MASSACHUSETTS AND  
CONNECTICUT COLONIES, 1640-1695.

BY NATHANIEL HOLMES BISHOP, OF LAKE GEORGE, NEW YORK.

VERY little relating to the life of Rev. John Bishop is known to historical writers, though he was once celebrated throughout the New England colonies as one of the most self-sacrificing and hard-working divines. As his identity has been confused with that of several other men of the same name, I have collected all the material obtainable to illustrate his personality. He is thus introduced in that somewhat rare book of Mrs. Caulkins, the "History of Stamford, Connecticut":

"Coming together, after much deliberation and prayer, the people

selected two of their number, Lieut. Francis Bell and George Slason, furnished them with food for the way and sent them on foot to Boston to see if they could not find one John Bishop, whose name had been reported to them, or some minister whom they could persuade to come back with them . . . they providentially find Mr. Bishop, then a young man, on whom was the seal of consecration & promise, and with much persuasion they prevailed on him to accept this pressing call from the Lord. Taking his staff and his well-used Bible in his hand he started with the two brethren for the field of labor."

After consulting several sources, I am led to believe that Mr. Bishop was educated in England. It is not known when he arrived in America.

Dr. James Savage says he was of Taunton, Mass., in 1640, and died at Stamford, Conn., in 1694, in the month of November or December.

His first wife was Rebecca —, whom he married at Stamford. She died in 1679. His second wife was Joanna Boys, who had been the widow of Rev. Peter Prudden, of Milford. This Joanna was made the daughter of Capt. Thomas Willett, of Swansea, who died August 3, 1674, by one authority, but I find in a letter written by Mr. Bishop to Rev. Increase Mather, of Boston, the writer says: "my wife (that was Mrs. Willet) desiring the same."

Mrs. Caulkins states that Rev. John Bishop came to Stamford in 1644, and in 1650 had a house. His wife's name was Rebecca; their children were: Steven, Joseph, Ebenezer, Benjamin, and Whiting. Mr. Bishop's will, made November 16, 1694, mentions his first wife Rebecca and the above-named children.

At the first May session of the General Court in New Haven, in 1659, it was reported that Mr. Bishop encountered so much discouragement that he desired to leave Stamford. But the good man labored on, and in 1667 the town freed him from the annual minister's tax.

His parish was extensive, "preaching from Norwalk out to the borders of New York, and during 1673 the church secured, as his assistant, Mr. Eliphalet Jones, who remained at Stamford until about 1676." Mr. Bishop received for his services, when without an assistant, an annual rate of £60. From 1676 until about the time of his death this faithful minister was without an assistant, though for many years suffering from failing health.

The closing years of the old preacher are thus described by Mrs. Caulkins: "And now the good bishop [*sic*] who so long had kept spiritual watch over this widely scattered people began to feel the infirmities of age. At the town meeting, September 12, 1692, he expresses an earnest desire that some one should come to relieve him.

"The town desire in compliance with his motion, being sensible also of their own necessity, do therefore think it their duty, first, to settle a maintenance upon Mr. Bishop, that may be to him yearly paid, during his lifetime, in case we have a supply of another minister."

"They then vote an annuity of £40. They next vote £50 to be paid annually to another minister during Mr. Bishop's life. In December, 1693, they vote to Mr. Bishop £50 for the year." About this time Mr. Bishop succumbed to his infirmities, and died a few months later.

The residents of the town testified to their minister's popularity by occasional gifts, by vote, of laud during his lifetime.

The following extracts from the Colonial Records of Connecticut, 1678-89, II., p. 67, refers to one of these gifts:



her will she is recorded as sometime Prudden, so seems to have been daughter of Rev. Peter and Joanner (Boys) Prudden; and was the widow of Rev. Peter Prudden, then of Thomas Willett, then of Rev. John Bishop."

In the "Plymouth Colony Records," Vol. II., p. 17, will be found that John Bushop, of Taunton, was propounded, with John Parker, as freeman, in June, 1641.

The Mather Papers, Massachusetts Historical Collection. Series 4. Vol. 8. There are fifteen letters from Bishop to Mather. P. 298, John Bishop to Increase Mather; Stamford. 2 m. 26, 76 (1676):

"Revd. Sir and dear Brother;—My cordial respects unto you and to Mrs. Mather, my wife desiring the same. I write to you twice by Mr. Alden in the latter of which (as I remember) I entreated your helpfulness to my poor sister Lake\* in her afflicted state, and now renew that request." . . . "the laying waste many habitations besides your meeting house, and your own dwelling house, whereby yourself a sufferer in that sad calamity."

P. 300: John Bishop to Increase Mather; Stamford, 2 m. 13. 77 (1677):

"Revd. Sir; . . . Yours of 12, 76-7 I have received & am glad thereby to understand that your books were preserved from those consuming flames. . . . And that my brother Lake's bones (at least) were found & brought to decent burial in Boston, a renewal of his wife's sorrow doubtless it must be . . . in your last letter I received the inclosed from Mr Hook in England, my ancient and choice friend to whom I would make return & have herein sent it to you, supposing you have intercourse with him, & so know how to send unto him, as I do not, but make use of Mr. Atwater, when living, to help herein. If you should not, I pray, understand if my Sister Lake, Mr. Atwater, that was, do know & I will undertake the conveyance, or Mr. John Lake of Boston. Likewise must further interest to send the other to Mr. Blinman, who, I suppose you may likewise know . . . there being in it a letter to my own and only sister in England which I would might reach her.

JOHN BISHOPP."

P. 304. To the same. Stamford, 1 m. 25, 78 (1678):

"Rev. Sir: . . . One word more, being in haste. Whereas God has given me four living sons (of eight that I have had) & none of them brought up to learning, to my great grief, though two of them in a good forwardness long since, but our Latin schole failing & my estate too feeble to send them forth their progress also failed. I have one that is now entering on his grammar I would fain give learning unto, so far as able & shall strain hard to send him."

P. 307. To the same. Stamford, 6 m: 12.72 (1672):

"Sr. I received 2 bookes of yours, one with a letter to my Brother Wakeman of Fairfield. . . . I received some letters from Mr. Blinman of Bristol (England) with a fardel directed for me which Joseph Alsop of New Haven hath brought. (Skipper Alsop.) . . . I understand of your love to my sister Lake and her son in letting your son be an help in learning. I earnestly desire to give some of mine learning."

P. 314. Postscript. Stamford 1. m. 9. 86-7:

"My kind respects to Mr. Cotton, Nathaniel & Mr. John Cotton, your nephew who married my niece Anna Lake."

\* Sister Lake was widow of Thomas Lake. One of her daughters married John Winthrop.

RECORDS OF THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH IN THE  
CITY OF NEW YORK.—BAPTISMS.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., January, 1897, p. 42, of THE RECORD.)

A°	1758.	OUDEKS.	KINDERS.	GETUÿGEN.
Feb.	15.	Hendrik Hilman, Anna Maria Cloos- man. David Davidse, Anna Mekkinne.	Jakob. Anna.	Jakob Tenner, Geertrúy, z. h. v. Johannes Davidse, Eva Zwartwoút, h. v. v. Ger- rit Davidse.
	22.	Johannes Kinderik, Elizabet Rosbeek. Pieter Van der Voort, Sara Snedeker.	Catharina. Elsje,	Geengetuÿgen. Cornelis Cúyper, Elizabet Remsen, j. d.
	26.	Thomas Werrel, Anna Tieboút.	Anna.	Johannes Tieboút, Mar- grieta Peers, j. d.
Maart	1.	Andries Brestede, Jr., Súsanna Kerbÿl. Benjámín Tenner, Maria Tieboút. Johannes Kool, Catharina Schúyter.	Maria. Elizabet, Willem.	Hendrik Holland, Maria Brestede, j. d. Teúnis Tieboút, Geertje Van Negte, z. h. v. Johannes Hoúts, Sophia Jong, z. h. v.
	8.	Petrús Heÿer, Anna Van Deúrnen.	Petrús.	Daniel Van Deúrnen, Sara Búrger, hús v. v. Bal- tus Heÿer.
	15.	Hercúlús Windover, Jannetje Smith.	Thomas.	Thomas Windover, Eliz- abet Slÿck, z. h. v.
	24.	David de Marre, Magdalena Van [682.] Nette.	Maria.	Jakob de Marre, Rachel de Marre, j. d.
	22.	Jan Kip, Margarita Bradt.	Magdalena.	Isaac Bradt, Magdalena Bradt, h. v. Joris Ber- gen.
	26.	Johannes Blanck, Antje de Voe. Adolf Bras, Sara Bessit.	Casparús. Antje.	Cornelis Blanck, Catha- rina Heÿer, z. hús v. Dirk Jets, Antje Bessit, j. d.
April	5.	Teúnis Tieboút Eliz- abet Lam. Jakobús Wÿnkoop, Alida Koens. Jakob Brouwer, Ma- ria de Lanoy.	Sara. Elizabet. Petronella.	Johannes Lansing, Sara Búrger, z. hús v. Patrik Jackson, Elizabet Vander Spiegel, h. v. Corn <sup>s</sup> Wÿnkoop. Jakob Brouwer, Joh <sup>s</sup> zoon, Antje Brouwer, j. d.
	16.	Willem Elswort, Hendrika Stouten- búrg. Joseph Baldewÿn Sú- sanna Westervelt.	Hendrika Benjamin.	Isaac Marres, Catharina Cool, z. hús v.

	A° 1758.	ouders.	kinders.	getuÿgen.
	19.	J a m e s Beekman, Jenneke Keteltas.	James.	Gerard W <sup>m</sup> . Beekman, Maria Dúyking, z. h. v.
	23.	Adriaan Adriaanse, Maria Lammertse. Ernst Arik, Jústina Kievitsen. Daniel Van Vlek, Frowtje Tjerks.	Aafje. Súsanna. Sara.	Christoffel Stÿmets J <sup>r</sup> . Maria Elswort, z. h. v. Hendrik Zwartz, Eva Stolm, z. h. v. Teúnis de Voor, Sara Oblinús, z. h. v.
	26	Philip Heÿning, Catharina Adams. Evert Wessels, Sara Groenendÿk. Mozes Lÿn, Lena Van Weert.	Sophia. Wessel. Gerrit.	Johannes Hoúts, Sophia Jong, z. h. v. Dirk Deÿ, Nency Deÿ, j. d. Gerrit Van Weert, Lena Walgraaf, z. h. v.
Maay	7.	Lúkas Kierstede, Elizabet Cregier.  Johannis Croliús, Maria Clerkzon.	Elizabet. Maria.	Simon Cregier, Súsanna Cregier, Wed. v. Júrÿÿ Leeúw. Petrús Crolius, Maria Croliús, j. d.
	12.	Pieter Van Gelder, Aaltje Hendriks.  Holkert Somerendÿk, Anna de Laa.  Andries Loosje, Per- sella Anderson.	Hendrik. Sara. Petrús.	Michiel Van Gelder, Geertje V. Gelder, h. v. Willem Nieuwberrie. Jakobús Haaren, Aaltje Somerendÿk Wed. v. Elbert Somerendÿk. Jakobús Bússier, Jannetje Anderson, Wed. v. Corn <sup>e</sup> . van der Hoer.
	21.	Nikolaas Kilman, Anna Solinga.	Elizabet.	Harmanús Altkerk, Ca- tharina Roel, j. d.
	24.	Robert Herding, Sara Túrck.	Sara.	Jan Bareé, Elizabet Bareé, j. d.
[683.]		Pieter Van Deúrsten, Maria Hildrith.  Teúnis Somerendÿk, Rachel Van der Hoer. Louwrens Van der Hoer, Agnietje El- lin.	Yda. Catharina. Louwrens.	Benjamin Hildreth, Eliz- abet Hildrith, h. v. Jo- seph Hildrith. Petrús Brouwer, Catharina Van der Hoer, z. h. v. Lodewÿk Williams, Re- becca Lametre, z. h. v.
	28.	Jakob Kip, Elizabet Freër.	Cornelia.	Abraham Kip, Johanna Freër, j. d.
	31.	Jakobús Westervelt, Maria de Moreë. Rem Rappelje, Neel- tje Hardenbroek.	Lea. Abel.	John Brouwer, Trÿntje Ver Weÿ, z. h. v. Abel Hardenbroek, An- natje Elswort.
Júnÿ	4.	Hendrik Akkerman, Maria Paling.	Abraham.	Joseph Uitenbogaart, Catharina Van den Berg.



A° 1758.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Gerrit de Graaúw, Jr. Anna Peersel.	Maria.	Nicholaas Bogaart, Maria de Graúw, j. d.
	Gerrit Waldron, Ma- ria de Foreest.	Johannes.	Isaac de Foreest, Maria de Foreest, j. d.
7.	John Bogaart, Jr., Abi- gael Qúik.	Hendrik.	Petrús Bývanck, Elizabet Peacock, h. v. Jak <sup>s</sup> Bo- gaart.
	Jakob Metzker, A <sup>a</sup> Elizabet Tellebak- ker.	Lodewýck.	Chr <sup>s</sup> Lodewýk, Grasman, A <sup>a</sup> Feronica Berg, z. h. v.
	Johannes Vreden- búrg, Maria Van Wagenen.	Willem.	Willem Vredenburg, Wil- lemýntje Nack, z. h. v.
11.	Hendrik Brevoort, Catharina de La- metre.	Isaac.	Isaac de Lametre, Catha- rina Bensen, z. h. v.
14.	Willem Van Deúrsen, Catharina Gilbert.	Anneke.	Abraham Van Deúrsen, Jr., Anneke van Deúrsen, j. d.
	Jakob Remsen, Ca- tharina Van Dúyn.	Magteltje.	Abraham Remsen, Mag- teltje Van Dúyn, z. h. v.
	Abraham Heýer, An- na Bancker.	Maria.	Evert Bancker, Maria de Peýster, h. v. Josia Og- den.
	Robert Zikkels, Sara Van Deúrsen.	Sara.	Daniel Van Deúrsen, Sara de Foreest, h. v. Hend <sup>k</sup> . Van de Water.
	William de Peýster, Jr., Elizabet Brees- jer.	Abraham.	Johannes de Peýster, Su- sanna Breesjer, j. d.
18.	Abraham Broúwer, Maria Loosje.	Elizabet.	Arie Týlor, Annatje Broú- wer, z. h. v.
21.	Nicholaas Baýard, Margarita Langmat.	Anna.	William Baýard, Fran- cýntje Moor, h. v. Sam- úel Baýard.
25.	Jeremia Broúwer, Elizabeth Van de Water	Hendrik.	Hendrik Van de Water, Annatje Schilman, z. h. v.
	Josia Paterson, Cathalýntje Ben- son.	Cornelia.	Gerrit Leydekker, Cor- nelia Leydekker, j. d.
	Jakobús V. Antwer- pen, Margarita Bogaart.	Nicholaas.	Francis Wessels, Belitje Bogaart, z. h. v.
[684.] Júly	5. Theodorús Van Wýck, Helena Santvoort.	Anna Maria.	Willem Provoost Van Hakkenzak, Helena Van Wýck, j. d. v. Theod <sup>s</sup> . Van Wýck.
	12. Lúkas 'Kierstede, Martha Solting.	Benjamin.	Jan Rýke, Dorothea Remsen, z. h. v.

A° 1758.	OUDEERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
19.	Jacobús Roosevelt, Annatje Bogert. Willem Gilbert, Aaltje Ferdon.	Thomas. Jakob.	Nicholaas Bogert, Maria Qúik, z. h. v. Beekman Van Búúren, Elizabeth Gilbert, z. h. v.
20.	Willem Bennet, Lea Pieterse.	Jakob.	Jakob Bennet, Annetje Bennet, Wed. V. Ger- brand Pieterse.
26.	Leendert Waarner, Cathalyntje Kier- stede. Albert Rýckman, Cor- nelia Breesjer.	Cathalina. Abraham.	Lúkas Kierstede, Catha- rina Groenendýk, z. h. v. Johannes Montanje, Cathalyntje Rýckman, j. d.
	Jakobús Van Vleck, Anna Stouútenbúrg.	Maria.	Jakobus Stouútenbúrg, Margriúha Teller, z. h. v.
30.	Barent Sebring, Sú- anna Roome. Anthony Steenbag, Elizabeth Smith. Lúkas Van Blerkom, Elizabeth Van Blerkom. Joh <sup>s</sup> Van Gelder, Maria Ewits.	Aaltje. Christiaan. Jannetje. Maria.	Ralph Thúrman, Sara Sebring, z. h. v. Christiaan Stouber, Catha- rina Múller, j. d. David de Marré, Lea —, z. h. v. Johannes Cool, Catha- lyntje Van Gelder, Wed. Van Ab <sup>m</sup> V. Gelder.
Aúg. 6.	Christiaan Valck, Jannetje Weer. Dirck Uyúden Bogert, Bregjé Vanden Berg. Jacobús Bogert, Elizabeth Piekok.	Christiaan. Elizabeth. Johannes.	Thomas Pattet, Elizabeth Weer, z. h. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> Uyúden Bogert, Mar- gritha Uyúden Bogert, j. d. Joh <sup>s</sup> Bogert, Abigael Qúik, z. h. v.
13.	Petrús Louúw, Jan- netje Van Deúrsen.	Cornelis.	Cornelis P. Louúw, Jan- netje Louúw, j. d.
16.	Joh <sup>s</sup> Van Daisen, Aafje Terneúr. Hendrik Kierse, Catharina Rýck- man.	Jakobús. Sara.	de Vader en moeder. Jan Armstrang, Maria Rýckman, z. h. v.
19.	Tobias Van Zandt, Maria Dýck.	Margrita.	Jakobús Van Zandt, Mar- grita Van Zandt, húis v. Van Hendrik Bosse.
20.	William Smith, Sara de Lamontanje.	Rebecca.	Pieter Pieterzon, Rebecca de La Montanje, z. h. v.
23.	Jakobús Holýn, Elizabeth Hopper.	Willem.	Willem Hoppe, Jakom- mýntje Hoppe, j. d.
[685.]			
27.	Jakob Herde, Catha- rina Beekman.	Elizabeth.	Pieter van Deúrsen, Maria Heldrith, z. h. v.

A° 1758.	ouders.	kinders.	getuýgen.
	Cornelis Meýer, Cornelia Meýer.	Annatje.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Jansen, Elizabet Styl, h. v. Christ <sup>l</sup> . Shúýler.
30.	Isaac Fardon, Cathalina Pels. Abel Hardenbraek, Rebecca Anthoný. Philip Minthorne, Tanneke Harsse.	Evert Pels. Hester. Jakomýntje.	Evert Pels, Cathalina Pels, de moeder. Nicholaas Anthony, Hester Roome, z. h. v. Hendricús Brevoort, Catharina de La Metré.
Sept. 6.	Abraham Eck, Catharina Benson.	Willem.	Robert Warner, Debora Cools, z. h.
13.	Hendrikús Kip, Helena Low. John Herrison, Geertúý Hartman.	Catharina. Catharina.	Cornelis Low, Anna Hally, z. h. de vader en moeder.
17.	Jacob Moor, Annatje Deý. William Wamslie, Sara Jansen.	Jakobús. Johannes.	Issac Labach, Frouwtje Bradt, j. d. Abraham Ects, Teúntje de Foreest, Wed. Van Gewerah.
20.	Petrús Bogert, Maria Roome. Edúwart Couwenhoven, Annatje Roome. Louwrens Ver Weý, Trýntje de Marre.	Elizabet. Willem. Elizabet.	Elbert Haring, Elizabet Bogert, z. h. Jan Elswort, Maria Ten Eyck, Wed <sup>e</sup> . Van Dirk Ten Eyck. Jakob Meýer, Annatje Van Blerkom.
27.	Robert G. Livingston, Catharina M <sup>e</sup> Pheadris.	Gýsbert.	Cornelis Livingston, Johanna Livingston, h. v. Pierre Van Cortlandt.
Octob. 1.	Harmanús Gardener, Maria Rethan. Bernardús Zwartwoút, Maria Steenberg. Dirk Tarp, Rachel Spiekze.	Jakobús. Sara. Dirk. Elizabet. tweelingen.	Pieter Boekholt, Sara Gardener hús v. Jakobús Leydt, Alida Zwartwoút, z. h. Dirk Uyt den Bogert, Bregje V. den Berg, z. h. Daniel Tarp, Rachel Van Cort, z. h.
	Jakob Westervelt, Neeltje Oostrom.	Johannes.	Joseph Balde, Súsanna Westervelt, z. h.
14.	David Provoost, Cathalýntje Van Gelder. Abraham Fardon, Experience Hagens. Whitehead Hicks, Charlotte Brevoort.	Elizabet. Femmetje. John Brevoort.	David Van Gelder, Elizabet Van der Beek, z. h. Abraham Van Gelder, Femmetje Fardon, z. h. John Brevoort, Anna Sylvester, v. Elias Brevoort.

A° 1758.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Johannes D e n n y , Maria Errell.	Willem.	Marres Errell, J ú d i k Dennyn, j. d.

[686.]

- |     |   |                   |  |
|-----|---|-------------------|--|
| 11. | William He y e r ,<br>Geertje Brestede.               | Jenneke.          | Cornelis Blanck, Catha-<br>rina Heyer, z. h.                         |
|     | Dirck Brinckerhoff,<br>Catharina V a n<br>W y c k .   | Dirck.            | Theodorús Van W y c k ,<br>Helena Van Santvoort,<br>z. h.            |
|     | Victoor Bicker, An-<br>neke T ú r c k .               | Maria.            | J o h a n n e s Bree, Eva<br>Bikker, j. d.                           |
|     | William He y e r ,<br>Feytje Waldron.                 | Johannes.         | Walter Heyer, Annatje<br>Heyer, j. d.                                |
|     | N i c h o l a a s An-<br>thony, . Cornelia<br>Delly.  | Anna.             | Johannes Anthony, Eliza-<br>bet Dellý.                               |
|     | Jan Uýt den bogert<br>J ú t , Annatje Beck-<br>lie.   | Anna Bo-<br>gert. | Jan Uýt den Bogert,<br>Margarita Palding, z. h.                      |
|     | Isaac Sjoert, Jako-<br>mýnige V. Norden.              | Margarita.        | Hendrik Sjoert, Marga-<br>rita de Riemer, húis v.<br>Jakob Webbers.  |
|     | Benjamin Stýmets,<br>Margrita Boskerk.                | Maria.            | Johannes Stýmets, Janne-<br>tje Levorsie, z. h.                      |
|     | Nicholaas Roosevelt,<br>Elizabet Thúrman.             | Nicholaas.        | John Thúrman, Catha-<br>rina Roosevelt, j. d.                        |
| 15. | Thomas Ellen, Eliz-<br>abet Paúlús.                   | Maria.            | John Ellen, Maria Ellen<br>j. d.                                     |
|     | Hendrik Steuton,<br>Rebekka V. Bler-<br>kom.          | Maria.            | Richard Steuton, Sara<br>Coúwenhoven, j. d.                          |
| 18. | Cornelis Kregier,<br>Aafje Van Dok-<br>kom.           | Maria.            | Simon Cregier, Súsanna<br>Cregier, Wed. Van Jer-<br>emias Leeúw.     |
|     | Gýsbert Uýt den Bo-<br>gert, Elizabet L ý n -<br>sen. | Johannes.         | J o h n Uýt den Bogert,<br>Margarita Palding, z. h.                  |
|     | Marris Ellen, An-<br>natje Montanje.                  | Rebekka.          | Pieter Montanje, Rebekka<br>Montanje, h v. Thomas<br>Montanje.       |
|     | Abraham Sibrand,<br>Johanna Hetviel.                  | Sara V. Raust.    | John Godbie, Maria Van<br>Ranst, z. h.                               |
|     | Charles Philips,<br>Margrita Williks.                 | Margrita.         | Johannes Poel, Annetje<br>ten Broek, h. v. Gýs-<br>bert V. Deúr sen. |
|     | Johannis Elswort,<br>Hester Roome.                    | Súsanna.          | Arent Bússing, Sara<br>Roome, z. h. v.                               |
|     | Cornelis Webbers,<br>Jannetje Stýmets.                | Casparús.         | Cornelis Coúsin, Auneke<br>Dýckman, j. d.                            |
|     | Teúnis Van Tessel,<br>Feytje Jakobs.                  | Abraham.          | E'ias Brevoort, Lea Per-<br>sel, z. h. v.                            |

A° 1758.	OULDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Egbert Somerendyk, Elizabeth Herres.	Jakob.	Jan de Witt, Anna Herres, z. h. v.
	Arie Molenaar, Geer- truy Springsteen.	Arie.	David Molenaar, Catha- rina Miserol, z. h. v.
29.	Wouter Quackenbos, Sophia Roorbach.	Johannis.	Johannes Quackenbos, Margarita Bogert, z. h. v.
	Johannis Bennet, Elizabeth Van Pelt.	Jakob.	Jakob Bennet, Elizabeth Broúwer, z. h. v.
	Pieter Miltenberg, Súsanna Gardenier.	Jannetje.	Jakob Gardenier, Jan- netje Waldron, Wed. v. Jochem Gordon.
[687.]			
29.	Isaak Jansen, Cath- arina Van der Voort.	Isiak.	Johannes Jansen, Neeltje Seg., z. h. v.
	Thomas Cunnigham, Elizabeth Ewoúts.	Johannes.	Johannes Riddel, Sara Ewoúts, h. v. Josia Craen.
Nov. 5.	Joseph Smith, Sara Wyt.	Maria.	Jan Herres, Maria Klaas- en, z. h. v.
8.	Pieter Gerrebrands, Catharina Túrck.	Catharina.	Johannis Túrck, Alida Túrck, j. d.
	Jan Steg, Rachel Canklin.	Johannes.	Dirck Brinckerhoff, Ma- ria Steg, j. d.
	Gelyn Van Gelder, Maria Heyer.	Jannetje.	Johannis Dúrýe, Antje Voorhees, z. h. v.
	Paulús Bantha, Fran- cina Minthorne	Hendrik.	Wiert Bantha, Annatje Minthorne, z. h. v.
	Vincent Bodyn, An- natje Srong.	Annatje.	De Fader, Geertruy Sprong, h. v. Andrew Menne.
	Hans Júrgh Wirths, Catharina Wikke- son.	Hans Mar- tyn.	Martyn Vrets, Anna Bouwman, z. h. v.
	Richard Yates, Cath- arina Brass.	Maria.	Adolf Brass, Maria Cars- ting, z. h. v.
12.	Hendrik Oúden- aarde, Sara Van Dyck.	Cornelia.	Richard Kip, Cornelia Van Dyck, j. d.
15.	Abraham Broúwer, Aagje Van Gelder.	Aagje.	Jakobús Van Gelder, Elizabeth Lee, z. h. v.
	Andries Marschalk, Annatje Harden- broek.	Anneke.	Francois Marschalk, Anneke Lynsen.
	Jakobús Strýker, Sara Metzelar.	Johannis.	Philip Kissik, Jannetje Strýker, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Stouútenbúrg, Maria Túrck.	Jakobús.	Isaak Stouútenbúrg, An- neke Stouútenbúrg, hús v. v. Joseph Bloodgoed.

A° 1758.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÿGEN.
	Johannis Lent, Engeltje Hooglandt.	Catharina.	Willem Hooglandt, Margarita Hooglandt; j. d.
	Martinús Post, Rachel Le Forge.	Rachel.	Pieter Le Forge, Rachel Stymets, j. d.
22.	Beekman Van Búúren, Elizabet Gilbert.	Willem.	Willem Gilbert, Maria Gilbert, h. v. Joris Harsse.
	Waldron Blaauw, Neeltje Creson.	Cornelia.	Jeremia Blaauw, Cornelia Waldron, z. h. v.
	Johannes Brouwer, Trÿntje Ver Weÿ.	Isaak.	Isaak Brouwer, Rachel de Mareé, z. h. v.
	Isaak Roosevelt, Sara Hoffman.	Sara.	Nicholas Hoffman, Helena Roosevelt, húis v. v. Andrew Barclay.
[688.]			
23.	Pieter Pra van Zandt, Sara Marschalk.	Maria.	Johannis Van Zandt, Maria Lynch.
26.	Theophilús Elswort, Hester Lieúwes.	Johanna.	Johannis Elswort, Hester Roome, z. h. v.
	Joris Steg, Antje Van Nÿdestein.	Annatje.	Johannes Jansen, Neeltje Steg, z. h. v.
	William Chappel, Willemina Teneúr.	Jakob.	Willem Dÿckman, Maria Teneúr, z. h. v.
Dec. 3.	Aúgústÿn Louwrens, Johanna V. Zandt.	Catharina.	Jakobús Van Zandt, Catharina Van Zandt, h. v. Th <sup>s</sup> . Whitter.
	Jakob Bantha, Catharina Van Winkele.	Trÿntje.	David Bantha, Trÿntje Webbers, j. d.
	Teúnis Tieboút, Geritje Vegte.	Cornelia.	Nicholaas Vegte, Cornelia Van Dúÿn, z. h.
6.	Godardús Van Solingen, Sara Moon.	Thomas.	Richard Moon, Catharina Van Solingen, j. d.
	Jeremias Blaúw, Cornelia Waldron.	Hendrikús.	Waldron Blaúw, Neeltje Crezon, z. h.
10.	Lambert Blanck, Lena Lammersen.	Casparús.	Andries Blanck, Maria Blanck, j. d.
	Jakobús Bússing, Anna Bischof.	Súsanna.	Daniel Brouwn, Anna Bischof, de moeder.
13.	Robert Rútgers, Elizabet Beekman.	Catharina.	Gerhardús W <sup>m</sup> . Beekman, Catharina de La Nooÿ, h. v. W <sup>m</sup> . Beekman.
15.	Daniel Tarp, Rachel Peek.	Daniel.	Cornelis Tarp, Aplonia Uÿt den Bogert, z. h. v.
17.	Sÿmon Brestede, Angenietje Kierstede.	Rachel.	Lúkas Kierstede, Elsje Cregier, z. h. v.
19.	Corneliús Clopper, 3 <sup>tius</sup> Rachel Louw.	Elizabet.	Jan Clopper, Rachel Roosevelt, Wed. v. Petrus Louw.
	Albertús Spier, Orseltje Westervelt.	Belitje.	Vader en moeder.

A° 1759.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
Jan. 7.	Johannes D ú r y e , Antje Voorhees.	Maria.	Gelyn Van Gelder, Maria Heyer, z. h. v.
14.	Andries H o p p e , Catharina Stymets. Teúnis van Dalsen, Elizabet Holland. Cornelius Seebring, Aaltje Seebring. Isaac de Milt, Mar- grieta Stillewil.	Johannes. Johannes. Cornelia. Nicholaas.	Mattheús Hoppe, Aaltje Jakobs, z. h. v. Johannes van Dalsen, Dirkje Taalman, z. h. v. Lúkas Roome, Aaltje Sebring, z. h. v. Arent de Voe, Maria Ver- wey, z. h. v.
17.	Arent Gilbert, Anna Mandeviel.	Gillis.	Gillis Mandeviel, Rachel Hoppe, z. h. v.
[689.]	Johannes Ryke, Do- rathea Remsen. Cornelis V a n d e n Berg, Elizabet de Hart. Egbert Vander Hoer, Maria Lezier.	Joris. Cornelis. Cornelis.	Arie Remsen, Jannetje Rappelje, z. h. v. Gerrit vanden Berg, Anna Mandeviel, z. h. v. Andries Loosje, Jannetje Anderson, Wed. v. Cor <sup>s</sup> Vander Hoer.
24.	Abraham Lott, Jún <sup>r</sup> . Geertrúy C o e y - mans.	Geertrúy.	Isaac Louw, Anna Eliza- bet Staats, Wed. Coey- mans.
31.	Gerardus W <sup>m</sup> . Beek- man, Maria Dúyck- ing. Jakob La Roÿ, Cor- nelia Rútgers. Michiel van Búúren, Jannetje H e n d - rikze. Willem Beekman, Mar- retje Elswort. Benjamin V. de Water, Maria Meÿer.	Johanna. Maria Anna. Elizabet. Elizabet. Adolf.	Gerardús Dúycking, Jo- hanna Van Brúg, w. G. Dúycking. Robert Benson, Catharina V. Borssen, z. h. v. Engelbert C a m m e n a , Elizabet van Búúren, z. h. v. Willem Bockee, Jannetje Minthorne, z. h. v. Adolf Meÿer, Eva Meÿer, z. h. v.
Febr. 7.	Symon Cregier, Sú- sanna Oorts. Gerhardús Dúyking, Anna Rappelje. Gerret Van Bommele, Antje Loosje. Gerhardús de Foreest, Sara Hardenberg. Johannes Louw, Sú- sanna Bóurdet.	Elizabet. Dina. Antje. Sara. Júdik.	Cornelis Cregier, Elizabet Cregier, h. v. Ab <sup>m</sup> . Leeúw. Gerret Rappeljé, Helena de Neÿs, z. h. v. Leendert Kip, Catharina Loosje, j. d. Gerret Waldron, Maria de Foreest, z. h. v. Samúel Bóurdet, Júdik · Blyk, Wed. Sam <sup>l</sup> Bour- det.
11.	David Hanssen, Sara Onderdonck.	David.	Esajas Teljou, Sara Tel- jou, j. d.

A °1759.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Jakobús Ver Vele, Sara Nagel.	Jan.	Issaac de LaMetere, Cathalina Benson, z. h. v.
	John Walker, Annetje Broúwer.	Elizabet.	Willem Woinat, Elizabet Brouwer, j. d.
18.	*Op. Belydenisse.	Jakob Spin.	Elias Van Houúten, David Múshart.
	Nicholaas Bogert, Cornelia Bradús.	Nicholaas.	Hendrik Bogert, Elizabet Bogert, h. v. Elbert Haring.
	Corneliús Roosevelt, Margrita Haring.	Maria.	Abraham Dúrje, Cornelia Haring, j. d.
	Petrús Montanje, Catharina Van der hoef.	Petrús.	Joh <sup>s</sup> M <sup>c</sup> Linnig, Annetje Coning, h. v. v. Cornelis Van der Hoef.

[690.]

	Johannes Van Kleek, Rachel Van den Bogaart.	Jakobús.	Balthús Van Kleek, Maria Van der Búrg, z. h. v.
	Elias Chardovÿn, Johanna Corceliús.	Annetje.	Willem Corceliús, Annetje Caer, h. v. Isaac Chardovÿn.
	Hendrik Van de Water, Sara de Foreest.	Elizabet.	Willem Van de Water, Elizabet Hendrikse, z. h. v.
21.	Wilhelmús Poppelsdorff, Elizabet Walter.	Maria.	Johannes Walter, Eva Poppelsdorff, j. d.
	Jakobús Glasbie, Maria Grim.	Robbert.	John Glasbie, Eva Zwartwouú, z. h. v.
	Michiel Cornelissen, Catharina Cúyper.	Lena.	Sÿmon Loosje, Súsanna Cúyper, z. h. v.
	Hendrik Bútzels, Antje Koning.	Súsanna.	Arie Kimmel, Catharina dú Bois, z. h. v.
	Abraham Remsen, Magtelje V. Dúÿn.	Sara.	de vader en moeder.
23.	Robbert Warner, Debora Cool.	Joseph.	Abraham Egt, Eva Warner, Wed. v. Frans Warner.
	Hendrik Snÿder, Elizabet Sÿn.	Annetje.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Caroliús, Annetje Corceliús, h. v. v. Elias Chardovÿn.
	Thomas Stilwil, Debora Marteling.	Thomas.	Wolvert Webber, Catharina Webber, j. d.
	Pieter Cúlis, Elsje Smith.	Johanna.	Cornelis Smith, Johanna Smith, j. d.
	Joh <sup>s</sup> Montanje, Jú <sup>r</sup> . Maria Delly.	Abraham.	Isaac Stouútenbúrg, Femmetje Búrens, h. v. Joseph Montanje.

\* Confession of faith.



A° 1759.	ouders.	kinders.	getuügen.
Maart 4.	Petrús Pietersen, Rebekka Montanje.	Aplonia.	Jan Pietersen, Rebekka Montanje, de moeder.
	Jacob Labach, Catharina Broúwn.	Johannes.	Hendrik Labach, Elizabeth Lesjer, z. h. v.
	Daniel Brann, Sara Bússing.	Anna.	Harmanús Montanje, Anna Spier, j. d.
	Casparús Prÿer, Maria Van Rÿpe.	Casparús.	Pieter Gerrebrands, Catharina Túrick, z. h. v.
	Johnas Slot, Celitje Prÿer.	Sara.	Casparús Stúyvesand, Jenneke Prÿer, j. d.
14.	Johannes Vreedenburg, Maria Forbús.	Catharina.	Isaac Vreedenburg, Catharina Vreedenburg, h. v. Robert Húll.
	Abraham Knikkebakker, Gerretje van Deúrßen.	Abraham.	Harmanús Knikkebakker, Heyltje Rÿt, Wed. van J. Rÿt.
[691.]	Louís Andre Gaútier, Elizabeth Sebring.	Samúel.	Thomas Kermer, Aaltje Sebring, Wed. Nic <sup>s</sup> . Kermer.
	Jakobús van Dÿck, Neeltje van Hoek.	Jacomÿntje.	Robert Crennel, Agnietje Vredenburg, h. v. Húybert V. Wagenen.
	Aaron Stokholm, Hilletje van Aalst.	Joris.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Van Aalst, Cathalyntje Van Aalst, j. d.
	Johannes Abrahamse, Johanna Lin.	Sara.	Christiaan Stouber, Francÿntje Abrahamse, j. d.
21.	Hendrik dú Mont, Catharina Oothóút.	Cathalina.	Jeronimús Aalstein, Maria Oothóút, j. d.
	Richard Kip, Jannetje Peersel.	Maria.	Hendrik Oudenaarde, Sara Van Dÿck, z. h. v.
25.	Nicholaas Quákkenbos, Catharina Van Pelt.	Margrita.	Johannis Quákkenbos, Margrita Bogert, z. h. v.
April 1.	Isaac Somerendÿck, Antje Boss.	Sara.	Isaac Boss, Elizabeth Boss, j. d.
4.	Gerret vanden Berg, Anna Mandeviel.	Johannes.	Jakobús Haren, Annatje Somerendÿk, z. h. v.
	Jacob Stÿmets, Maria Dien.	Isaac.	Andries Hoppe, Catharina Stÿmets, z. h. v.
	Jan Amerman, Eva Aúke.	Isaac.	Isaac Kip, Lena Aúke, z. h. v.
	Isaac Meet, Maria Waldron.	Maria.	Benjamin Waldron, Bregje Waldron Heveland, z. h. v.
8.	Johannes Hoppe, Sophia Riet.	Maria.	Jan Ten Harten, Maria van Norden, j. d.
13.	John Dailÿ, Anna Broúwer.	John.	Vader en moeder.

	A° 1759.	OUDEERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
		Gerret Jansen, Sara Heÿer.	John Hikkÿ.	John Hikkÿ, Rachel Koning, z. h. v.
	22.	Smit Visscher, Hester Lÿnsen. Adriaan Bogaart, M a g d a l e n a Schenck.	Joh <sup>s</sup> Lÿnsen. Catharina.	Gidion Lÿnsen, de moeder. Teúnis Bogaart, Catharina Hegeman.
		Jakob Harse, Maria Prúim.	Tanneke.	Philip Minthorne, Tan- neke Harse, z. h. v.
[692.]		Dirk Amerman, Le- na Mees.	Adrianús.	Adrianús Vander Sman, Sophiade Klercq, z. h. v.
	25.	Isaac Blanck, Yda Snidam.	Maria.	Júrjen Blanck, Maria Mills, hús v. v. John Jakzon.
	29.	Jakobús Leydt, Alida Zwartwoút. J o h n Armstrong, Maria Rÿckman. Willem Teller, Anna Elswort.	Hendrik. John. Petrús.	Jakob Kip, E l i z a b e t Freer, z. h. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> Rÿckman, Súsanna Jansen, j. d. Petrús Teller, Catharina Kip, z. h. v.
Maay	2.	Johannes de Voor, Belitje Bogaart. Uldrik Broúwer, Aaltje Akkerman.	Aaltje. Arie.	Philip Smith, Aaltje Bo- gaart, z. h. v. Abraham Akkerman, Lea Roeger, z. h. v.
	6.	Cornelis Heÿer, Sara Harsing.	Walter.	Walter Heÿer, Teúntje Stevens, z. h. v.
	9.	Nicolaas Fÿn, Maria Malsbag. Volkert Sprong, Jan- natje Schenck.	Philip. David.	Johannes Remmÿ, Eliza- bet Hering, j. d. Vader en moeder.
		Jan Van Weert, Ali- da Boekhoút. Pieter van Ranst, Yda Beekman.	Jakob. Cornelis.	Jakob Verveele, Sara Nagel, z. h. v. Cornelis van Ranst, Yda Beekman, j. d.
	20.	Johannes Bogert, Abigael Quíck.	Abraham.	Jakobús van Antwerp, Elizabet Bancker, h. v. Jak <sup>s</sup> Bogert.
	21.	Nicholaas Baÿard, Margarita Lang- math.	Stephanús.	Nicholaas Baÿard Jún <sup>r</sup> . Margarita Van Dam, hús v. W. Cockroft.
	23.	Nicholaas Bogert, Dorothea Bogert.	Maria.	Paúlús Rome, Súsanna Louwrens, z. h. v.
Júnÿ	3.	William de Peÿster, Jún <sup>r</sup> . Christoffel Schúÿler, Elizabet Steg. Daniel ten Eÿck, Margrita Appel.	Margarita. Corneliús. Elizabet.	Nicholaas de Peÿster, Catharina Breesier, h. v. Albert Rÿkman. Johnnes Jansen, Neeltje Steg, z. h. v. Dirck ten Eÿck, en Eliz- abet ten Eÿck, hús v. v. Erasmús Williams.

	A° 1759.	ouders.	kinders.	getuÿgen.
		Aaron de Voe, Maria Verweÿ.	Joseph.	Joseph de Voe, Sara Blom, z. h. v.
	10.	Pieter Koning, Maria Borbank.	Elizabet.	Abraham Morris, Rachel Brouwer, j. d.
	[693.]	Jakobús de Graaf, Maria Freer.	Abraham.	Abraham Freer, Johanna Lieuwes, z. h. v.
	17.	John Morris, Elizabeth Pit.	Sara.	Vader en moeder.
		Vincent Montanje, Trÿntje Hartje.	Elsje.	Marris Ellen, Annatje Montanje, z. h. v.
		Alb art ús Lesier, Elizabet Clarkzon.	Trÿntje.	Nicholaas Lesier, Trÿntje Lesier, h. v. Benj: Hokkit.
	24.	Arie Rÿckman, Rachel Pero.	Catharina.	Hendrik Kierstede, Catharina Rÿckman, z. h.
		Isaac Gardenier, Hester Brouwer.	Rachel.	Isaac Brouwer, Rachel de Marree, z. h.
Júly	4.	Johannes Jansen, Jannetje Burger.	Jannetje.	Johannes Búrger, Jannetje Brouwer, z. h.
		William Blake, Margarita Douglas.	Mattheús.	John Louwrier, Magdalena, z. h.
	11.	Jakobús Rÿckman, Maria Vander Hoer.	Jakobús.	Johannes Hoppe, Sophia Riet, z. h.
	15.	Jakobús Bogert, Elizabet Bancker.	Neeltje.	Floris Bancker, Neeltje Bancker, j. d.
	18.	Maúrits de Hart, Súsanna Vaughton.	Margarita.	Pieter Wessels, Elizabet Vaughton, j. d.
		Petrús Cúrteniús, Catharina Goelet.	Anthoniús.	Abraham Lott, Catharina Waldron, Wed. v. Isaac Boele.
	25.	Andries Loosie, Pirsilla Enderson.	Simon.	Simon Loosie, Súsanna Kúÿper, z. h.
		Cornelis Marschalk, Neeltje Stÿmets.	Aaltje.	Cornelis Sebring, Maria Marschalk, j. d.
Aug.	5.	Samúel Waldron, Maria Basset.	Elsje.	Fredrik Basset, & Maria Atie, h. v. Frans Basset.
		Jan La Metre, Elizabet Post.	Isaac.	Isaac La Metre, Antje Persel, z. h. v.
		Ida Van Yvesen, Catharina Clerk.	Mildrom.	Jan Bas Femmetje, v. Bússen, Wed. Clerk.
	13.	Johannes Harpin, Rachel Dyckman.	Maria.	Johannes Hoppe, Wÿntje Dyckman, z. h.
	15.	Olvert Roosevelt, Elizabet Lansberrÿ.	Olvert.	Nicholaas Roosevelt, Neeltje Ewoúts, j. d.
	19.	Gerrit Rappelje, Helena de Neÿs.	Joris.	Jan Rappelje, Dina Mid-dag, W. v. Joris Rappelje.
	24.	Cornelis Wÿnkoop, Junr., Abigael Alsbien	Elizabet.	Corneliús Wÿnkoop, Elizabet Van der Spiegel.

A° 1759.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
Sept. 2.	Christiaan de Marre, Geesje Romeÿn.	Elizabet.	David de Marre, Lena Van Net, z. h.
	Joseph Montanje, Femmetje Barens.	Johannes.	Abraham Montanje, Sara Christie, z. h.

[694.]

9.	Dirk Dúrje, Elizabet Tietús.	Frans.	Frans Tietús, Cornelia Dúrjee. z. h.
	Andries Marcellius, Catharina Visher.	Elizabet.	Pieter Marcellús, An- natje Elsword, z. h.
	Cornelis Blank, Catharina Heÿer.	Jenneke.	Walter Heÿer, Teúntje Stevens, z. h.
	Nicholaas Bogert, Maria Qúick.	Elizabet.	Jakobús Bogert, Elizabet Bancker, z. h. v.
	Lodewÿck Williams, Rebekka de La Meter.	Annatje.	Wiert Banta, Anna Min- thorne, z. h.
12.	John Fÿn, Margarita Elswort.	Fredrik.	Fredrik Fÿn, Maria ten Eÿck, z. h.
	Willem Van de Water, Elizabet Hen- drikse.	Elizabet.	Hendrik Van de Water, Rachel Hendrikse, j. d.
18.	Cornelis Dÿckman, Elizabet Genden.	Jan.	Jan Anderson, Cornelia Dÿckman, j. d.
23.	Gerrit Harse, Sara Kip.	Bernardús.	Isaac Meÿer, Sara Meÿer, Wed. v. Bernardús Harsse.
26.	Yde Deÿ, Catharina Cerner.	Hester.	Philip Cathrom, Hester Gliens, z. h.
30.	Michiel Donald, Sara de Bois.	Jakobús.	Hendrik Wÿs, Rachel Zwartwoút, z. h.
	Jonathan Lauwrens, Elizabet van Cleek.	Jonathan.	Frans Filkin, Catharina Filkin, j. d.
	Richard Raÿ, Sara Bogert.	Robert.	Robert Raÿ, & Cornelia Verdúÿn, h. v. Corn <sup>s</sup> . Bogert.
Oct. 7.	Albert Amerman, Aplonia Montanje.	Dirk.	Dirk Amerman, Lea Maes, z. h. v.
	Pieter van Gelder, Aaltje Hendriks.	Hendrik.	Michiel van Gelder, Aaltje-húis v. van Ben- jamin Rievers.
10.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . van Cortlandt, Hester Baÿart.	Margrieta.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . van Renselaar, Geertrúÿ Van Cort- landt, z. húis v.
	Robert Nesbert, Catharina Roeber.	Robert.	John Roeber, Catharina Koning, z. h. v.
	Gerrit Schúúrman, Wÿntje van der Hoer.	Johannis.	Pieter Ennes, Maria Van der Hoer Wed <sup>e</sup> . v. Jak <sup>s</sup> . Rÿckman.
	Thomas Warner, Bregje Aalstein.	Dirk.	Willem Warner, Geertrúÿ La Roux, j. d.

	A° 1759.	ouders.	kinders.	getuÿgen.
	17.	Willem Gilbert, Maria Bon. Tobias van Zandt, Maria Dÿcks.	Arie. Maria.	Jan Gilbert, Sara Lang- lúv, z. h. v. Wÿnant van Zandt, Jo- hanna van Zandt, h. v. Aug. Louÿwrens.
[695.]		Joh <sup>s</sup> . Bleek, Catha- rina V. Norde.	Maria.	Johannis Hoppe, Sophia Riet, z. hús v.
	22.	Hendrikús Clopper, Margrieta Keteltas.	Margrieta.	Corneliús Clopper, Mar- grieta Clopper, Wed <sup>e</sup> . Anthony Rútgers.
	25.	Johannis Blanck, Antje de Voe. Jakobús Roosevelt, Annatje Bogert.	Joseph. Jakobús.	Joseph de Voe, Sara de Voe, j. d. John Bogert, Jun <sup>r</sup> ., Abi- gael Qúik, z. h. v.
Nov.	4.	Jakobús Lesier, Anna Glim.	Jakob.	Nicholaas Lesier, Fÿtje Clokkenaar, j. d.
	7.	Jeremias Brouwer, Elizabeth vande- water. Jan Lanoÿ, Maria Krankheit. Jakobús Van Zandt, Annatje Marschalk. Hendrik Labach, Ju <sup>r</sup> ., Hester Deÿ. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Uiten Bogaart, Maria Vreedebúrg.	Hendrik. Maria. Aúgústús. Annatje. Johannis.	Hendrik vandewater, An- natje Kilmer, z. h. v. Abraham Lanoÿ, Jún <sup>r</sup> ., Helena Lanoÿ, j. d. Aúgústús Louÿwrens, Jo- hanna Van Zandt, z. h. Hendrik Labach, Eliza- bet Lascher, z. h. Isaac Vreedebúrg, Jan- netje Woedert, Wed. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Vreedebúrg.
	11.	Hendrik Wÿs, Rachel Zwartwoút.	Catharina.	Abraham Zwartwoút, Trÿntje Van Kleek, z. h.
	18.	Húybert van Wag- enen, Angenietje Vredenburg.	Willemÿntje.	Willem Vreedebúrg, Willemÿntje Nack, z. h.
	21.	Hermanús Gardenier, Maria Rethan. Hendrik Ouden- aarde, Sara Van Dÿck. Abel Hardenbroek, Rebekka Anthoni. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Anderson, Mar- grieta Bokee.	Sara. Pieter.	Jakob Gardenier, Cornelia Waldron, z. h. Richard Kip, Cornelia Van Dÿck, j. d.
	28.	Adolph Bras, Jún <sup>r</sup> ., Sara Basset. Jakob Remsen, Catha- rina Hendrikse. Jakob Van Wagenen, Sara Nÿds.	Nicholaas. Rebekka. Maria. Daniel. Helena.	Nicholaas Anthoni, Hes- ter Roome, z. h. v. Willem Ellis, Belitje de Groot, z. h. Adolph Bras, Maria Christÿn, h. v. Daniel Hendrikze, Catha- rina Van Brúnt. David Davidze, Anna McKinnie, z. h. v.
Dec.	5.	Abraham de Foreest, Elizabeth Meÿer.	Debora.	Johannis Meÿer, Catha- rina de Graaf, hús v. Gerrit de Graaf.

A° 1759.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
	Victoor Bikker, Antje Túrck.	Elizabet.	Corneliús Turck, Eva Bikker, j. d.

[696.]

	Johannis Anthony, Elizabet Dally.	Allard.	Abraham Anthonÿ, Maria Anthony.
	Johannis Cool, Catha- rina Scheÿer.	Maria.	Johannis Van G e l d e r, Maria Ewoúts, z. h.
12.	Cornelis Meÿer, Cor- nelia Meÿer.	Abraham.	Johannis M a r t e l i n g h, Elizabeth Brúÿn, z. h.
16.	Johannis Dÿckman, Rebekka Búÿs.	Andries.	Andries Albadÿ, Elizabet Tiebout, Wed. Jan Bús- sing.
	Jakob van Wagenen, Neeltje Visscher.	Neeltje.	Nanning Visscher, Antje Staats, hús v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Roorbach, Jun <sup>r</sup> .
23.	Joris Marschalk, Hes- ter Fÿn.	Marÿtje.	Abraham Kilman, Eliz- abet Marschalk, h. v. Malkom Kemmel.
25.	Johannis Dúrÿe, Neel- tje Couwenhoven. Evert Wessels, Sara Groenendÿk.	Antje. Petrús.	Vader en moeder. Abraham van Kleek, Anna Dey, j. d.
	Arent Bússing, Sara Roome.	Harmanús.	Harmanús Montanje, Sara Bússing, j. d.
30.	Reÿnier S c h a a t s, Élsje Schúÿler.	Thomas.	Christoffel Bancker, Eliz- abet van Taerling, h. v. Adriaan Bancker.
	Willem Van Imbúrg, Elizabet Hieroni- me.	Johannis.	H e n d r i k Hieronime, Marÿtje Gerrebrands, j. d.
	Robert Rútgers, Eliz- abet Beekman.	William.	William Walton, Cornelia Beekman, z. h. v.

A° 1760.

Jan.	1. Jan Jorksen, Elizabet Ovenmof.	Elizabet.	Jan Jongh, Maria Oven- mof, z. h. v.
	6. Issak Braesjer, Neeltje Bogaart.	Maria.	Andries Rÿke, Elizabet Wÿckof, z. h. v.
13.	Wouÿter Quakkenbos, Sophia Roorbach.	Sophia.	Johannis Roorbach, Cath- arina Roorbach, h. v. Pieter Dobson.
16.	Christoffel Stÿmets, Maria Elswort. Pieter Bouúwsman, Elizabet Anderson.	Maria. Willem.	Willem Elswort, Henrika Stouÿtenbúrg, z. h. v. Willem Anderson, Dorcas Trevves, z. h. v.
20.	Jakobús Brúÿn, Tryn- tje Lesier.	Petrús.	Johannis Brouwer, Aria- antje Jeronimo Wed. v. Gerrit Wouÿterse.
23.	Hendrik Bogaart, Margrieta Beer.	Martÿntje.	Gúlian Bogaart, Jannetje van Saan, z. h. v.

RECORDS OF MARRIAGES, BAPTISMS, AND DEATHS IN  
EAST HAMPTON, L. I., FROM 1696 TO 1746. RECORDED  
BY REV. NATHANIEL HUNTTING.—BAPTISMS.

(Continued from Vol. XXVI., p. 44, of THE RECORD.)

Year.	Month.	Day.			Males.	Fem.	Num
1720,	May	15,	A son of Dan Osborns,	Danill,	246		502
		22,	A son of Ben Osborne Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	Samuel,	247		503
		29,	A son of Th. Dibble's,	Israel,	248		504
June	5,	A daughter of Beriah Dayton,		Jane,		257	505
		A daughter of John Conklin Jun <sup>r</sup> ,		Abigail,		258	506
July	24,	The daughter of Capt. Shaw,		Sarah,		259	507
Aug.	14,	A son of Charles Wagers —his wife brought a certificate from Dr. Cot. Mather by whom their former children baptized,		Andrew,	249		508
		A daughter of Widow Holding, by certificate from Mr. Woodbridge of Simsbury,		Hannah,		260	509
Sept.	18,	A daughter of Corn Conkling Jun <sup>r</sup> ,		Jane,		261	510
Oct.	30,	A son of John Hand's,		Danill,	250		511
		A daughter of John Squires,		Phebe,		262	512
Nov.	13,	A son of John Edwards Jun <sup>r</sup> ,		Jacob,	251		513
1721,	Jan.	1,	A son of Nathan Miller,	Uriah,	252		514
		15,	A son of John Stretton Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	Stephen,	253		515
Feb.	5,	A daughter of Jeremiah Mulford,		Abigail,		263	516
		A daughter of John Mulford, Jun <sup>r</sup> ,		Phebe,		264	517
Apr.	9,	A son of Dr. Grey,		Samuel,	254		518
		A son of Samuel Filer Jun <sup>r</sup> ,		Samuel,	255		519
July	9,	A daughter of Lewis Conkling,		Abigail,		265	520
		A daughter of Ehjah Stretton,		Mary,		266	521
		A daughter of John Merry,		Puah,		267	522
		A daughter of John Conkling 3 <sup>rd</sup> , (Viz ; originally of Southold).		Rebecca,		268	523
23,		A son of An Conkling Sen <sup>r</sup> ,		Josiah,	256		524
		A son of Th. Jessup Dec'd,		Stretton,	257		525
		A daughter of Dan Miller,		Elisabeth,		269	526
		A daughter of Severus Gold,		Phebe,		270	527

110 *Marriages, Baptisms, and Deaths in East Hampton, L. I.* [April,

Year.	Month.	Day.		Males.	Fem.	Nun.
1721,	Aug.	13,	A son of Josiah Miller,	Josiah,	258	528
		20,	A son of David Gardiner,	Abraham,	259	529
			Two sons of Rec Sherry,	{ Samuel,	260	530
				{ Jeremiah,	261	531
			A daughter of Th. Miller,	Esther,		271 532
Sept.	3 <sup>rd</sup> ,		A son of William Conkling,	Stephen,	262	533
	24,		A son of Josiah Osborn,	Jedediah,	263	534
			{ A son of John Stretton			
			Junr, Dec'd,			
Oct.	8,		{ A son of Mr. John Stret-			
			ton,	John,	264	535
			A son of David Conkling			
			Junr.,	David,	265	536
	29,		A son of Mr. Hudson,	David,	266	537
			A daughter of George Miller,	Martha,		272 538
Nov.	26,		A daughter of Sam <sup>l</sup> Gardi-	Elizabeth,		273 539
			ner,			
Dec.	3,		A daughter of Eleazar			
			Miller,	Elizabeth,		274 540
			A daughter of John Wheeler			
			3 <sup>rd</sup> ,	Elizabeth,		275 541
	17,		A daughter of Tho Osborn			
			Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	Mary,		276 542
			A son of Tho. Osborn 3 <sup>rd</sup> ,	Jacob,	267	543
1722,	Jan.	28,	A daughter of John Tal-			
			mage,	Margery,		277 544
			A daughter of Rich Shaw,	Phebe,		278 545
Feb.	11,		A daughter of Dan Baker,	Elizabeth,		279 546
			A daughter of John Con-			
			kling Jun <sup>r</sup> ,	Mary,		280 547
Mar.	11,		A son of Elias Mulford,	Elias,	268	548
			A son of Elish Conkling,	Jeremiah,	269	549
	25,		A daughter of Sam Parsons	Deborah,		281 550
			Jun <sup>r</sup> ,			
			A son of John Edwards	Lewis,	270	551
			Jun <sup>r</sup> ,			
Apr.	8,		A daughter of Ch. Wager,	Elizabeth,		282 552
	22,		A child of John Conkling 3 <sup>rd</sup> ,			
			(Originally of Southold),	Nathaniel,	271	553
July	22,		A daughter of Sam Barnes,	Phebe,		283 554
			A son of William Hedges,	Lewis,	272	555
			A daughter of Dan Jones,	Martha,		284 556
			A son of Joseph Hicks,	Bishop,	273	557
			A daughter of Ed. Penny,	Hannah,		285 558
Aug.	5,		A son of Th. Talmage,	Thomas,	274	559
	12,		A daughter of Joseph Law-			
			rence,	Susanna,		286 560
			Twins of Nath. Earl,	{ Sarah,	287	561
				{ Mercy,	288	562
Sept.	23,		A son of Matthew Mulford,	David,	275	563



## COSSART ITEMS COLLECTED IN HOLLAND.

---

 CONTRIBUTED BY EDMUND J. JAMES, CHICAGO.
 

---

- 1606, 15 janvier. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Susanne, fille de Laurent et d'Anne Jaquot.
- 1607, 14 juin. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Jacob, fils de Laurent et d'Anne Jaquot.
- 1612, 14 juin. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Claire, fille de Laurent et d'Anne Jaquot.
- 1615, 27 janvier. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Martin.
- 1632, 24 juin. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Rachelle, fille de Jacques et de Rachelle Gelton.
- 1624, 5 mai. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Anna, fille de Jérémie et de Marie Sprangers.
- 1627, 27 avril. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Laurent, fils de Jérémie et de Marie Spranger.
- 1629, 28 octre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Johannes, fils de Jérémie et de Marie Spranger.
- 1630, 14 novre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Paul, fils de Jérémie et de Marie Sprangers.
- 1635, août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Jaqueline, et Adam le Fèvre, par attestation de l'Eglise de Guines.
- 1636, 3 mars. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossard, Nicolas, par attestation de l'Eglise de Paris.
- 1636, 5 juin. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Pierre.
- 1637, 8 février. Baptisé à Leyde ; Cossart, Maurice, fils de Jean et de — (?).
- 1637, 9 mars. Baptisé à Leyde : l'enfant d'Anthoine Cossart.
- 1637, juin. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Jean, par confession de foi.
- 1637, août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Marie, par confession de foi.
- 1637, 6 septre. Mariés à Leyde : Cossart, Jean, et Cateline de Sauvale.
- 1638, 24 mai. Baptisée à Leyde : Cossart, Anne, fille de Jean et de — (?).
- 1638, 15 janvier. Mariés à Middelbourg : Cossart, Gillis, et Anne de Vos.
- 1638, août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Jeanne, femme veuve, par attestation de l'Eglise de Calais.
- 1639, 29 mai. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Jacques, fils de Jacques et de — (?).
- 1639, 2 août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Jaques.
- 1639, 30 octre. Baptisé à Harlem : Cossart, Susanne, fille de Jean et de Catherine Dessauval.
- 1640, 12 février. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Aaron, fils d'Anthoine et de — (?).
- 1640, août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Jenne, par confession de foi.

- 1641, 1 avril. Baptisée à Leyde : Cossart, Marie, fille de Jan et de — ( ? )
- 1641, octre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Jeanne, par confession de foi.
- 1642, 22 juillet. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Judith, par attestation de Gorcum.
- 1642, 6 décre. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Jean, fils de Jean et de — ( ? )
- 1644, 31 juillet. Baptisée à Leyde : Cossart, Susanne, fille de Jean et de — ( ? )
- 1644, 11 décre. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Anthoine, fils de Jean et de — ( ? )
- 1644, 25 décre. Baptisée à Leyde : Cossart, Jeanne, fille d'Anthoine et de — ( ? )
- 1644, 25 décre. Baptisée à Leyde : Cossart, Susanne, fille d'Anthoine et de — ( ? )
- 1646, octre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Guillaume, homme marié, par confession de foi.
- 1646, 12 décre. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Isaac, fils de Guillaume et de — ( ? )
- 1648, 29 mai. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Jean, fils de Guillaume et de — ( ? )
- 1648, 1 juin. Baptisé à Leyde : Un enfant de Jean Cossart et de Cateline Desauval.
- 1649, avril. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Anne, jeune fille, fille de Jean, par confession de foi.
- 1649, 16 juin. Inhumé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Isaac.
- 1649, décre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Marie, par confession de foi.
- 1650, 4 septre. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Jacob, fils de Guillaume et de Marie Caillé.
- 1651, 11 juin. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Laurent, fils de Pierre et de Margrite Tonnemans.
- 1652, 10 juillet. Partis de Leyde pour — ( ? ) : Cossart, Anthoine et sa femme et Marie Cossart, leur fille.
- 1652, 18 juillet. Partis de Leyde pour — ( ? ) : Cossart, Jean, et sa femme.
- 1653, octobre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Philippe et sa femme, par attestation de l'Eglise de Delft.
- 1653, octre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Marie, jeune fille, fille de Susanne Becude, par confession de foi.
- 1655, août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Jacques, fils d'Anthoine, par confession de foi.
- 1655, octobre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Moyse, fils d'Anthoine, par confession de foi.
- 1655, décre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Anne, fille de Jean, par confession de foi.
- 1656, 5 décre. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Sara, fille de Matheus et de Judith Liehout.
- 1656, 16 décre. Inhumé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Matheus.
- 1657, 7 janvier. Parti de Leyde, avec attestation pour — ( ? ) : Cossart, Jacques.

- 1657, 28 février. Parti de Leyde, avec attestation pour —(?) : Cossart, Marie (femme mariée).
- 1659, décembre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Pia Jacques et Lea Vilman, par attestation de Franckendal.
- 1660, 7 avril. Parti de Leyde, avec attestation pour —(?) : Cossart, Jaque, et sa femme.
- 1660, 8 septre. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Jean, fils de Moysse et d'Agniete de la Court.
- 1661, février. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Susanne, fille de Jean, par confession de foi.
- 1662, 27 septre. Partis de Leyde avec attestation pour —(?) : Cossart, Jean, et sa femme et sa fille.
- 1662, 11 octre. Baptisée à Leyde : Cossart, Anne, fille de Moïse et d'Agniete de la Court.
- 1664, 23 mars. Mariés à Leyde : Cossart, Jaques, et Marie Del Moth.
- 1664, 20 août. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Jaques, fils de Jaques et de Marie —(?).
- 1664, 23 novre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Jeremias, fils de Laurent et de Susanne Cossart.
- 1665, 2 août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Jaques, par attestation de l'Eglise de Rouen.
- 1666, 17 mai. Mariés à Leyde : Cossart, Anthoine et Jacomine Verbeus.
- 1666, 3 octre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Martine.
- 1667, 3 août. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Susanne, fille de Laurent et de Susanne Cossart.
- 1668, février. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Jean, par confession de foi
- 1668, octre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Marie, femme de Jean Lepair, par attestation de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam.
- 1668, 7 décre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Matheus, fils de Matheus et de Judit Lieshoudt.
- 1669, 9 juin. Baptisée à Leyde : Cossart, Marie, fille de Jean et de Cathérine Laurens.
- 1669, 3 juillet. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Jean, fils d'Anthoine et de Jaqueline Barlus (?).
- 1672, 20 mars. Mariés à Leyde : Cossart, Jean, et Jeane de Houn.
- 1672, 13 juillet. Parti de Leyde avec attestation pour —(?) : Cossart, Jean, et son fils Jean.
- 1672, 13 juillet. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Harlem : Cossart, Jean, par attestation.
- 1673, 11 janvier. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Abraham, fils de Pierre et de Mary de Saux.
- 1673, 26 décre. Parti de Harlem avec attestation pour —(?) : Cossart, Jean.
- 1674, août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Jean, par attestation de l'Eglise de Harlem.
- 1675, juin. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Antoine, par attestation de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam.
- 1675, 13 octre. Baptisée à Leyde : Cossart, Marie, fille de Matthieu et d'Anne Franse.
- 1676, 15 avril. Parti de Leyde avec attestation pour —(?) : Cossart, Antoine, et sa femme.

- 1677, 17 août. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Marguerite, fille de Pierre (le jeune) et de Caterine Marÿn.
- 1677, 10 novre. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Jean, fils de Jean et de Mary Lepaer.
- 1677, 28 décre. Inhumée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Caterine ; domicile, Heerengracht.
- 1678, 17 novre. Inhumé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Jeremias ; domicile, Voorburgwal.
- 1680, juin. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, André, par confession de foi.
- 1680, 24 septre. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Abraham, fils de Jean et de Marie La Pair.
- 1681, 2 avril. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Jacob, fils de Pierre (le jeune) et de Caterine Marÿn.
- 1681, 19 octre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Pierre, par attestation de l'Eglise de Paris.
- 1684, juin. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Isaac, par attestation de l'Eglise de Rouen.
- 1686, 17 février. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de la Haye : Cossar, Elisabeth, de Villebel, par reconnaissance.
- 1686, 24 février. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossard, Pierre, fils de Noël et d'Anne Petit.
- 1686, 28 février. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de la Haye : Cossart, François, de Villebelle, par reconnaissance.
- 1687, 30 novre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de la Haye : Cossart, Judith, et son mari Isaac Cahay de Villebel.
- 1688, 31 mars. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Jeanne, par confession de foi.
- 1688, 18 mai. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de la Haye : Cossart, Susanne, par reconnaissance.
- 1688, 6 juin. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossard, Judith, femme d'Isaac le Boulanger, par reconnaissance.
- 1688, 27 juin. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Jaques, par reconnaissance.

---

LETTER FROM AARON BURR TO COLONEL RUTGERS,

FOUND AMONG THE PAPERS OF THE LATE REV. DR. HOWARD CROSEY AND CONTRIBUTED BY HIS SON.

WASHINGTON: 4 A<sup>p</sup>. 1802

*Dear Sir*

Your letter of the 28th Mar. gave me particular pleasure, as it is the only letter which I have received from Albany giving me any account of your doings there, and since my arrival in this city I do not recollect to have written but one single letter to that place which one was in answer to two from Mr. Denning on a subject of business. I regret very much that you did not earlier let me know that you thought of me.

I have written to M. Willett what regards your petition and refer you to him for everything on that head.

The act to abolish the internal taxes has passed both houses and no doubt has before this time the sanction of the Pres<sup>t</sup>. The H. of Rep. have resolved to admit the N. Western territory as a 17th State into the Union, to be called, I believe, the State of Scioto. We are now occupied in mending the post-office law and the judi-

ciary. After passing these bills and the appropriation, we shall have nothing to prevent an adjournment which I expect will take place sometime this month; and I think our constituents will say that thus far we have endeavored to serve them.

I am D. Sir with very great regard & esteem

your friend & ob. st.

A. BURR.

COL. H. RUTGERS.

(The post-mark is circular and resembles our present post-marks; it reads, "Wash. City, Apr. 4." The letter has Burr's frank indorsed upon it.)

Burr was at the time Vice-President and Col. Rutgers was Member of the New York Legislature.

#### NOTES.

J. W. MOORE, Department of Physics, Lafayette College, Easton, Penna., has been engaged, during the last year, editing the records of Kingwood Monthly Meeting of Hunterdon County, New Jersey. These records extend from 1744 to 1865 and later. He has finished the marriages, births, deaths, certificates of removal, and sufferings during the Revolution. These records contain the names of a large body of the early people of New Jersey. He has not finished the minutes, but hopes to do some work on them soon. Possibly we shall have the results of his labors in a future number.

VAN HOUTEN FAMILY [RECORD, XXVII., 183].—Many who read Mr. Charles L. Demarest Washburn's valuable paper on "The Van Houten Family of Bergen, N. J.," in THE RECORD for October, 1896, may be interested to know that in my History of Paterson, now in press, there are — pages devoted to a genealogy of the Van Houtens, principally of those who left Bergen and settled at Acquackanonk, Slooter Farm, Totowa, Preakys, the Ponds, Pompton, and Wanaque.

WM. NELSON, Paterson, N. J.

LITHGOW.—Owing to lack of space, the article on the "Lithgow Family" will not be published until the July number. It deals with the ancestors of the late Llewellyn William Lithgow, Esq., the founder of the beautiful Public Library lately given to Augusta, Maine; of whom Robert Lithgow was the first member in this country, coming from Ireland in 1719, and descended from the proprietors of Dry Grange, Scotland, which estate has continued in this distinguished family for three hundred years.

#### QUERIES.

DENNIS.—Who was the wife of Mr. Samuel Dennis of Woodbridge, N. J., member of the Governor's Council 1698? Was he the father of John Dennis, probably of Woodbridge, who, in 1687, with others, purchased a tract of land in what is now Cape May County, of an Indian named Zankrow. The present town of Dennis and Dennisville occupy what was part of the purchase. Who was John Dennis's wife? Isaac Dennis, born in Dennis, August, 1743, was descended from John Dennis above, had brothers, Joseph and Major Jonathan Dennis and a sister Rachel. What are the connecting links between this family and their ancestor John Dennis?

MISS H. W. R., Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

ELLSWORTH.—Wanted, additional facts about the following: Ebenezer Hyde, born at Norwich, Conn., January 1, 1748; married, November 22, 1785, Chloe Ellsworth, born 1752, at Ellington, Conn., daughter of Daniel Ellsworth and Mary his wife, of Ellington. Chloe Ellsworth died June 30, 1787. C. E. ROGERS.

FRYER.—Wanted, information of the family or any descendants of one John Fryer (also spelled Frair, Frear, and Freer), who lived in Troy or Rensselaer County, 1780-1800, and is said to have owned land on the Hoosach Road, north of Troy, N. Y.

His daughter, Elizabeth Fryer, married Henry De Camp of Troy, N. Y., about 1786, and another daughter, Mary Fryer, married Dr. Alexander Rousseau of Troy, in 1794. He is said to have had a brother, Abraham, and a brother (or possibly

a son), Peter Fryer. Peter Frear married Hannah Beam and had children, John, Peter, Elizabeth, Hannah, Mary, Henry, and Abraham.

Was this John Fryer of Troy identical with a John Freer, son of Hugo and Mary (De Witt) Freer, born 1733, April 8th, at Kingston, N. Y., who married Catherine Carnryk, 1758, February 24th, at Rhinebeck, N. Y., and had issue: *Peter*, born 1759, January 18th, at Rhinebeck, N. Y., sponsors, Petrus Freer and Catrina Bekker; *Rebecca*, born 1761, March 20th, at Rhinebeck, sponsors, William Beem and wife, Rebecca Freer; *Johannes*, born 1766, April 6th, at Albany, N. Y., sponsors, Hendrik Van Aarnhem and Santje Winne, died 1815, December 15th, aged 51 years 61 days; *Maria*, born 1767, October 19th, at Albany, sponsors, John J. Beekman and Maria Beekman; *Hendrik*, born 1782, April 1st, at Schaghticoke (just north of Troy), N. Y., sponsors, Hendrik Tinker and Maria Tinker.

GEO. A. MORRISON, JR., 691 Fifth avenue, New York City.

HANCE, ANTRON, WORTHLEY, CORLIES, HARTMAN, BORDEN.—John Hance, among the first settlers of Monmouth County, N. J., married, in 1669, Elizabeth —(?) and had Mary, who married, 1696, James Antrom; Elizabeth, who married, 1696, John Worthley; Deborah, who married, 1699, George Corlies; Judith, who married, 1704-7 — Hartman; Hesta, John, and Isaac.

Did Hesta marry, and if so, whom? Whom did John, Jr., marry? In *his* will he speaks of his wife Elizabeth, his two sons Thomas and John, and his daughters; while tradition says he married Joyce Borden.

Can any one furnish the address of any descendent of Mary Antrom, Elizabeth Worthley, Deborah Corlies, Judith Hartman, or John Hance, Jr., who will correspond with me, but especially of John's line? WM. W. HANCE, Palenville, N. Y.

KING.—Samuel King, Jr., of Southold, Suffolk County, N. Y., born March 23, 1675, married Hannah —, who died August 17, 1712, aged 38, and is buried in the old graveyard at Orient. What was her maiden name and the names of her parents? She has heretofore been confused with a certain Hannah Havens, who married a Samuel King, February 19, 1761 (Salmon Records and Moore's Indexes of Southold, L. I.). RUFUS KING, Yonkers, N. Y.

LIVINGSTON.—Mary Livingston of Cambridge married, about 1784, Robert Wallis (Wallace), of Scotch-Irish descent, and had eight children, all of whom appear to have left descendants. This Cambridge is presumably the place of that name in what is now called Washington County, N. Y. Will any one put me in the way of ascertaining who Mary's parents were?

J. L. DELAFIELD, 475 Fifth avenue, New York City.

LIVINGSTON, BAYARD.—Dates of birth and death of Catharine and Nicholas: Catharine, daughter of Peter Van Brug Livingston and Mary Alexander, married, April 20, 1762. Nicholas, son of Samuel Bayard and Margaret Van Cortlandt.

Also wanted, dates of birth, death and marriage of Philip and Frances: Philip, son of John Livingston and Catharine De Peyster, married Frances, daughter of Samuel Bayard and Margaret Van Cortlandt. HENRY BRACE.

LIVINGSTON, VETCH.—Wanted, dates of birth and death of Alida, only child of Margaret Livingston and Samuel Vetch, in New York Dutch Church, March 12, 1725; Stephen, son of Samuel Bayard. Who was Stephen's mother, and when was he born?

COLONEL EPHRAIM MARTIN.—Can any one tell me the name of the wife of Colonel Ephraim Martin of Sussex County, New Jersey, or anything about the ancestors of the said Ephraim? This Colonel Ephraim Martin was born in Central New Jersey, probably Somerset or Middlesex County, in the year 1733, and died in New Brunswick, February 28, 1806. He was one of the early settlers in Sussex County, was a landholder there as early as 1761, and was appointed coroner of Sussex County at the council held in Burlington, N. J., February 21, 1774.

He was a member of the Provincial Congress at Trenton, October 20, 1775, also of the Congress which met in May, 1776, which was the Congress that changed the constitution of New Jersey from that of a colony to that of a State. He was colonel of a battalion of General Nathan Heard's brigade of New Jersey militia, ordered to reinforce the defences of New York. His commission is dated June 14, 1776. He was wounded August 24, 1776, by a musket ball in the breast, at the outposts, pre-

vious to the battle of Long Island, which occurred August 27, 1776. He was colonel of the fourth battalion in the second-establishment of the New Jersey Continental line, November 28, 1776. He was wounded in the head at the battle of Brandywine, September 11, 1777; was at Valley Forge during the famous winter, and marched across New Jersey as far as Princeton in June, 1778; was stationed there with a reserve at the time of the battle of Monmouth, June 27, 1778. He resigned from the service at some later date, the exact time being unknown.

After the war he removed to Somerset County, New Jersey, living in Bernards-town. He was elected deacon in the Mt. Bethel Baptist Church, June 27, 1787. He removed later to New Brunswick, where he died at the home of his son, Squire Martin, February 23, 1806. He was buried in the old Baptist cemetery at Stelton, N. J., where his headstone is still standing. In his will he mentions sons, Squire, Ephraim, Absalom, Jeremiah, and daughters, Elizabeth Cntter and Catharine Kennan. A daughter of Ephraim, Martha (called in the will Patty), born May 18, 1779, married Samuel Stites of Somerset County, N. J., later of Butler County, Ohio, and one of the early settlers of St. Clair County, Ill., whither he removed about 1820. Their daughter, Anna Stites, married Dr. Anthony Wayne Casad (Cossart) of St. Clair County, Ill.

Littell, in his "Early Families of the Passaic Valley," says that Col. Ephraim Martin's widow married Daniel Cooper. This could hardly be true, as Daniel Cooper died in 1796, and Ephraim Martin did not die till 1806.

Any information as to the wife of Col. Ephraim Martin, or additional information concerning Ephraim Martin himself, or concerning the ancestors of either or both, as well as any information concerning their later descendants, will be gratefully received.

EDMUND J. JAMES, Chicago, Ill.

ONDERDONK'S JAMAICA.—Wanted, a copy of Onderdonk's "History of the Parish of Jamaica, L. I."

G. WILLET VAN NEST.

SOULES, VOWERS.—Wanted, the ancestry of Content Soules, born January 1, 1782, who married Henry Vowers, born April 28, 1771.

MRS. L. HOLBROOK, 128 West 59th St.

WRIGHT.—Dr. Thomas Wright, of East Chester, son of Edmond and Sarah (Townsend) Wright, of Oyster Bay, married, first, Elizabeth A. Cooper; she died January 12, 1755. Married, second, Elizabeth, daughter of Johannes and Anna (Bajeux) Groesbeck, and relict of — Rochell; she died March 20, 1766. He resided in East Chester as late as October 15, 1763, and after this date married again. Stephen, believed to be only issue by this third marriage, born November 25, 1770. Who was this third wife? Was she also a Groesbeck? Tradition is clear that he served in the Revolutionary Army, and died a prisoner in the Provost, New York City. The date of his death is unknown. Letters of administration were granted on his estate by the Surrogate of New York City to his son, Dr. John Groesbeck Wright, *et al.*, August 10, 1786; the record discloses nothing but this fact.

WM. W. CONWAY, 927 Chestnut St., Philadelphia, Pa.

YOUNGS-WELLS-BUDD-BROWN-TUTHILL.—What kinship, if any, existed between the Rev. Christopher Yonge, Young, or Youngs, Vicar of Reydon, Suffolk County, England, and his Curate, Rev. John Young, founder of Southold, N. Y.? Some believe that Capt. Joseph Young and the Rev. John were brothers; others deem the Vicar the probable uncle of his Curate (Wm. Wells of Southold); while an old family record, not indeed of Rev. John's day, but perhaps embodying truths learned from his lips, states that they were father and son.

The late Chas. B. Moore, Esq., an authority on the subject second to none, says, "It has been conjectured that our Pastor John, if a son of the Rev. Christopher Young, was probably by a former wife, and not by his latest, named Margaret."

As Captain Joseph, before mentioned, married a daughter of the Vicar (NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD, April, 1883), the Rev. John, if a son of the latter, could not have been the brother of Joseph.

The Vicar's daughter, Martha, married Thos. Moore, and came to Southold. Mary, believed to have been her sister, married Wm. Brown; while Mrs. Martha Wood, and Mrs. Mary Youngs, sisters of the Rev. John, were named in his will as residents of London, Eng. (I Coll. Essex Institute, RECORD of July, 1882). This neither proves nor disproves any relationship between these Londoners and the Rev.

Christopher, since it was formerly the custom to give two or even three children of one household the same Christian name. Mistress was the usual designation of an unmarried woman till the reign of George the IVth. Mrs. Mary Youngs, not being in America, could not have been the wife of Wm. Wells, Gent. of Southold, whom tradition asserts to have been a Youngs. This Mary Wells died in April, 1709, æ. about ninety years, a fact which precludes her from having been the daughter of Christopher<sup>1</sup> (Rev. Christopher<sup>2</sup>) of Wenham, Mass., born about 1639-40.

Mary, daughter of the Rev. John, is otherwise accounted for, so we are as far as ever from solving the parentage of Mary (Youngs?) Wells.

Another problem of great interest is the identity of Christopher Youngs, Sr. and Jr., of the second Southold generation. In his able article on the subject, Mr. Moore states that the Senior was the son of Christopher of Wenham and the Junior of Rev. John, as both had sons of that name. Happily, additional light on the subject made Mr. Moore leave in print a refutation of his earlier theory distinctly affirming that the Junior was the son of Christopher of Wenham. He was baptized at Salem, Mass., in 1643-44.

The Southold Town Records (Vol. I., pp. 268, 282, 284, 285, 303, 304, 397) would seem to settle beyond question the identity of Christopher, Senior. A Christopher Youngs received a gift from his father, Pastor Youngs, in Oysterpond Lower Neck, which he exchanged with Benj. Horton. Benjamin, in his turn, exchanges it with Samuel King, stating that he (Horton) "had purchased the same of Christopher Youngs, Senior." There being some question as to the right of Benjamin to dispose of the property, he engages to make Pastor Yonge confirm the gift to his son Christopher, which is accordingly done. Again, "A gift & grant of Mr. Thos. Yonge to his brother Mr. Christopher Yonge," is exchanged by Christopher Yonge, Sr., being part of "ye same land yt. was ye late Pastor Yongs, given by him to his son Thos. . . . & by said Thos. sold to me."

Christopher Youngs, Jr., married Hannah Nichols (Town Records I., p. 123); Christopher, Sr., married Mary Budd (Ibid., Vol. II., p. 254). It was at one time doubtful whether she was the daughter of Lieut. John Budd 1st, or of John Budd 2nd. The former died 1669-70 (Baird's History of Rye). The will of John 2nd, who died in 1684, names his "Daughter Mary, the now wife of Christopher Yongs" (Liber 3, N. Y. City Wills). Both John Budd 3rd, and his sister, Mary Youngs, call their father Lieut. John Budd (Town Records II., pp. 255, 360, 362). Would it be unreasonable to suppose both John 1st and John 2nd held the title? The elder John is known to have been of that rank (New Haven Colonial Records).

Mary (Budd) Yongs, widow of Christopher, and Benjamin, son and heir of said Christopher, give quitclaim deeds for land at Acquabock (Town Rec. II., pp. 360-1). John Budd, 3d, confirms to his sister Mary, widow of Christopher Youngs, and her sons, Christopher and John, land at Ockebock (Acquebogue). The census of 1698 gives as one family, "Mary Youngs Junjr. widdow—Christopher Youngs Junjr., Anna, Phœbe, and Eliza Youngs." (The senior Mary was widow of Col. John Youngs). Anna married on the 21st of February, 1704 '5. Richard Brown (MSS. Town Records). He was the fourth of the name. Phœbe became on the 10th of December, 1717, the second wife of Henry<sup>4</sup> Tuthill, of Acquebogue (Henry<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>).

Moore's personal annotated copy of his "Indexes of Southold Genealogy," give Anna and Phœbe among the children of Christopher and Mary (Budd) Youngs, the word "probably" before their names being erased.

Are we justified in calling Anna (Youngs) Brown and Phœbe (Youngs) Tuthill grandchildren of the Rev. John Youngs, or are we not? Let every reader decide for himself, or herself.

L. D. A.

## OBITUARIES.

WILLIAM LAMPSON was born at Leroy, N. Y., February 28, 1840, and died February 14, 1897, in the house which he had built on the site of his birthplace. He graduated at Yale College (A.B.), 1862, and at Columbia College Law School (J.L.B.), 1867. He was a "Lit. Editor" and "Bones" man, but quiet and retiring, while at Yale, and has maintained the same characteristics since. He inherited a large property in his native city, where he organized and was president of the Leroy





WILLIAM LAMPSON.



National Bank, and was at one time an alderman. By the terms of his will he leaves the major part of his fortune to Yale University. Such munificent bequests are matters of public interest; but this Society numbers among its officers two of his classmates, and in this city and elsewhere many will recognize the very life-like portrait which has been secured through the courtesy of the *Yale Alumni Weekly*.

JAMES M. BAILEY, who was elected a member of this Society, February 26, 1870, and became a Life Member in 1882, died recently; but the particulars have not been furnished to the editor.

---

### BOOK NOTICES.

HISTORY OF THE MILITARY COMPANY OF THE MASSACHUSETTS, NOW CALLED THE ANCIENT AND HONORABLE ARTILLERY COMPANY OF MASSACHUSETTS (1637-1888). By Oliver Ayer Roberts, Historian of the Company. Vol. I., 1637-1738. Boston: Alfred Mudge and Son, Printers, 24 Franklin St. 1895. Cloth. pp. 500.

This valuable volume is dedicated to the memory of Captain Robert Keayne and his 23 comrades who founded the company. This History was ordered in 1886, and was at once begun by Maj. Ben; Perley Poore; his death interrupted the work until it was taken up by Mr. Oliver Ayer Roberts, of Melrose, who succeeded to the office of Historian. It is expected that there will be four volumes, and they will include sketches of 6,000 members as well as the history of the company. The committee having charge of the work are Edward Wyman, chairman; Albert Alonzo Folsom, Geo. Henry Allen, Wm. Parker Jones, Henry Walker. The first chairman, Capt. Jno. Lindsay Stevenson, was a very efficient promoter of the scheme until his death. The editor, Mr. Roberts, deserves praise for his work; the preface is followed by the history; the thirty-four illustrations show the taste; but the work is shown by the biographical sketches. There is a complete index of eleven pages in double column. Every old family is represented in this noble company, and hosts of the best people all over the land will enjoy the results of this work.

HALL ANCESTRY. A SERIES OF SKETCHES OF THE LINEAL ANCESTORS OF THE CHILDREN OF SAMUEL HOLDEN PARSONS HALL AND HIS WIFE EMELINE BULKELEY, OF BINGHAMTON, N. Y. 507 pp. G. P. Putnam's Sons.

This very interesting book by Charles S. Hall, of Binghamton, N. Y., is something of a departure in genealogical literature, in that it aims to trace all the ancestors of a certain descendant rather than all the descendants of a certain ancestor. The author has endeavored to corroborate, as far as possible, his genealogical data by references to works of acknowledged authority, and to assist the reader with tables of ancestors both paternal and maternal. These tables are an innovation in the matter of genealogical charts, and by their ingenuity enable the reader to trace with precision and rapidity any ancestor in any generation. The opening chapter, entitled *Introductory Notes*, is replete with interesting facts about the manners and customs of our Puritan ancestors in general, which, though not especially new, are yet presented in an interesting light.

The genealogical sketches are compiled, not according to families, but by generations, and begin with "Chauncy de Chauncy, a Norman Nobleman who came into England with William the Conqueror, A.D. 1066, from Chauncy near Amiens, France." The maternal ancestors begin with Robert de Bulkeley, the first of the name, an English baron of the time of King John. Following this same scheme the author has traced the succeeding generations and has interspersed the genealogical information with historic anecdotes relative to the various families included, and with biographical sketches of real interest.

In addition to these four hundred and forty pages of genealogical and biographical data, the author has appended the descent from the early kings and ancient nobility of England, Scotland, France, Germany, Italy, and Spain, of Mary Lyman and Sarah Chauncy; the former in the nineteenth generation on the paternal side, the latter the wife of a maternal ancestor of the eighteenth generation.

The work is interesting as well to others as to members of the Hall family, and does justice in itself to the time, the labor, the patience, and the concentration of thought which the author has unquestionably bestowed upon it.

**LINEAGE OF THE BOWENS OF WOODSTOCK, CONNECTICUT.** By Edward Augustus Bowen, Cambridge, Mass. Printed at the Riverside Press, 1897. 6½ × 10¼. Cloth, pp. 245.

This attractive volume is illustrated with two views of the old house at Burry Head, the mansion at Slade, the house and store of George Bowen, and a facsimile of Griffith Bowen's petition to the House of Lords in 1654. The edition is limited to 250 copies, this being number 75. The genealogy proper occupies 166 pages, and comes down to the present time, including some of the ninth generation, where we find the author and his brother, our fellow member, Dr. Clarence Winthrop Bowen. The pedigree charts are especially full and interesting, showing pedigree of Griffith Bowen, the Bowens of Slade, the Bowens of Court House; the ancestry of the author showing many of the lines traced through seven generations. There is a good double-column index of thirteen pages, and the Appendix furnishes sketches of more than a hundred of the ancestors of the author, with their families; this part will prove interesting to many who trace their lines to the same individuals, and also to the general student, who will recognize many leaders who have made their mark in their day and generation, and have left honorable names as leaders and reformers in the communities where they lived. The title on back, "Bowens of Woodstock," is sufficiently full and comprehensive, for this little Connecticut town is not in danger of being forgotten so long as this family gathers the greatest and best people of the land at the annual patriotic pilgrimage within its borders, and this family has earned the right to be known as The Independent Bowens.

**BOWMAN'S ANCESTRAL CHARTS,** copyrighted 1896, by George Ernest Bowman, Boston, Mass., is similar in many respects to that prepared by this Society in 1894. It consists of seventeen sheets, the first showing the ancestors for four generations, and each of the succeeding sixteen sheets shows four additional generations. It is a very good arrangement, smaller and cheaper than the chart adopted by this Society, and is sold at fifty cents per set.

The Pedigree Charts of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society sell very fast, but members seem to forget that the cost price will be returned to those who fill and file them in the library, the object being to have the ancestry of our members in convenient and uniform shape for binding and preservation. If desired, a new blank will be furnished in place of the copy filed. The price is seventy-five cents to members, one dollar to others.

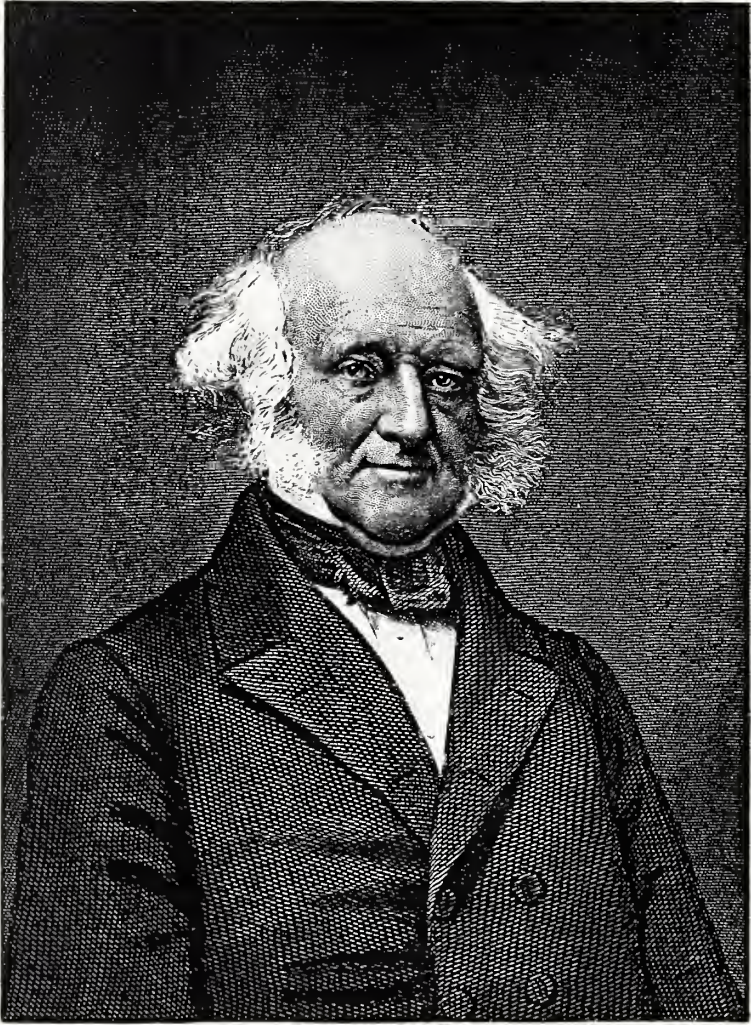
---

## DONATIONS TO THE LIBRARY.

### BOUND BOOKS.

- Akerly, Miss Lucy D.—Autobiography of Samuel H. Turner, D.D.; Biographical Sketch of James L. Petigru; Memorials of Col. J. Howard Kitching.  
 American Bar Association.—19th Annual Report.  
 American Type Founders' Association.—One Hundred Years of the MacKellar, Smiths & Jordan Foundry.  
 Ancient & Honorable Artillery Company.—History of the Company, 1637-1888.  
 Bowen, Clarence W.—Lineage of the Bowens of Woodstock, Conn.  
 Calkins, H., Jr.—Survey of the Adirondack Region; Report of the Paris Exposition, 5 vols.; Charities Directory of New York City.  
 Education, Comm'r of.—Report, 1894-5, Vol. II.  
 Eliot, Dr. Ellsworth.—Memoirs of Mrs. Mary Lundie Duncan; Memoir of James B. Taylor.  
 Evans, Thos. G.—Grolier Club Year Books, 1888, 1895, 1896.  
 Hall, Chas. S.—The Hall Ancestry.  
 Holland Society.—Records of the Reformed Dutch Church, New Paltz, N. Y.  
 Military Society, War of 1812.—Annals, Register, etc.  
 Providence Record Comm'r.—Vol. XI. of Early Records of Providence, R. I.  
 Smithsonian Institution.—Report for 1894.  
 Vandercook, J. D.—Year Book of the Illinois Society, Sons of American Revolution, 1896.





*W. van Buren*

MERCANTILE LIBRARY  
NEW YORK.

THE NEW YORK

Genealogical and Biographical Record.

VOL. XXVIII.

NEW YORK, JULY, 1897.

No. 3.

MARTIN VAN BUREN, WITH A SKETCH OF THE VAN  
BUREN FAMILY IN AMERICA.

BY FRANK J. CONKLING.

BIOGRAPHERS of Martin Van Buren, eighth President of the United States, have had much to say of him as a politician, statesman, and executive. They tell you that as a lad he was unusually bright and promising; that his schooling, finished at the age of fourteen, advanced him far beyond his companions of like age; that the same year of his leaving school he began the study of law, soon becoming actively engaged in politics, and was but a youth of seventeen when selected as a delegate to the Congressional Convention of his district. Nature having endowed him with talents, the boy, with his studious disposition, stability of character, and untiring perseverance, became father of the man of state, the magistrate of a nation, honored and beloved in life, and revered in memory.

Martin Van Buren began his career as a public officer at the age of twenty-five: first, as Surrogate of his county (Columbia), by appointment of Governor Tompkins, serving for five years from the year 1808. His last term had no more than expired when a seat in the Legislature at Albany was open to him. The citizens of his district had elected him to the Senate in the autumn of 1812, where he remained to represent them until 1821. A portion of this time (1815-1819) he also served the State as its Attorney-General. In 1821 he was chosen to the United States Senate, and again in 1827, but resigned January 15, 1829, to be inaugurated Governor of New York State, to which position the people had elected him the previous November. This honor, however, was of short duration. His rare accomplishments in statesmanship had made him a friend and counsellor of Jackson, who prevailed upon Mr. Van Buren to become Secretary of State in his Cabinet, then in the course of organization. In consequence, he resigned in March, having been Governor but about two months. He served with Jackson during his first administration, but as a matter of preference resigned from the Cabinet during the third year (June, 1831), to become Minister to England. He was elected Vice-President the following year, with Jackson as President, for his second term. His political career was not yet ended. He was destined for a yet higher sphere. New York State was at last to be honored in the selection of its gifted son for the Presidency, the first and only native of her domain to have been elected to the highest office in the gift

of the nation.\* It is distinctively an honor to the Dutch, who were the first settlers of New Netherland, from which the Colony, and afterward the State of New York were formed, that one so purely of their blood should have been the one selected; and the Van Buren family may well feel proud of the fact that from their midst was thus chosen the only one of Dutch parentage to have ever so represented the people of the United States. He was elected, and served for four years from the 4th of March, 1837. His term having expired in March, 1841, and having been defeated by Harrison for a second term, he retired to "Lindenwald," a country seat he had purchased, near the scene of his birth at Kinderhook, in the County of Columbia, where he remained until his death, which occurred July 24, 1862, in his eightieth year.

But little is said by biographers of the ancestry of Martin Van Buren. They do not seem to have taken a genealogical interest in him. In all probability he himself could not go back of his grandfather (Marten Van Buren), for whom he [the President] was probably named, and who would have been in his eighty-second year were he living at the birth of his illustrious grandson. Jenkins tells an anecdote of the President in his "Lives of the Governors of the State of New York," bearing on the subject of his ancestry, which may be interesting here. He says: "During Mr. Van Buren's mission to England, it is said, he attended one of the soirees of Queen Adelaide, at which, in a conversation with her, she inquired how far back he could trace his ancestry. 'As far back as Kinderhook, may it please your Majesty,' replied Mr. Van Buren with the grave urbanity characteristic of him. Supposing the name to be that of some distinguished aboriginal chieftain, the fair descendant of a long line of German princes paid still greater deference to her guest."

Martin Van Buren was the first of his name to receive more than local prominence, and it is not singular when understood that the Van Burens up to this time were almost entirely a family of farmers. They were of the sturdy Dutch stock born and bred to the cultivation of the soil, and caring little for other or easier occupation. The father of the President (Abraham Van Buren) was one of the few who had digressed from this line of pursuit. Historians tell us that, besides being a modest farmer, he was a tavern-keeper in the village of Kinderhook. He was nearly forty years old when he married, having found favor in the sight of a young widow, the proud possessor of three children by her deceased husband, Johannes J. Van Allen. These children were: Marytje, born 1768; Johannes, born 1770; and James, born 1773. In maidenhood this lady was Maria Goes (or Hoes as afterward called), daughter of Johannes Dirkse Goes and Jannetje Lawrence Van Schaick, both of whose progenitors were early Dutch settlers. Thus the ancestry of the President, as may be seen, was as purely Dutch on his mother's side as will be shown it was wholly so through his father.

The original settler of the Van Buren family did not bear the name Van Buren. It was not the custom when he came to America in the year 1631 for Netherlanders to have a family name, except in rare cases where positions of prominence, or some act of more than local impor-

---

\* Millard Fillmore, born in New York State, was elected Vice-President, and succeeded Zachary Taylor as President upon the latter's death in 1850. General Arthur, who succeeded Jas. A. Garfield as President, although a resident of New York, was a native of Vermont. President Cleveland was born in New Jersey.



tance, favorable or otherwise, supplied a name symbolical of the particular cause of prominence, which would afterward be carried down to posterity. The Dutch inhabitants of New Netherland, on becoming more familiar with the manners and customs of the English, after their succession in 1664, began to adopt family surnames, generally taking the name of the place from which they or their parents emigrated in Holland, using the prefix "Van," which is Dutch for the words *of* or *from*. Thus it was, no doubt, with the second generation of the Van Buren family in America, the father of whom was Cornelis' Maessen; Maes, or Maas, being the Christian name of his father, the suffix "sen" or "se" signifying son. This manner of patronymic was a custom then in vogue among the Dutch and some other European nationalities, and it is not yet wholly done away with among the peasantry of those countries. To illustrate this custom: Marten<sup>2</sup>, the eldest son of Cornelis Maessen, made his will in 1703, written in Dutch, in which his name was signed "Marten Cornelissen van Beuren," meaning, Marten son of Cornelis from Buren.

Cornelis' Maessen probably either emigrated from Buren, a village in the Province of Gelderland, Holland, or was a native of that place. At any rate, he sailed for America in the vessel "Rensselaerswyck" during the summer of 1631, having with him his young wife, Catalyntje Martense (daughter of a man named Marten), and at least one child, a son named Marten<sup>2</sup>, who deposed in later years that he was born in Houten, a village but a few miles from Buren. A second son, Hendrick<sup>2</sup>, it is said, was born on the voyage. They settled on a farm on the east side of the Hudson River, a little below Greenbush, at a place called Papsknee. The farm was leased to Cornelis' Maessen by Killian Van Rensselaer, who had been granted large tracts of land comprising the larger portion of the present Counties of Albany and Rensselaer, called the Colony of Rensselaerswyck. A provision of the grant to Van Rensselaer required *bona fide* settlement by him; and to this purpose he sought to interest the agricultural farmers of his country, offering them considerable inducement to take up and cultivate land in his American colony. Thus began the first actual settlement in New Netherland beyond the confines of Manhattan Island and the Wallabout in Brooklyn.\* A few came over under the auspices of Van Rensselaer in 1630, forming the nucleus of his colony. Others followed, and became the progenitors of many of the best citizens of our great nation. The rental for the first few years ranged at about a one-tenth share of the products raised. Thus in 1644 Van Rensselaer received from Cornelis' Maessen one hundred bushels of wheat, oats, and rye, besides a few peas, thus indicating a yield of about one thousand bushels.

But little can be said of Cornelis' Maessen. The few years that Providence permitted him to stay in the country of his adoption were evidently spent in a quiet and unassuming way. Both he and his wife died in 1648, and it is recorded that they were buried on the same day. It is from the fact of these early and probably sudden deaths that history reveals the names of the children of the second generation of the Van Buren family in America. Cornelis' evidently died intestate, and before

---

\* In 1623 a settlement was undertaken at Fort Orange, but was soon abandoned because of threatened Indian disturbances.

any of his children had become of lawful age ; for we find them in 1657 under the guardianship of Teunis Dirksen (Van Vechten) and Cornelis Teunissen (Bos), who also were appointed trustees of the estate. The latter came over with Cornelis' Maessen in 1631 as his farm-hand. He afterward became a trader, and at one time was Commissary at Fort Orange (Albany).

The estate of Cornelis' Maessen consisted in part of property in New York City described as "A house and plantation at the North River on the Island of Manhattan next to Wouter Van Twiller and Thomas Hall." This farm was purchased of Volckert Evertsen, October 24, 1646, and afterward sold by the trustees to the Hon. Rutger Jacobsen, a magistrate of Beverwyck (Albany), for fifteen hundred guilders, or about six hundred dollars. It was located between the present Christopher and Fourteenth streets, with boundaries very near to those streets, and probably having a North River frontage. Wouter Van Twiller was but a few years before Governor of the Province of New Netherland, and Hall was a prominent merchant in New Amsterdam.

The children of Cornelis' Maessen as mentioned in legal papers were : i. Marten<sup>2</sup>, ii. Hendrick<sup>2</sup>, iii. Maes<sup>2</sup>, iv. Styntje<sup>2</sup>, and v. Tobias<sup>2</sup>. Marten<sup>2</sup> and Hendrick<sup>2</sup> are the only ones of the family through whom descendants of Cornelis' Maessen who bear the name Van Buren can hope to trace. We will therefore leave them for the present and first dispose of the remainder of the family.

Maes<sup>2</sup> Cornelisse, for some reason that history does not unfold, adopted the name Bloemingdael. There is sufficient evidence to substantiate the claim that he was one of the family of Cornelis' Maessen ; yet, while the other children (excepting possibly Tobias<sup>2</sup>, who may have died early) in later years were known as Van Buren, neither Maes<sup>2</sup> nor any of his family ever answered to the name. The American Bloomingdales of to-day trace their ancestry to this source, and there can be no doubt that Cornelis' Maessen was the original ancestor of the family. Maes<sup>2</sup> married Jacomyntje Janse (Gardiner) and had children : Cornelis, baptized February 6, 1684 ; Jan, baptized December 20, 1685 ; Geertruy, baptized June 22, 1689 ; Jacob, baptized April 6, 1701 ; Jacomyntje, and probably others. The family settled in Albany, where Maes died November 27, 1704, his wife having preceded him nearly three years.

Tobias<sup>2</sup> Cornelisse, if he married, seems not to have left issue. His name does not appear after 1662.

Styntje<sup>2</sup> (Christina) Cornelisse married in 1663 Dirck Wesselse (Ten Broeck), a merchant and trader, who became a very prominent and wealthy man. He was made Recorder of Albany under the charter granted in 1686, served as Mayor from 1696 to 1698, and was major of Col. Pieter Schuyler's regiment in 1700. He made his will, February 4, 1715, probated February 6, 1718, mentioning his wife, Christina : sons, Wessel, Samuel, Johannes, and Tobias ; and daughters, Elsje (wife of Johannes Cuyler), Catalyntje (wife of Johannes Lissier), Cornelia (wife of Johannes Wynkoop), Geertruy (wife of Abraham Schuyler), Christina (wife of Johannes Van Allen), Elizabeth (wife of Anthony Costers), Lidia (wife of Volckert Van Vechten). In 1663 Dirck Wesselse purchased of the heirs of the renowned Anneke Jans Bogardus her home in Albany, from which she was buried earlier in the same year. Styntje<sup>2</sup> Cornelisse was buried November 28, 1729.

Hendrick Cornelisse<sup>2</sup>, as previously mentioned, was probably born on the voyage of his parents to America. If he did not occupy the original farm left by his father, he at least continued residence in the same neighborhood. He evidently lived very quietly, probably not shifting from the farm on which he first settled. His three sons also settled in the vicinity, each becoming a progenitor of many Van Burens. He was a soldier at Fort Cralo, near Papsknee, during the Indian outbreak of 1663. He and his wife were members of the Reformed Dutch Church at Albany in 1683, having probably joined some years previously. He was deceased in 1697, which year a census was taken, naming his widow, Elizabeth, as head of a family then consisting of herself and one child. No will or administrative records existing, makes the task of family collecting a difficult one, especially so as no church records appear to have been preserved previous to the year 1683. However, there seems ample proof that Hendrick<sup>2</sup> Cornelisse and Elizabeth his wife were parents of the following children :

- i. *Gerritje*<sup>3</sup>, married, about 1684, Jacob Jacobse Schermerhorn.
- ii. *Maes*<sup>3</sup>, married, first, September 17, 1699, Ariaantje Van Weye ; second, about 1711, Magdalena Bogart. He had three sons by his first wife and a daughter by his second. He was buried at Schodack, April 14, 1734.
- iii. *Marritje*<sup>3</sup>, married, March 21, 1695, Cornelis Jacobse Schermerhorn.
- iv. *Cornelis*<sup>3</sup>, married, January 27, 1703, Hendrikje Van Ness, daughter of Jan Cornelisse Van Ness. By her he had ten children. They settled at Half-Moon, north of Albany, where he was a freeholder in 1720.
- v. *Pieter*<sup>3</sup>, married, May 2, 1708, Geertruy Vosburg. They were the parents of nine children.

---

## MERSEREAU FAMILY GENEALOGY.

---

BY HENRY LAWRENCE MERSEREAU, OF NEW YORK.

---

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 75, of THE RECORD.)

42. Daniel<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Peter,<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, August 27, 1771 ; died New York City, July 16, 1855 ; married, October 6, 1798, Alida Lake, and had :
  - i. Aletta, born — ; married Daniel Kingsland.
  - ii. William L., born — ; died childhood.
  - iii. Margaret E., born — ; died childhood.
43. Stephen<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Joshua,<sup>3</sup> Stephen<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, May 4, 1770 ; died April 17, 1856 ; married Elizabeth Martling, and had :
  - i. Joshua, born August 11, 1795 ; died May, 1858 ; married, first, Maria Sharrott, and had *Lucretia* (died young) ; married, second, Sarah Ann Perine.
  - ii. John, born August 25, 1797 ; died November 4, 1857 ; married, first, Ann Waldron, and had *Joseph*, baptized March 4, 1821 ; *Stephen*, August 19, 1822 ; *David B.*,

- April 2, 1827; *Mary*, April 3, 1829 (married — Tarrant); *Helen*, December 18, 1823 (married — Post); *Eliza*, February 8, 1820 (married John Reeves). He married, second, Elizabeth Carr, and had *Peter*, born August 11, 1836; *Cornelius*, born April 22, 1839.
- iii. Peter, born January 10, 1808; died September 12, 1832.
- iv. Stephen, born May 18, 1804; died about 1840, N. Y. City; married Ann Manee, and had *Mary Amelia* (married Yerkes); *John*; Ann (married Gonzalez); *Peter*.
- v. Eliza, born January 2, 1810; married Laforge.
44. Joshua<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Joshua,<sup>3</sup> Stephen<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, September 6, 1772; died July 12, 1832; married, December 10, 1808, Susannah Story, and had:
- i. Jane J., born —; married James S. Lake.
- ii. Gitty, born March 7, 1814 (died childhood).
45. Daniel<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Stephen,<sup>3</sup> Stephen<sup>2</sup>), baptized Staten Island, December 6, 1768; died (will proved June 16, 1849); married —; had children:
- i. David M., born September 25, 1807; died February 9, 1875; married Annetta V. Lake, and had daughter, *Marietta*.
- ii. Jacob Winant, born —; died —; married Catharine Vreeland, and had *Richard E.*, *David Lyman*, *Emaline M.*, *George W.*
- iii. Stephen, born 1813; died about 1840; married, first, —, and had *Ann*; married, second, Susan A. Wood, and had *Jacob*, born November 22, 1835 (married, and had family); *Stephen D.*, born May 8, 1838 (married, and had family).
- iv. Catharine (never married).
46. Stephen<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (Stephen,<sup>3</sup> Stephen<sup>2</sup>), born Staten Island, February 14, 1774; died 1851; married, November 21, 1802, Lanah Winant, and had:
- i. Daniel, born 1803; died September 8, 1847; married Ellen M. Lozier, and had *Ann Maria*, October 18, 1823 (married John Robinson); *Isabella*, October 23, 1825 (never married); *Sarah Jane*, August 4, 1827 (married Geo. W. Knox); *Stephen*, December 18, 1829 (died infancy); *John Edward*, July 27, 1831 (married, and had family); *Charles M. L.*, December 3, 1833.
- ii. Lanah, born —; married Benjamin Simonson.
- iii. John Winant, born —; died —; married Amelia P. Rossi, and had *Nicholas R.* (married, and had family), *John Winant* (married, and had family), *Amelia*, *Stephen W.*, *Howard G.*
- iv. Susan Rezeau, born —; died June 28, 1895 (never married).
- v. Stephen, born 1818; died September 5, 1846 (not married).
- vi. Margaret, born —; married James Poillon.
47. John<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (probably John<sup>3</sup>), born Staten Island, August 29, 1761; died New York City, September 30, 1800; married, April 5, 1787, Elizabeth Breath of New York City, born August 14, 1763; died July 1, 1826. They had:
- i. Charlotte, born June 19, 1788; died September 10, 1810.

- ii. Maria B., born August 27, 1790; died childhood.
  - iii. Eliza, born February 9, 1792; died April 3, 1880; never married.
  - iv. Samuel B., born November 29, 1793; died August 3, 1883; married Hannah —, and had *John B.*, born May 19, 1828 (married Aletta R. —, and had Mary R., Samuel B., Francis E. B., Josephine L., William H., John W., Charles E., Sadie E., Charlotte E., George H., George H. 2<sup>nd</sup>); *Mary Lavinia*, born May 30, 1830; *Rachel Ann*, born March 3, 1832 (died childhood); *Charlotte Elizabeth*, born January 9, 1834 (not married); *William Smith*, born July 11, 1837 (married, first, Frances H. Rodgers, and had William T. R., Alice Breath, Fanny Hoover, Charles Miller, Franklin B.; married, second, Eliza P. Atkinson).
  - v. Maria B. 2<sup>nd</sup>, born July 7, 1795; died infancy.
  - vi. Helen, born September 5, 1796; died January 23, 1876; not married.
  - vii. Julia, born February 27, 1798; died infancy.
  - viii. John B., born August 19, 1799; died infancy.
48. Jacob<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>3</sup>), born Westfield, Staten Island, *about* 1763; died May, 1812. (His will, Richmond Co. C. H., mentions wife Mary, and children as given below.) He married, first, Rebecca Winants and had:
- i. John, born February 22, 1782; died June 22, 1824; married Ann Parlee.
  - ii. Jane, born —; married Lewis Androvette.
  - iii. Gertrude, born January, 1789; died September 30, 1863; married Cornelius Guyon.
  - iv. Jacob, born —; died —; married Sarah Marshall, and had *Rebecca* (married Joseph Sprague); *Ann* (married Dan<sup>l</sup>. Drake); *Mary* (married W<sup>m</sup>. Jackson); *Jane* (married W<sup>m</sup>. Morgan); *John Jacob*, born April 6, 1819 (married, and had family).
  - v. Peter, born —; died —; (never married).
- He married second wife, September 5, 1798, Mary Crocheron, and had:
- vi. Cornelius, born April 11, 1803; died December 8, 1857; married Caroline D. Tompkins. removed to Newark, N. J., and had *Sarah Elizabeth*, born October 12, 1829 (married — Durand); *Ann M.*, born January 26, 1831 (married S. P. Tompkins); *Jacob*, born November 5, 1833 (married); *William T.*, born March 12, 1839 (married, and had family); *Frank D.*, born May 12, 1848 (married, and had family).
  - vii. Daniel, born June 9, 1807; died Newark, N. J., July 22, 1886; married Ann Whitcomb, and had *John*, *Cornelius*, *Henry*, *Mary*, *Caroline* (married M. R. Spelman), *Joseph B.*, *Etwood S.*
49. Lawrence<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>3</sup>), born Staten Island, March 28, 1761; died —; married Hester Taylor of Staten Island, and after Revolution removed to New Brunswick, Canada. Their children were:
- i. John, born —; married Margaret Wood.
  - ii. Lawrence, born —; married Isabel Hoyt.

- iii. Thomas, born — ; married Amelia Wood.
- iv. Jacob, born — ; married Nancy Gillespie.
- v. Andrew, born — ; married Lydia Hoyt.
- vi. Abner, born October 8, 1802 ; married Mary Ann Hoyt, and had *Elizabeth*, March 9, 1823 ; *Isabel*, January 14, 1825 (married Otis Smith) ; *Mary A.*, February 15, 1827 (married Henry Tracy) ; *Esther*, January 15, 1829 (married Stephen Smith) ; *Abner*, born April 8, 1831 (married Phebe Smith) ; *Samuel*, March 7, 1833 (married Eliza Carr) ; *Orlo*, March 20, 1835 (married Marv Smith) ; *Phebe*, February 27, 1837 (married Fred<sup>k</sup>. Tracy) ; *Elizabeth P.*, born May 18, 1839 (married Rich<sup>d</sup>. Webb) ; *Leonard*, April 22, 1842 (married Elizabeth McQuestion) ; *William P.*, June 18, 1844 (married Hepsev Smith) ; *Victoria A.*, October 18, 1847 (married Henry Wallace).
- vii. Elizabeth, born — ; married Linnæus Seeley.
- viii. Mary, born — ; married George Hoyt.
- 50. Andrew<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>3</sup>), born Staten Island, about 1764 ; removed to New Brunswick, Canada, after Revolution, and married, and had the following children. Date of death unknown.
  - i. Jacob, born — ; died — ; married, first, Margaret McDonald ; married, second, Margaret Love, and had *Guyon* (married Ann Nell) ; *George*, born February 18, 1817 (married Elizabeth Bamford) ; *Andrew* ; *Grace* (married McDougall) ; *William* ; *John* (married McDonald) ; *Richard* (married Porter) ; *Jacob* (married Isabel Murphy) ; *Robert* (married, first, Long ; second, Bean) ; *Elizabeth* (married Hugh Cunningham).
  - ii. Robert, born — ; married — Langham.
  - iii. Jane, born — ; married John McNeil.
  - iv. Elizabeth, born — ; married Edward McNeil.
  - v. Guyon, born — ; married Amy Wood.
  - vi. Richard, born — ; married Hannah Love.
  - vii. James, born — ; (never married).
  - viii. Gertrude, born — ; married James Mealy.
  - ix. Mary, born — ; (died young).
  - x. John, born October 25, 1804 ; married Mary McDonald.
  - xi. Edward, born — ; married Catharine Strange.
  - xii. Andrew, born — ; married Charlotte Nevers.
  - xiii. George, born — ; (never married).
- 51. David<sup>4</sup> Mersereau (John<sup>3</sup>, probably of Westfield, Staten Island), born about 1765 ; died about 1855. He married, first, — , and had :
  - i. A son, born — .
  - ii. Lydia, born — ; married — Bloodgood.
 He married, second, Martha Winant (widow), and had :
  - iii. Sophia, born — ; married — Odell.
  - iv. Isaac, born about 1810 ; died about 1894 ; married Julia — ; no issue.
  - v. George, born — ; died about 1881 ; married Mary Morgan, and had *William F.*, *Robert E.*
  - vi. Samuel, born about 1815 ; died about 1890 ; married, first, — Van Pelt, and had *D. Augustus* ; married, second, Ella

Lewis, and had *Rachel* (married — Cole), *Mary Jane* (married Allen).

He married, third, Susan Prior, they had :

- vii. David, born —; died —; married Louisa Ware; no issue.
- viii. Rebecca, born August 5, 1812; married R. Allen.
- ix. Ephraim J., born —; married Abigail L. Alla, and had *Ella Leonora* (married Chas. Bullen); *Charles E.* (married Emilie Archambault, and had 4 children); *Isaac* (married Ann McAvoy); *Hannah*; *David Francis* (died infancy); *Laura Grace* (died infancy).

REV. JOHN BISHOP, OF THE MASSACHUSETTS AND  
CONNECTICUT COLONIES, 1640-1695.

BY NATHANIEL HOLMES BISHOP, OF LAKE GEORGE, NEW YORK.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 92, of THE RECORD.)

THE foreign parentage of Dr. John Bishop may possibly be discovered through the following clues: "Genealogical Gleanings in England," by Henry F. Waters, in the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* for October, 1890. There can be no doubt that I have found here the will of Mr. Samuel Lee of Bristol, New England, written just before he set sail from England and proved after his death in a French prison, he having been captured and carried into St. Maloes while on his voyage home in 1691:

Will of Samuel Lee, gent.

Samuel Lee at this present time inhabitant of Abbots Langly in the County of Hartford, gent. 3 December 1685, proved 13 April 1692. All my lands, tenements and hereditaments whatsoever, be the same freehold or copy-hold, unto Nathaniel Hulton of Hornsey, gent., and Edward Horsman of Lincoln's Inn, gent., in trust to raise four hundred and fifty pounds to be given and paid to my wife Martha if surviving and also, out of the rents and profits to pay the usual interest of that sum yearly during her life, in lieu of dower, otherwise the said Martha shall not take or have any benefit of or by this my will. As for the overplus of the money raised and such of the estate as shall not be sold the same shall be paid, conveyed and divided unto and amongst my four daughters, now at this present through God's mercy alive and in health, Rebekah Lee, Anna Lee, Lydia Lee, and Elizabeth Lee, to be paid and conveyed unto them respectively at their respective ages of one and twenty years or days of marriage.

To my daughter Rebekah my manuscripts in Divinity if she be not disposed in marriage before this will take effect. To Anna, Lydie and Elizabeth all my manuscripts in Natural Philosophy, Chemistry or Physick, or of any the Liberal Arts and Sciences, and all the printed books in Chymical Physick, to be divided equally, share and share alike, the eldest choosing first, excepting one manuscript book in Octavo, large, with black covers, in the first leaf thereof is found written "(Experimentorū Liber III.)" which I give and bequeath to my daughter Elizabeth.

The said Nathaniel Hulton and Edward Horsman to be executors.

In the Probate Act Book the testator is called "nup de Abbotts Langley in Com. Hertford sed in regno Galliae Gen. defti." Fane, 70.

W. H. Whitmore adds to the above: "In the notes to Sewall's Diary, Vol. I., pp. 148-150, I collected some facts relative to the daughters of Rev. Samuel Lee. It seems certain that

Rebecca	married	John Saffin	of Boston,
Lydia	"	{ John George,	" "
		{ Rev. Cotton Mather,	" "
Anne	"	Henry Wyrley,	" New Bristol.
Elizabeth.			

"I noted a letter dated in 1728, from Dr. Isaac Watts to Mrs. Katherine Sewall, daughter of John George and Lydia Lee. Therein he says, 'Mr Peacock who married your eldest Aunt, was my intimate friend, Mrs Bishop and Mrs Wirley were both my acquaintance.' It seems probable that Elizabeth, the fourth daughter, married a Bishop. Rebecca seems to have been the oldest daughter, and as she was the third wife of John Saffin and quarrelled with him, it seems very probable that after his death in 1710, she married Mr. Peacock. I do not see the reason why Samuel Lee is termed 'gentleman' in his will—as he was a clergyman, Oxford-bred, and a tutor and proctor there."

Mr. Whitmore, to whom New England genealogy owes so much, is correct in his belief that the fourth daughter of Rev. Samuel Lee married a Bishop. In ordering searches at Taunton, Mass., the following was sent me: I find whole pages of the given names of Bishops in the indices. The greater part of these come from Edward of Salem and Rehoboth. In Vol. 2, page 159, Bristol County Deeds, John Saffin of Bristol and his wife Rebecca, one of the daughters of the Rev. Samuel Lee of Bristol, dec., John George and his wife Lydia, of Boston, another of the daughters, John Saffin as the agent and att'y of Henry Wierly, fellmonger, now of the realm of England and Ann his wife, another of the daughters, and said John George as agent for John Bishop of London, linen-draper, and Elizabeth his wife, youngest daughter of the Rev. Samuel Lee, sell to John Sparhawk of Bristol, minister of the said town, the estate of the Rev. S. Lee in Bristol, on Thames St.; deed was signed Sept. 30, 1696.

This Bristol was in the County of Bristol at that time; it is now in Rhode Island. I find none of these names in Austin's "Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island."

In the letter of Dr. Isaac Watts above referred to, that divine writes to the wife of Major Samuel Sewell: "Mr. Lee, your venerable grandfather was my pastor in my younger days"; and in speaking of Mr. Lee's daughter, Mrs. Bishop, he adds: "Long absence from London made me a stranger, and I know not of her children."

The Thomas and John Lake mentioned in the correspondence between Rev. John Bishop and Rev. Increase Mather appeared early in Boston.

Thomas Lake was prominent at town meetings between 1656 and 1661. As a property holder he appears frequently in the Town Records and Boston Book of Possessions. Thomas Snow in 1667 sells to H. Usher, Thomas Lake, and P. Oliver his old dwelling house, "on which the sign of the Dove is fastened." As early as 1645, Thomas Lake and Thomas Clark held a power of attorney to sell the estate of David Yale, a brother of Elihu Yale, the benefactor of Yale College.



Richard Hogg's possessions within Boston, a house and garden, were sold to John Lake in 1645, and Lake sold the same to Thomas Wiborne in 1648.

In the fourth series of the Massachusetts Historical Collection, Vol. VII., p. 469, Theophilus Eaton writes to John Winthrop from New Haven, July 5, 1654 :

“ Having heard by many how our good God hath blessed your endeavors, and lately to Mrs. Bishop. Governor Winthrop cured Mrs. Bishop of an illness.” There are many descendants of Rev. John Bishop now living, but I have not yet been informed of any effort being made to trace his descent to the present time.

---

#### COSSART ITEMS COLLECTED IN HOLLAND.

CONTRIBUTED BY EDMUND J. JAMES, CHICAGO.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 114, of THE RECORD.)

- 1688, 29 juin. Devenu bourgeois d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Jacques, marchand, venu de Rouen.
- 1689, août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Judith, par attestation de l'Eglise de Rotterdam.
- 1689, 10 novre. Inhumé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Matheus ; domicile, Spuy.
- 1690, 15 mars. Mariés à Amsterdam : Cossart, Isaac, et Susanne Cornueille de la Fontaine.
- 1690, 17 décre. Inhumé à Amsterdam : l'enfant d'Isaac Cossart.
- 1691, 31 août. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossard, André, fils d'André et de Maria Wers.
- 1691, 21 octre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossard, Ester, femme de Jean Heick.
- 1692, 29 octre. Inhumé à Amsterdam : Cossart (un enfant d'Isaac).
- 1693, 29 avril. Mariés à Rotterdam : Cossart, Jean, de Rouen, et Judith Faneuil.
- 1693, 8 novre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Pierre, fils d'Isaac et de Susanna Cornelia de la Fontaine.
- 1694, 2 mai. Baptisé à Rotterdam. Cossart, Jean, fils de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.
- 1694, 15 août. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Angelique, par reconnaissance.
- 1695, 30 mars. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Susanne, par confession de foi.
- 1695, 8 avril. Baptisée à Rotterdam : Cossart, Marie, fille de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.
- 1696, 15 janvier. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Marie Cathérine, fille d'Isaac et de Susanne Cornélie de la Fontaine.
- 1696, 5 septre. Inhumé à Harlem : l'enfant de Josse Cossart.
- 1696, 11 novre. Baptisée à Rotterdam : Cossart, Marie, fille de Jean et de Judith Fanneuill.
- 1697, 17 juillet. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Zacharias, fils de Zacharias et de Clare de Monceaux.
- 1697, 6 septre. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Marguérite, fille d'Isaac et de Susanne Cornélie de la Fontaine.

- 1697, 17 septre. Inhumé à Amsterdam : l'enfant d'Isaac Cossart.  
 1698, 2 avril. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Judith, par confession de foi.  
 1698, 6 juillet. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossart, Jean, fils de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.  
 1699, 6 février. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Susanne Marguérite, fille d'Isaac et de Susanne Cornélie de la Fontaine.  
 1699, 24 février. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : Un enfant de Jean Cossart.  
 1699, 11 décre. Inhumé à Harlem : Cossart, Josse.  
 1700, 3 février. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Jaques, par confession de foi.  
 1700, 5 mars. Inhumée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Judith, veuve d'Isaac Boullenger.  
 1700, 17 mars. Mariés à Amsterdam dans la classe de f. l. 12 : Cossart, Jérôme, et Marie Vlacq.  
 1700, 19 septre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Jean, fils d'Isaac et de Susanne Cornélie de la Fontaine.  
 1701, 12 février. Inhumé à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 3 : Cossart, Jean, fils d'Isaac.  
 1701, 13 novre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossard, Pierre, par confession de foi.  
 1702, 29 mars. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, David, par confession de foi.  
 1702, 8 décre. Partie avec attestation d'Amsterdam pour Leipzig : Cossart, Judit, femme de Joseph Casaudomercq.  
 1702, 28 décre. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : Un enfant de Jean Cossart.  
 1703, 9 octre. Inhumé à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 3 : Cossard, Jean, fils d'Isaac.  
 1704, 10 février. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossart, Jean, fils de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.  
 1704, 29 mai. Parti avec attestation d'Amsterdam pour Londres : Cossart, Jaques.  
 1705, 3 janvier. Mariés à Gouda : Cossart, Jean Luc, né à Rouen, et Marie Madelaine Aubin, née à Jersey.  
 1705, 1 avril. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Benjamin, par confession de foi.  
 1705, 10 octre. Inhumée à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 6 : Cossart, Marie.  
 1705, 11 novre. Baptisée à Rotterdam : Cossart, Judith, fille de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.  
 1705, 22 novre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Jean, fils d'Isaac et de Susanne Cornélie de Lafontaine.  
 1705, 4 décre. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : Un enfant du Sieur Jean Cossart, agé de 3 semaines.  
 1705, 6 décre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Judic, femme d'Isaac Petareau, par attestation de l'Eglise de Berlin.  
 1705, 8 décre. Inhumée à Amsterdam : l'enfant d'Isaac Cossart.  
 1706, 13 mai. Inhumé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Adrien.  
 1707, 18 février. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossart, Pierre, fils de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.

- 1707, 19 mai. Inhumé à Amsterdam : l'enfant d'Isaac Cossart.  
1708, 17 juillet. Inhumé à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 6 : Cossart, Pierre.  
1708, 10 octre. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : Un enfant du Sieur Jean Cossart.  
1709, 3 février. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossart, Pierre, fils de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.  
1709, 5 septre. Naturalisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Angélique, de Paris, femme de Joel Bonnel.  
1709, 10 septre. Naturalisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Susanne, de Paris, femme de Jean Croy.  
1709, 11 septre. Naturalisés à Amsterdam : l'Abbé, Anne, veuve d'Abraham Cossard, de Paris, et ses enfants Pierre et Jacques Cossard.  
1709, 20 septre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Jean, fils d'Isaac et de Susanne Cornélie de la Fontaine.  
1710, 28 février. Inhumé à Amsterdam : l'enfant d'Isaac Cossart.  
1710, 20 mars. Naturalisés à Amsterdam : Cossart, Isaac, de Rouen, et ses enfants Pierre et Marie.  
1710, 22 mars. Naturalisés à Amsterdam : Cossart, Jacques, de Rouen, et ses enfants David et Jacques.  
1710, 29 juin. Baptisée à Rotterdam : Cossart, Judith, fille de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.

---

#### COL. JOHN GORHAM'S "WAST BOOK" AND THE GORHAM FAMILY.

THERE has recently come to light at Newburyport, Mass., a quaint memorandum book of Col. John Gorham, who was at the siege of Louisburg. On the cover is written "Wast Book belonging to Jno. Gorham began in Louisburg April 20, 1745." We give the genealogical notes contained therein in full :

Louisburg,<sup>1</sup> Feb. 27, 1745/6.

"The Rise of ye family of Gorhams taken from Capt. George Gorham.<sup>2</sup> My Great Great Grandfather & family came out of Some part of England and Lived att Marshfield and Had one son named after him John Gorum alias Gorham, which son after Having Married With an Howland and had Sevrall Children Went home to England<sup>3</sup> and Returned Soone again to his family. His Father Lived & Dyed att Marshfield and whats Remarkable He Was a Joyner and Made his Coffen himself for sevrall Years before he Dyed and Used to keep apples In It as a Chest Untill he dyed & used it. the son John that marryed Desire Howland and Went to England Moved from Marshfield to Barnstable and Settled there in order to begin a township afterwards Called Barnstable Built Mills—tan vatts &c.

"Children names—Sons, James, John, Joseph, Jabez,<sup>4</sup> and Shuball now living.

"Daughters, Elisbeth maryd a Hallet att Sandwich.

"Temperance maryd Thomas Baxter an old England man. Lived att Yarmouth.

"Desire Gorham maryed Capt. Haws Yarmouth, having his Leg cut off Dyed with It.<sup>5</sup>

" Lydia Gorham maryed Coll. John Thacher.

" Hannah maryd a Wheelding boath moved to Cape-May.

" Cpt. John Gorham Was a Captain of a Company of English & Indians and Went to the fight of King Philip—or Swamp Narraganset fight and there was Wounded<sup>o</sup> by having his powdr Horn shot and Split against his Side and Wounded and Dyed att Swansey. His Lev. Jon<sup>7</sup> — His Ensigne Isaac Barker.

" His second Son was My Grandfather Coll. John Gorham<sup>o</sup> maryed Mary Otis Coll. John Otis<sup>o</sup> sister.

" Children : Mary maryd Capt. Joseph Hinkley. Temperance maryd Stephen Clap, Thankful maryd Capt. John Fuller, Mercy maryd Coll. Silvanas Bourn.

" Sons. Stephen Gorham served his time att Nantucket with Nath'l. Starbuck Blacksmith & Maryed Elsebeth Gardner daughter of James Gardner and boath was of the Quaker principalls. Had about doz. children. Daughters all maryd att Nantucket. Sons all used the sea. Stephen Dyed aged about 60.<sup>10</sup>

" Shuball Gorham<sup>11</sup> Maryd Mary Thacher Coll. John Thacher's daughter, owne cosens.

" Children, John, David, Mary, William, Lydia, Hanah, Hanah, Shuball, Joseph, Benj.

" Coll. Gorham Dyed att Louisburg Feb. 20, 1745/6.

" John Gorham maryd Desire Dimock sister to Capt. Ed. Dimock killed in this expedition.

" his second wife, Capt. Isaac Freeman's Widdow.

" Shuball Gorham Maryed att Nantucket Puella Hussey. Remark— he and my Grandfather and all the Weddners In Going over to Nantucket to the Wedding with Capt. James Gardner was taken prisoners and stopped by a Small Franch Shallop from Port Royall betwixt Nantucket & Hyanas. He had three sons all Used the Sea. George, Danel & Jonathan. Seven Sisters and all maryd att Nantucket.

" James<sup>12</sup> Gorham mayd a Huggins. Lived att Barnstable.

" Joseph Gorham maryed a Sarah Sturgis lived Yarmouth.

" Jabez Gorham maryd Widdow Gray sister to Sary Sturgis, moved to Bristoll.

" about Whaling first in New England.

" an Old man Came from Long Island, one Loper a Dutchman that had been used to Whaling att Long Island—came to Barnstable and to Cape Codd or Barnstable Bay then abounded in Whales and my Grandfather first fixt out with old Loper a whaling in ye year about 1680. Old Loper Was Accounted a Sort of a Wizard. then after some time ye Cape Men Learnt ye Nantucket Men to be Whalers.

" About the year 1716 Capt. Henry Akins of Cape Codd Went out a whaling In schooner of Col. Serjeant of Cape Ann With Whale Boats to kill Whales on ye Banks or ocean."

<sup>1</sup> The fortress of Louisburg, which was built by the French, was captured by the English and Colonial forces, June 17, 1745. The preparations for this war were made in New England during the previous winter. Gen. Sir William Pepperrell was in command. Admiral Sir Peter Warren commanded the fleet. There were two brigadier-generals—Samuel Waldo and Joseph Dwight. It was usual then for the general

officers to command regiments, and the field also commanded the ranking companies. General Pepperrell commanded the first regiment of the Massachusetts Colony, Waldo the second, Jeremiah Moulton the third, Samuel Willard the fourth, Robert Hall the fifth, Sylvester Richmond, Jr., the sixth, and Shubael Gorham the seventh regiment, captain of the first company, with John Gorham as lieutenant-colonel and captain of the second company. This last regiment was posted on Light House Point.

<sup>2</sup> Savage says John was son of Ralph, born in England, baptized in Benefield, Northamptonshire, January 28, 1621; married in 1643 Desire, eldest daughter of John Howland. The colonel was probably in error in this name. Some suppose Ralph returned to England. John Howland was one of the *Mayflower* pilgrims, as was Elizabeth Tilley, her father and his wife. He was representative for Plymouth, 1641, '46, '47, '48, '49, '50, '51, '52, '53, '54, '55, '58, '61, '63, '66, '67, and '70. He was selectman many years. In 1634 he was commander in what was called the Hocking affair, where the latter was killed. He was assistant to the Governor, 1633, '34, '35. In 1627 he was one of eight Undertakers who assumed the debts and management of the colony. They had:

- i. John, born February 24, 1622-3; married, October 26, 1651, Mary, daughter Robert Lee.
- ii. Desire, born 1624; married, 1643, John Gorham.
- iii. Hope, married, 1646, John Chipman.
- iv. Elizabeth, married, 1649, Ephraim Hicks; second, July 10, 1651, James Dickinson.
- v. Jabez, married Bethia, only daughter Anthony Thatcher.
- vi. Joseph, married, September 13, 1664, Elizabeth, only daughter Thomas Southworth; second, Elizabeth Raynor.
- vii. Lydia, married James Brown.
- viii. Hannah, married Nathaniel Bosworth.
- ix. Ruth, married, 1664, Thomas Cushman.
- x. Isaac, married Elizabeth, daughter Geo. Vaughan.

<sup>3</sup> It would be interesting to learn the why Gorham went, and the destination and particulars of the journey, and it is not improbable that something more may be discovered.

<sup>4</sup> These are nearly in the order of birth, only the sons are named first. The dates were:

- i. Desire, born April 2, 1644, Plymouth; died June 30, 1700, aged 56.
- ii. Temperance, born May 5, 1646; died March 12, 1715.
- iii. Elizabeth, born April 2, 1648, at Marshfield.
- iv. James, born April 2 or 28, 1650.
- v. John, born February 20, 1652.
- vi. Joseph, born February 16, 1654, at Yarmouth.
- vii. Jabez, born August 3, 1656, at Barnstable.
- viii. Mary or Mercy, born January 20, 1659.
- ix. Lydia, born November 11, 1661.
- x. Hannah, born November 28, 1663.
- xi. Shubael, born October 21, 1667.

Temperance Gorham married Edward Sturges, of Yarmouth; he died December 8, 1678, and she married Thomas Baxter, January 16, 1680, a

soldier in Captain Gorham's company, where he lost the use of one hand by a wound.

<sup>6</sup> Desire Gorham married Capt. John Hawes, October 7, 1661. He was son of Mr. Edmond Hawes, who came from London via Southampton in 1635, and died June 9, 1693, aged about 80. Capt. John died November 11, 1701, a widower. Issue:

- i. Elizabeth, born October 5, 1662; married — Daggett.
- ii. Mary, born June 10, 1664; married Jno. Bacon, Barnstable.
- iii. Edmond, born May 2, 1669.
- iv. John, born May 14, 1671.
- v. Joseph, born July 16, 1673.
- vi. Jabez, born May 20, 1675.
- vii. Ebenezer, born March 24, 1678.
- viii. Isaac, born March 9, 1680.
- ix. Desire, born February, 1681.
- x. Benjamin, born March 20, 1682.
- xi. Experience.

The cause of Capt. Hawes's death is new, and we would be glad to know why his leg was cut off.

<sup>6</sup> The report has been that Capt. John Gorham died in the service of a fever and was buried at Swansea, February 5, 1676. He had been lieutenant of the Barnstable troop in the Dutch war, 1673. June 24, 1675, he was at Mount Hope in Philip's War; June 28, at Swansea; at Sugar Loaf Hill in August. In October he writes: "Have been in the field fourteen weeks." Was captain second company colony, October 4, 1675, and in December commanded his company in the Great Swamp fight, Narragansett Fort, December 19, and was buried as above stated before he reached home, aged fifty-four. We know the Indians picked off the officers, but this is the first account I have seen which makes his death the result of a wound rather than exposure. His widow administered his estate and died October 13, 1683, at Barnstable. Moore says six brave captains were killed; viz., Davenport, Gardiner, Johnson, Gallop, Seily, and Samuel Marshall. Lieutenant Upham was mortally wounded, and Captain John Gorham of Barnstable died of a fever on the expedition. It may be we have discovered another wound which resulted fatally, another death to be added to the Swamp fight.

<sup>7</sup> These officers do not agree with the list given by Rev. Geo. M. Bodge in his "Soldiers in King Philip's War," to wit: John Gorham, captain; Jonathan Sparrow, lieutenant; William Wetherell, sergeant. Isaac Barker may have been ensign; there is no one named for that office in the list. It is possible the writer had records and did not rely entirely on tradition. We give both as we find them.

<sup>8</sup> Lieut.-Colonel John Gorham, son of Captain John, was born in Marshfield, February 20, 1651-52; married, February 16, 1674, Mary Otis, who was baptized March 14, 1654. He was with his father in King Philip's War, held the rank of captain in the expedition under Sir William Phipps to Canada in 1690, and in the expedition in 1696 under Major Benjamin Church, and was lieutenant-colonel and second in command in the expedition of 1703-4 under Colonel Church. He died December 9, 1716.

RECORDS OF THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH IN THE  
CITY OF NEW YORK.—BAPTISMS.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., April, 1897, p. 103, of THE RECORD.)

A° 1760.	ouders.	kinders.	getuÿgen.
Jan. 23.	Isaac Roosevelt, Cornelia Hoffman.	Jakobús.	Jakobús Roosevelt, Jun <sup>r</sup> , Maria Hoffman, j. d.
27.	Johannis Winne, Annetje Jeronimo.	Johannis.	Willem Vanimbúrg, Elizabeth Jeronimo, z. h. v.
[697.]	Jan Enderson, Elizabeth Brouwer.	Everhardús Brouwer.	Everhardús Brouwer, Elsjé Brouwer, j. d.
	Jakob Peersel, Mettje Kees.	Abraham.	Abraham Pet, Catharina Hardenbroek, j. d.
	Nicholaas Anthonÿ, Cornelia Dally.	Allart.	Abraham Anthonÿ, Júdik Dally, j. d.
	Beekman van Búúren, Elizabet Gilbert.	Maria.	Willem Gilbert, Maria Gilbert, j. d.
	Willem Hardenbroek, Geertrúÿ Vlierboom.	Pieter.	Abel Hardenbroek, Rebecca Anthonÿ, z. h. v.
Feb. 3.	Abraham LaVaÿ, Ariantje Montanje.	Samson.	Albert Amerman, Aplonia Montanje, z. h. v.
6.	Jakob Brouwer, Margrita Vreeland.	Jakob.	Daniel Brouwer, Emmetje Vreeland, j. d.
	Abraham Banker, Rachel Gerritsen.	Johannis.	Johannis Marteling, Elizabet Brúÿn, z. h. v.
20.	Júriaan Mandeviel, Dorothea Van den Hoev.	Rachel.	Arent Gilbert, Anna Mandeviel, z. h. v.
	Mattheús Mandeviel, Tanneke Waldrom.	Rachel.	Mattheús Búÿs, Maria Mandeviel, z. h. v.
	Hendrik Van Winckel, Jr., Jannetje Brouwer.	Catharina.	Hendrick Van Winkel, Catharina Waldrom, z. h.
	Richard Richards, Rebecca Montanje.	Richard.	Petrús Montanje, Antje Lieúwis, j. d.
24.	Erts Kemmel, Catharina dú Bois.	Anna.	Húgo Kemmel, Grietje Kemmel, j. d.
27.	Hercúles Windover, Jannetje Roeger.	Hercúles.	Robert Niesbert, Catharina Roeger, z. h. v.
Maart 5.	Jakobús Westervelt, Maria de Marre.	Samúel.	Samúel de Marre, Lea de Marre, z. h. v.
12.	Jillis Hoppe, Elizabet Waldrom.	Maria.	Mattheús Hoppe, Aaltje Jakobs, z. h. v.
	Fredrik de Voe, Elizabet Armstrong.	Fredrik.	Arent de Voe, Marretje Ver Weÿ, z. h. v.
	Andries Hoppe, Catharina Stÿmets.	Johannis.	Wessel Hoppe, Anneke Dÿckman, z. h. v.

A° 1760.	ouders.	kinders.	getuÿgen.
	Willem Van Deúrssen, Catharina Gilbert.	Sara.	Pieter Van Deúrssen, Ma- ria Heldrichs, z. h. v.
23.	Marres Erll, Annatje Montanje.	Marres.	Abraham La Vay, Ari- aantje Montanje.
[698.]	26. Philip Livingston, Christina Ten- broek. Jakob Gerrebrands, Catharina Erll.	Henry. Tryntje.	Philip Ph. Livingston, Catharina Livingston, h. v. John Lauwrence. Pieter Gerrebrands, Tryntje Gerrebrands, j. d.
April 2.	Wille m Peersel, Bregje Blaúwvelt. Johannis Tenbroek, Elizabeth Oothóút.	Walter. Margrieta.	Pieter Vouk, Maria Wood, z. h. v. Abraham Dorÿe, Mar- grieta Oothóút, j. d.
6.	Johannes H o p p e , Wÿntje Dÿckman. Anthony Sekkerÿ, Annatje Peersel.	Maria. Aaltje.	Mattheús Hoppe, Aaltje Jakobs, z. h. v. Pieter Heÿns, Elizabeth van Stÿs, z. h. v.
13.	Benjamin Hoogland, Elizabeth van Wÿck. Willem Peek, Fen- netje Gillem.	Adriaan. Willem.	Adriaan Hoogland, Cath- arina Catlang, z. h. v. Martinús Scheÿer, An- natje Gillem, h. v. Ja- kob Lasher.
16.	Mozes Lÿn, L e n a van Weert.	Elizabeth.	Gerrit van Weert, Catha- rina van Weert, j. d.
20.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Willem Vreden- búrg, Maria Van Wagenen. Thom a s Broúwer, Eva Pettit.	Willem. Everhar- dús.	Willem Vredenburg, Wil- lemÿntje Naks, z. h. v. Everhardús Broúwer, Jan- netje Wesch, j. d.
27.	A b r a h a m Stÿmets, Rachel van Tessel. James B e e k m a n , Jane Keteltas. Isaac van H o e k , Cornelia Sebring.	Margrieta. Jane. Catharina.	Benjamin Stÿmets, Mar- grieta Boskerk, z. h. v. William Beekman, Cor- nelia Beekman, h. v. W <sup>m</sup> . Walton. Theophilús Elswort, Ca- tharina Heÿer, h. v. v. David Broúwer.
30.	Hendrik Gúilik, Fem- metje Stellingwerf. Willem Gilbert, Júr., Aaltje Fardon. Johannes Dÿckman, Lena van Norden.	Jakob. Johannis. Pieter.	Jakob Stellingwerf, An- natje Broúwer, h. v. v. John Dallÿ. Johannis Gilbert, Maria Gilbert, j. d. Jan Týro, Annatje van Norden, z. h. v.
Maaÿ 4.	Jakob Koning, An- natje Lúschaert. Ernst Risch, Jústina Gevelsen.	Carel. Jakob.	Albert Lesier, Annatje Teljoú, Wed. van Carel Lúschaart. Jakob Risch, Jústina Ge- velsen, de moeder.



A° 1760.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
11.	Carel Gresman, Anna Fronica Berg.	Elizabet.	Jakob Metzger, Elizabet Dellenbag, h. van David Davidsen.
[699.]	Jan Devenport, Annatje Smit.	Jakobús.	David Davidsen, Anna McKenni, z. h. v.
15.	Robert Harding, Sara Túrck. Willem Poppelsdorf, Elizabet Walter.	Sara. Annatje.	Jan Barree, Elizabeth Barree, j. d. Abraham Brouwer, Elizabet Poppelsdorf, h. v. Jan Jobwain.
	Adriaan Bancker, Jr., Anna Boelen.	Abraham.	Christoffel Bancker, Elizabet de Peyster, Wed. v. Abr <sup>m</sup> . Boelen.
18.	Bernhardin Zwartewouút, Maria V. Steenberger.	Grietje.	Daniel de Voe, Grietje Quakkenbos, h. v.
21.	Richard Ten Eyck, Elizabet Brestede.	Richard.	Nicholaas Roosevelt, Maria Brestede, h. v. Jan Kock.
	Joh <sup>s</sup> . de Lametere, Jannetje Post.	Sara.	Cornelis Túrck, Sara Túrck, j. d.
25.	John Walker, Annatje Brouwer. David de Maree, Lea Van Nette. Isaac Kip, Lena Aúke.	Petrús Brouwer. Joost. Maria, Sara, tweelingen.	Petrús Brouwer, Sara Kip, z. h. v. Christiaan de Maree, Geesje Romein, z. h. v. Jan Amerman, Eva Aúke, z. h. v. Isaac Marschalk, Sara Kip, j. d.
Júnÿ 4.	Pieter Wessels, Elizabet Hoop. Andries Ryke, Elizabet Wÿkhoff.	Pieter. Petrús.	Andries Brestede, Anna Wessels, h. v. Herrÿ Holland. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Van Aalst, Hillette Van Aalst, h. v. Ellen Nenson.
8.	Philip Borling, Agnietje Abrahams. Albert Lesier, Elizabet Clerkson.	Benjamin. Albertús.	Hans Abrahams, Christÿntje Abrahams, j. d. Pieter Caroliús, Elizabet Haring, j. d.
11.	John Bogert, Abigael Quík.	Abraham.	Jakobús Van Antwerpe, Elizabet Banker, h. v. Jakobús Bogert.
15.	Thomas Fardon, Margrieta Gilbert. Jan Van Dalsen, Geertje Kúÿper. Pieter Adami, Maria Zoets. Pieter Marcelisse, Annatje Elswort.	Margrieta. Sara. Catharina. Annatje.	Willem Gilbert, Aaltje Fardon, z. h. Mattheús Nieúwkerk, Catharina Nieúwkerk, j. d. Michel Hoffman, Johanna Catharina Ernst, h. v. Hendrik Brevoort, Maria Anthonÿ, z. h.

A° 1760.	ouders.	kinders.	getuýgen.
	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Armstrang, Maria Rykman.	Johannis.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Rykman, Elizabeth Mangel, z. h.
25.	Hendrik Zikkels, Annatje Bokkenhoven.	Hendrik.	Hendrik Zikkels, Elizabeth Bokkenhoven, Wed. Jan Bokkenhoven.
[700.]			
	Petrús Louw, Jannetje van Deürsen.	Rachel.	Hendrikús Kip, Helena Louw, z. h. v.
29.	Pieter Boekhoút, Sara Gardenier.	Johannes.	Gerrit van Weert, Marýtje Gardenier, z. h. v.
	Alexander Forbos, Eva Bússing.	Mettje.	Robert Zikkels, Sara Bússing, j. d.
Júly 2.	Cornelius Roosevelt, Margarita Heering.	Maria, Cornelia, tweelingen.	Abraham Dorrie, Elizabeth Heering, j. d. Olvert Roosevelt, Cornelia Heering, j. d.
	Johannis Harsen, Geertrúy Hartman.	Jan.	Lúkas Teljou, Maria Teljou, z. h. v.
	Jan Ellis, Rachel Wessels.	Jannetje.	Jan Wessels, Maria Wessels, h. v. Salvenús Houwel.
9.	Hendrik Ezelaar, Cornelia Van de Water.	Hendrikús.	Hendrikús Van d. Water, Sara de Foreest, z. h. v.
16.	Theophilús Hardenbroek, Engeltje Anthony.	Abel.	Abel Hardenbroek, Annatje Elswort, z. h. v.
	Nicholaas Baýert, Margarita Langmat.	Stephanús.	Gerhardús Stúyvesant, Geertrúy van Cortland, h. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Renselaar.
	Teúnis Tieboút, Elizabeth Lam.	George.	Alexander Lam, Anna Fyn, z. h. v.
20.	Johannis Zúppinger, Annatje Coens.	Margarita.	Nicholaas Kilman, Anna Soring, z. h. v.
	Daniel Tarp, Aplonia Tarp.	Aplonia.	Cornelis Tarp, Aplonia Uit den bogaart, h. v.
30.	Jakobús Wýnkoop, Alida Koens.	Sara.	Willem Koens, Elsje Van der Spiegel.
Aúg. 13.	Hendrikús Kip, Helena Louw.	Corneliús.	Corneliús Clopper, <sup>3<sup>uúw</sup></sup> Elizabeth Louw, j. d.
17.	Gerrit Waldron, Maria de Foreest.	Engeltje.	Hendrik Van Weý, Catharina Waldron, z. h. v.
21.	Gýsbert Uit den bogaard, Elizabeth Lýnsen.	Joseph.	Joseph Uit den Bogaard, Cornelia Vanden Berg, z. h. v.
25.	Jan Broúwer, Trýntje Ver Weý.	Trýntje.	Pieter Ver Weý, Trýntje de Marre, h. v. Louwrens Ver Weý.
	Petrús de Marre, Maria Ellen.	Samúel.	Jakob Kip, Elizabeth Freir, h. v.

A° 1760.	ouders.	Kinders.	GETUÛGEN.
[701.]			
30.	Willem Bancker, Anna Rútgers.	Catharina.	Hendrik Rútgers, Catharina de Peÿster, z. h. v.
31.	Rem Rapelje, Neeltje Hardenbroek.	Johannis.	Johannis Hardenbroek, Annatje Bas, z. h. v.
Sept. 3.	Jakob Stÿmets, Marÿ Den.	Emy.	Andries Hoppe, Catharina Stÿmets, z. h. v.
	Jakobús v. Antwerp, Margrietje Bogert.	Nicolaas.	Jakobús Roosevelt, Annatje Bogert, z. h. v.
	Jakob Labach, Catharina Broún.	Catharina.	Hendrik Labach, Christina Cermer, Wed <sup>e</sup> . v. Willem Bogert.
10.	Jeronimús Aalstein, Yda Beekman.	Johannis.	Johannis Aalstein, Catharina Rappelje, z. h. v.
	Pieter Pra Van Zandt, Sara Marschalk.	Johannis.	Johannis Van Zandt, Anna Túrck, Wed <sup>e</sup> . v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Marschalk.
15.	David Provoost, Cathalina v. Gelder.	Pieter Pra.	Pieter pra Provoost, Christina Pra, Wed. David Provoost.
17.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Brouwer, Antje Lesier.	Maria.	Samúel Brouwer, Maria Hartje, z. h. v.
	Jan Smit, Maria Stilwil.	Maria.	Hendrikús Kip, Sarah Kip, j. d.
	Isaac de Milt, Margarita Stilwil.	Sara.	Johannis van Wÿck, Anna de Foreest, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Van Dÿck, Neeltje Van Hoek.	Elizabet.	Loúwrens Roome, Annatje Van Hoek, húis v. Rob <sup>t</sup> . Cremmel.
	Johannis Dorje, Antje Voorhees.	Magdalena.	Dirk Dorje, Elizabet Titússe, z. h. v.
	Jakobús van Vleck, Anna Stouútenbúrg.	Jakobús.	Johannis Van Vleck, Catharina Van Vleck, j. d.
21.	David Schot, Maria Wendel.	Klaasje.	Evert Lansing, Aaltje van Aarnhem, j. d.
24.	Edúward Couwenhoven, Anna Roome.	Francois.	Frans Couwenhoven, Jannetje Bússing, z. h. v.
28.	Johannis Houúts, Sophia Jong.	Catharina.	Johannis Cool, Catharina Scheÿer, z. h. v.
Oct. 1.	Gerhardús Dúyking, Anna Rapelje.	Johanna.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Dúyking, Anna —, z. h. v.
	Samúel Drake, Elizabet Koning.	Margarita.	David Jakobs, Margarita Koning, z. h. v.
3.	Pieter Bandt, Helena Bensen.	Tanneke.	Josia Patterson, Cathalina Bensen, z. h. v.
8.	Jakob Dorje, Sara Noordstrand.	Magdalena.	Jan Staats, Magdalena Dorje, z. h. v.
	Johannis Louw, Súsanna Bordet.	Petrús.	Benjamin Blake, Rachel Roosevelt, Wed <sup>e</sup> . van Petrús Louw.

A° 1760.	LOUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
[702.]	Pieter Vouck, Maria Woed.	Willem.	Willem Woed, Margarita Woed, j. d.
	Jan Robÿn, Elizabet Poppelsdorf.	Johannis.	Wilhelmús Poppelsdorf, Elizabeth Walther, z. h. v.
12.	Casparús Preÿer, Maria van Rÿpe.	Jakob.	Johannis Preÿer, Geertrúÿ Zikkels, z. h. v.
15.	Theodorús Van Wÿck, Helena van Santvoort.	David.	Anthoni Ten Eÿck, Catharina Van Wÿck, j. d.
	Elias Chardovÿne, Anna Corcelius.	Willem.	Isaac Chardovÿne, Elizabet Vreedenburg, h. v. W <sup>m</sup> . Corcelius.
20.	Johannis Hoppe, Sophia Riet.	Sara.	Abraham Hoppe, Maria Vander Hoeve, Wed <sup>e</sup> . van Jakobús Rÿckman.
23.	Mattheús Hoppe, Aaltje Jakobs.	Aaltje.	Cornelis Jakobs, Júdik Noodÿn, z. h. v.
	Cornelis Clopper, Jú <sup>r</sup> ., Rachel Louw.	Johannis.	Corneliús Clopper, Margarita Louw, h. van Corneliús Louw.
	Nicolaas Louw, Sara Louw.	Helena.	Hendrikús Kip, Helena Louw, z. h. v.
	Gerrit Van den Berg, Anna Mandeviel.	Annatje.	Cornelis Van den Berg, Maria Vanden Berg, h. van Elias de Groesje.
	Charles Philips, Margareta Williks.	Elsje.	Willem Peers, Tietje Poel, z. h. v.
Nov. 9.	Johannis Rÿckman, Elizabet Mangel.	Maria.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Mangel, Maria Ratang, z. h. v.
	Paúlús Greem, Sara Herrisse.	Annatje.	Jan de Witt, Annatje Herrisse, z. h. v.
	John Uit den Bogert, Annatje Becklie.	Margarita.	Dirk Uit den Bogert, Catharina Uit den Bogert, h. v. Marten M <sup>e</sup> Kiven.
10.	Jakobús Bogert, Elizabet Peakok.	Maria.	Petrús Bÿvauk, Annatje Bogert, z. h. v.
12.	Thomas Conigham, Elizabet Ewoúts.	Petrús.	Johannis Ewoúts, Maria Ewoúts, j. d.
19.	Christoffel Nicks, Sara Hennion.	Catharina.	Marrés Gieer, Hiltje Schot, h. van Casparús Stÿmets.
27.	Jeremia Brouwer, Elizabet Van de Water.	Willem.	Willem Brouwer, Margrita Van de Water, j. d.
	Albert Rÿckman, Cornelia Bressier.	Johannis.	Abraham Breesier, Súsan-na Breesier, j. d.
30.	Willem Smith, Sara Montanje.	Catharina.	Johannis Peterson, Janetie Crasbie, j. d.

A° 1760.	ouders.	kinders.	getuÿgen.
Dec. 3.	Benjamin Stÿmets, Margarita Boskerk.	Rachel.	Christoffel Stÿmets, A a g j e Lammertse, z. h. v.
	Johannis de Groot, Súsanna Roome.	Sara.	Hendrik Roome, Mar- retje Room, Wed. v. Dirk Ten Eÿck.
	Johannis Rÿcke, Dorothea Remse.	Jeronimús.	Jeronimús Remsen, Trÿn- tje Berrien, Wed. van Rem Remsen.
[703.]	7. Hendrik du Mont (o b i t), Catharina Oothoút.	Hendrik, Catharina, tweelingen.	John Ten Broek, Elizabet Oothoút, z. h. v. John Oothoút, Margarita Oothoút, j. d.
14.	Edúwart Simons, An- natje Freer.	Anna.	John Adams, Jannetje Simons, j. d.
	David Brouwer, Cath- arina Keÿser.	Maria.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Storm, Maria Brou- wer, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Vervele, Sara Nagel.	Jan.	Isaac de La Meteré, Cath- alina Bensen.
	Willem Elswort, Hen- drika Stouútenbúrg.	Marÿtje.	T o b i a s Stouútenbúrg, Marÿtje Van Grúmme, h. v. W <sup>m</sup> . Elswort.
	Gerrit van Bommel, Anna Loosje.	Pieter.	Christoffel van Bommel, Gerritje Van Vliet, z. h. v.
17.	Philip Minthorne, Tanneke Harsen.	Hendrikús.	Elias Brevoort, Lea Peer- sel, z. h. v.
	Albartús Amerman, Aplonia Montanje.	Thomas.	Vincent Montanje, Re- becca Brÿant, z. h. v.
	J a k o b Westervelt, Neeltje Oostrom.	Joseph.	Joseph Baldewin, Súsana Westervelt, z. h. v.
	Abraham van Gelder, Femmetje Fardon.	Femmetje.	Johannis van Gelder, Ma- ria Ewoúds, z. h. v.
	Aaron Stokholm, Hil- letje van Aalst.	Cathalÿntje.	Borgen van Aalst, Catha- lÿntje van Aalst, j. d.
	Lúkas Kierstede, Eliz- abet Cregier.	Rachel.	Simon Brestede, Agnietje Kierstede, z. h. v.
	Michiel van Búúren, Jannetje Hendriks.	Johannis.	Hendrik van Búúren, Ma- ria Meÿer, Wed. Joh <sup>s</sup> . van Búúren.
28.	Sa m ú e l Kwakken- bosch, Maria Bos- kerk.	Súsanna.	Teúnis Kwakkenbosch, Rebekka Nagel, z. h. v.
	John Júrgen Wert, Elizabet Meten.	John Júr- gen.	J. Júrgen Wessel, Catha- rina, N. N., z. h. v.
	Wessel Hoppe, An- neke Dÿckman.	Maria.	Mattheús Hoppe, Aaltje Jakobs, z. h. v.
	Wessel van Norden, Annatje Van Weert.	Pieter.	Evert Kip, Jakomÿntje Van Norden, z. h. v.
A° 1761.			
Jan. 4.	David Herres, Catha- rina Riddenaer.	Joris.	Dirck Brinkerhoff, Rachel Riddenaer. j. d.

A° 1761.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	7. Simon Brestede, Agnietje Kierstede.	Sara, Elizabeth, tweelingen.	Jakobús Brestede, Elsje Kregier, z. h. v. Lúkas Kierstede, M <sup>a</sup> . Rýckman, z. h. v.
	Jakob Scherp, Francýntje Schaats.	Jakob.	Mattheús Ernst, Maria Bomper, z. h. v.
[704.]	Louwrens Vander Hoef, Agnietje Ellen.	Agnietje.	Pieter de Marree, Agnietje Ellen, z. h. v.
	Nathan Becker, Eva Poppelsdorf.	Elizabeth.	Wilhelmús Poppelsdorff, Elizabeth Poppelsdorff, h. v. van J. Jabaain.
21.	Paúlús Bantha, Francýntje Minthorne.	Hendrik.	David Bantha, Hillegond Webbers, z. h. v.
	Wille m Beekman, Maria Elswort.	Wilhelmús.	Pieter Brevoort, Abigael Harding, z. h. v.
	Corneliús C. Wýnkkoop, Catharina Roel.	Johannis.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Rýppel, Catharina Bomper, h. v. George Pietersen.
	Nicholaas Kwakkenbosch, Catharina Van Pelt.	Jan.	Johannis Poel, Sara Wilkes, z. h. v.
25.	Johannis Bergen, Margarita V. Deúr-sen.	Rachel.	Eliezer Toreb, Rachel van Deúr-sen, j. d.
	Petrús Cúrteniús, Catharina Goelet.	Catharina.	Abraham Lott, Catharina Waldron, Wed <sup>e</sup> . v. Isaac Boele.
	Jan Steg, Rachel Conckelin.	Mattheús.	Johannis Jansen, Neeltje Steg, z. h. v.
28.	Jakob Graaf, Mária Húýsman.	Jakob.	Jan Broek, Maria Spenser, Wed <sup>e</sup> . Michiel Smith.
	Anthoni Steebak, Elizabeth Smith.	Maria.	Johannis Caroliús, Maria Snýder, j. d.
	Andries Marcelliús, Catharina Visscher.	Jenneke.	William Bradý, Elizabeth Smith, z. h. v.
Feb.	3. Theophilús Elswort, Hester Liewes.	Willem.	Willem Elswort, Annatje Elswort, j. d.
	Jakobús Kip, Femmetje Engelsbie.	Jakobús.	Abraham Roset, Catharina Kip, z. h. v.
	Gerrit de Graaf, Annatje Peersel.	Maria.	Carel Broen, Catharina de Graaf, j. d.
Jan.	24. Wýnant van Zandt, Jannetje Colgen.	Thomas.	Johannis Flýmen, Maria Colgen, z. h. v.
Jan.	28. Isaac Somerendýk, Elizabeth Caveliér.	Catharina.	Dirk Brinkerhoff, Annatje de La, h. v. Volkert Somerendýk.

N. B. Dere Zýn vergeten op Zýn regte plaats gestelt teworden van Wegen het on ordentelyk Huýs Dopen.\*

\* These lines, through forgetfulness, not entered in their proper place, the baptisms having been performed in private houses.

A° 1761.	OULDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
Feb. 4.	Johannis Kip, Margaritha Bradt.	Johannes.	Dirk Green, Catharina Kik, h. v. v. Abr <sup>m</sup> . Roset.
	Joost Paelding Jút., Súsanna Gardenier.	Willem.	Joost Paelding, Susanna Wýt, z. h. v.
	Cornelius Heÿer, Sara Harssen.	Walter.	Walter Heÿer, Teúntje Stevens, z. h. v.
	J a k o b ú s Bússing, Anna Bischoop.	Harmanús.	De vader en moeder.
	Pieter Waldron, Maria Akkerman.	Petrús.	Abraham de Maree, Jannetje Akkerman, z. h. v.
	Teúnis Somerendýk, Rachel Van der Hoev.	Coenraad.	Júrjen Mandeviel, Dorothea Van der Hoev, z. hús v.
11.	William Heÿer, Geertje Brestede.	Walter.	Cornelius Heÿer, Sara Harssen, z. h. v.
18.	Pieter Van Ranst, Yda Beekman.	Samúel.	Johannes Van Ranst, Rachel Van Ranst, j. d.
	Hendrik Brevoort, Catharina de Lametre.	Catharina.	Hendrikús Brevoort, Maria Anthoni, z. h. v.
[705.]			
25.	Johannes Zuricher, Elizabet Inselaar.	Annatje.	Johannes Graaf, Elizabet Reÿnders, z. h. v.
	Pieter Zwýger, Maria Eston.	Pieter,	Johannes Sebastiaan, De moeder.
	Hendrik Clopper, Margaritha Keteltas.	Margaritha.	Pieter Clopper, Elizabet Lefferts, z. h. v.
	Pieter Meggebier, Súsanna Gardenier.	Nicolaas.	Hendrik Wýs, Rachel, N. N., z. h. v..
	Corneliús Van der Hoev, Elizabet de Lametre.	Catharina.	Hendrikús Brevoort, Cornelia Dekker, j. d.
Maart 1.	Yda Hennion, Nietje Waldron.	Elizabet.	Jillis Hoppe, Elizabet Waldron, z. h. v.
	Christoffel Schúyler, Elizabet Steg.	Hendrikje.	Reinier Schaats, Elsje Schúyler, z. h. v.
4.	Pieter Gerrebrands, Catharina Túrck.	Maria.	Casparús Preÿer, Pietertje Gerrebrands, Wed <sup>e</sup> . v. Nic <sup>s</sup> . Jeronimo.
	Arent de Voe, Maria Ver Weÿ.	Catharina.	Jan Broúwer, Catharina Ver Weÿ, z. h. v.
	Jan Van Schýven, Marýtje Akkerman.	Wýntje.	Jakobús Ver Velen, Anna Nagel, z. h. v.
	Robert Nýsbert, Catharina Roeber.	Catharina.	Jan Roeber, Catharina Hertje, Wed. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Koning.
	Johannes V. Aalst, Lea Van Aalst.	Aaltje.	Isaac Van Aalst, Aaltje Van Aalst, j. d.
	Samúel Logÿn, Sara de Voe.	Annatje.	Joseph de Voe, Lena Húygh, j. d.

A° 1761.	OUDEERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Willem Heÿer, Feÿtje Waldron.	Elsje.	Walter Heÿer, Elsje Van de Water, z. h. v.
	Jan Kindrik, Elizabeth Rúsbach.	Maria.	Jan Kroob, Maria Kindrik, z. h. v.
12.	Lambert Blank, Lena Lammersen.	Catharina.	Cornelis Blank, Catharina Heÿer, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Hardÿ, Maria Bras.	Maria.	Adolf Bras, Maria Christÿn, z. h. v.
	Gerhard <sup>s</sup> W <sup>m</sup> . Beekman, Maria Dúÿking.	Cornelia.	William Walton, Cornelia Beekman, z. h. v.
	Gerhardús Meÿer, Catharina Túrck.	Vrouwte.	Loúwrens Roome, Neeltje Túrck, z. h. v.
19.	Johannes Dellÿ, Maria Errel.	Joseph.	Joseph Errel, Margaritha Dellÿ, j. d.
22.	Evert Kip, Jannetje Van Norden.	Jakob.	Wessel Van Norden, Engeltje Kip, Wed. v. Jakob Kip.
28.	Isaac Jansen, Christina V. der Voort.	Pieter.	Michiel Van der Voort, Mettje Van der Hoer, Wed <sup>e</sup> . Pieter Van der Voort.
April 8.	Pieter Stÿmets, Maria Daÿ.	Abigael.	Andries Hoppe, Mettje Stÿmets, z. h. v.
	Robert Erhart, Vrouwte Bradt.	Sara.	Christoffel Erhart, Dievertje Bradt, h. v. van Ab <sup>m</sup> . Labach.
[706.]	Johannes Ernst, Sara Ten Eÿck.	Mattheús.	Mattheús Ernst, Anna Maria Bemper, z. h. v.
12.	Robert Rutgers, Elizabeth Beekman.	Elizabet.	Jakob Leroÿ, Cornelia Rútgers, z. h. v.
15.	Theophilús Anthony, Willemÿntje Vredenburg.	Willemÿntje.	Willem Vredenburg, Willemÿntje Nack, z. h. v.
	Nicholaas Bogert, Catharina Bradús.	Cornelia.	Jan Bogert, Antje Peek, z. h. v.
	Isaac de Lame <sup>r</sup> e, Antje Teersie.	Joseph.	Cornelis Túrck, Sara Túrck, j. d.
	Abraham Fardon, Expierens Hedges.	Samúel.	Willem Gilbert, Aaltje Fardon, z. h. v.
19.	Pieter Brouwer, Maria Taylor.	Anna.	Jakob Brouwer, Anna Brouwer, huís v. van Richard Marss.
	Wiert Banta, Anna Minthorne.	Francÿntje.	Paúlús Banta, Francÿntje Minthorne, z. h. v.
	Michiel Hoffman, Catharina Ernst.	Michiel.	Johannes Wetzel, Christina Ernst, z. h. v.
22.	Jan Livingston, Catharina Tenbroeck.	Maria.	David Abeel, Maria Dúÿking, z. h. v.
30.	Petrús Bogert, Maria Roome.	Súsanna.	Pieter Roome, Rachel Roome, j. d.



A° 1761.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
Maay 3.	Andries Marschalk, Anna Hardenbroek.	Nellie.	Abel Hardenbroek, Anna Elswort, z. h. v.
	Johannes Antonÿ, Elizabet Delly.	Johannes.	Abraham Antonÿ, Júdik Delly, j. d.
	Jakob Brouwer, Margaritha Vreeland.	Samúel.	Samúel Brouwer, Maria Hartje, z. h. v.
16.	Johannes Vredenburg, Maria Forbús.	Catharina.	Johannes Uitdenbogaart, J <sup>r</sup> ., Maria Vredenburg, z. h. v.
6.	Arent Gilbert, Anna-tje Mandeviel.	Rachel.	Mattheús Mandeviel, Tanneke Waldron, z. h. v.
	Joh <sup>n</sup> . Enderson (Obiet), Margarita Bockee.	Johannes.	Willem Bockee, Jannetje Minthorne, z. h. v.
16.	Samuel Waldron, Maria Basset.	Johannes.	Johannes Basset, Margrita Basset, j. d.
20.	Joh <sup>s</sup> Montanje, Catharina Wÿt.	Catharina.	Gerrit Welp, Jannetje Welp, j. d.
24.	Jakobús Bogert, Elizabet Bancker.	Adriaan, Belitje, tweelingen.	Adriaan Bancker, Elizabet Teerling, z. h. v. Jan Bogert, Antje Peek, z. h. v.
26.	Cornelis Dÿckman, Elizabet Genden.	Jannetje.	Johannes Harssen, Rachel Dÿckman, z. h. v.
	Gúlian de Marre, Susanna Rethan.	Catharina.	Abraham Rethan, Sara de Foreest, z. h. v.
	Robert Brouwn, Barbara Velsen.	Willem.	Willem Caroliús, Feronica Corceliús, z. h. v.
	Pieter Keteltas, Elizabet Van Zandt.	Catharina.	Thomas Witter, Annatje Van Zandt, h. v. Augústús Laúwrens.
30.	Hendrik Breesjer, Neeltje Bogert.	Hendrik.	Hendrik Breesjer, Abigael Peersel, z. h. v.
[707.]			
Júnÿ 3.	Ellin Elsen, Hilletje van Aalst.	Ellin.	Johannes van Aalst, Aaltje van Alst.
7.	Hendrik Akkerman, Maria Paalding.	Hendrikús.	Pieter Waldron, Maria Akkerman.
	Corneliús Romme, Mettje Robberts.	Johannes.	Cornelius Romme, Sara Romme, h. v. Evert Pels.
	Souring Sibrant, Johanna Hetvielt.	Jakobús.	Simon Breestede, Eida Beekman, j. d.
	Adolph Waldron, Catharina Phenix.	Elizabet.	Alexander Phenix, Jannetje Meyer, h. v. Resolveert Waldron.
	Hendrik Oúdenaarde, Sara van Dÿck.	Marinús.	Henrÿ van Dÿck, Annatje van Dÿck, j. d.
10.	Adriaan Janssen, Maria Lammerts.	Jan.	Jan Gessenaar, Aaltje Lammerts, z. h. v.

A° 1761.	ouders.	kinders.	getuÿgen.
	Harmanus Gardenier, Maria Rathan.	Sara.	Jakobús Gardenier, Sú- sanna Gardenier, j. d.
	Joseph Roelin, Eliza- bet, n. n.	Hendrik.	Hendrik Ekker, Lydia McNiel, j. d.
14.	Reÿnier Nack, Sara Bússing.	Sara.	Arent Bússing, Eva Bús- sing, h. v. Jakobús Man.
18.	Jakob Brouÿwer, Ma- ria Spoor.	Francÿntje.	Johannes Brouÿwer, Fran- cÿntje Bonnet, w. v. W <sup>m</sup> Spoor.
21.	Johannes Bennet, Elizabet van Pelt.	Helena.	Johannes Sÿn, Annatje Ekker, h. v. Jan Chav—.
Júly 6.	Hendrik Jeralleman, Marÿtje Poel.	Nicholaas.	Casparús Praÿer, Marÿtje van Rÿpen, z. h. v.
	Hendrik Zikkels, An- natje Bokken- hoven.	Johannes.	Robbert Zikkels, Catha- rina Bokkenhoven, j. d.
12.	Petrús Montanje, Ca- tharina V. der Hoeve.	Catharina.	Abraham Le Foÿ, Arri- aantje Montanje, z. h. v.
15.	Thomas Ellin, Hester Wilson.	Anna.	Samúel Dreek, Elizabet Koning, z. h. v.
	Leendert Waarner, Ca- thalina Kierstede.	Cathalina.	Aart Húÿsman, Elizabet Marschalk, z. h. v.
19.	Christiaan Valk, Jan- netje Weer.	Anna.	Jakob Brouÿwer, Maria de La Noÿ, z. h. v.
	Nicholaas de Riemer, Margarita Poel.	Johannes.	Johannes Poel, Tietje Poel, h. v. Willem Peers.
22.	Andries Loosje, Pris- cilla Anderson.	Johannes.	Johannes Loosje, Maria Brouÿwer, z. h. v.
Aúg. 5.	Jonathan Lauÿwrence, Elizabet van Kleek.	Catharina.	Thomas Dúrham, Helena Filkens, j. d.
	Cornelius Sebring, Aaltje Sebring.	Frederik.	Barent Sebring, Catharina Sebring, j. d.
9.	Arent Rÿkman, Ra- chel Pero.	Jakobús.	Jakobús Rÿkman, Geertje Alians, z. h. v.
	Johannes van Rÿper, Hester Stÿmets.	Pieter.	Gerrit van Rÿper, Annatje Stÿmets, j. d.
16.	Christiaan de Marré, Geesje Romein.	David.	David de Marre, Lena v. Nette, h. v. David de Marre, Jún <sup>r</sup> .
[708.] 19.	Yde Deÿ, Catharina Cermier.	Jakob.	Johannes de Wint, Aaltje Cermier, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Roosevelt, J <sup>r</sup> ., Annatje Bogert.	Helena.	Jakobús van Antwerp, Margrietje Bogert, z. h. v.
26.	Johannes Húÿg, Elizabet van Dalsen.	Willem.	Daniel Brouÿwer, Annatje Húÿg, j. d.
30.	Hendrik Kiensen, Ca- tharina Rÿckman.	Hendrik.	Arent Rÿckman, Rachel Pero, z. h. v.

A° 1761.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GEUÛGEN.
	Maúrits Errel, Annatje Montanje.	Thomas.	Albert Amerman, Aplonia Montanje, z. húis v.
	Nicolaas Búrger, Jannetje de Voor.	Nicolaas.	De vader en moeder.
Sept. 2.	John Pero, Annatje van Norden.	Anna.	Wessel van Norden, Annatje van Weert, z. húis v.
10.	Andries Blank, Sara Meýer.	Sara.	Lambert Blank, Geertrúy Meýer, j. d.
	Issaac Blank, Yda Súydam.	Yda.	Beekman Van Búúren, Elizabeth Gilbert, z. húis v.
17.	Gerrit Abeel, Maria Bývank.	Maria.	Evert Bývank, Maria Canon, z. h. v.
19.	Edward —, Classje Vreeland.	Sýtje.	Jonas Ott, Catharina Ott, húis v. Van Joh <sup>s</sup> . Crolíús.
27.	David Banta, Hillegonda Webbers.	Tryntje.	Wiert Banta, Anna Minthorne, z. húis v.
21.	Hendrik Snyder, Elizabeth Seyn.	Johannes.	Pieter Crolíús, Maria Klerkzon, húis v. Van Joh <sup>s</sup> . Crolíús.
27.	Pieter Dopson, Anna Cath <sup>a</sup> . Roorbach.	Catharina.	Fredrik Roorbach, Neeltje Ten Eyck, z. húis v.
	Philip Narris, Engeltje Hansen.	Philip.	Samúel Waldron, Maria Basset, z. húis v.
	Jakobús Varik, Elizabeth Bogert.	Andries.	Baltús Van Kleek, Aafje Ten Eyck, Wed. v. Andries Varik.
	Abel Hardenbroek, Rebecca Anthoný.	Johannes.	Johannes Hardenbroek, Anneke Bas, z. húis v.
	Petrús Van Gelder, Aaltje Hendriks.	Petrús.	Michiel Van Gelder, Gertje Van Gelder, h. v. Willem Newberrie.
30.	Mouritz de Hart, Súsanna Vangton.	Michiel.	Hendrikús Kip, Elizabeth Vangton, j. d.
	Abraham Arents, Maria Marschalk.	Tryntje.	Isaac Marris, Tryntje Cool, z. húis v.
Oct. 1.	Isaac Kip, Elizabeth Kip.	Sara.	Leonard Kip, Elizabeth Filkens, h. Van John Lauwrens.
[709.]	4. Jakobús Kenby, Lena Loosje.	Súsanna.	Simon Loosje, Susanna Cúyper, z. h.
	5. Nicolaas Bogert, Maria Quik.	Corneliús.	Jan Bogert, Anna Peek, z. h. v.
	7. Jakobús Brúyn, Tryntje Lesier.	Hendrik.	Lúkas Lesier, Annetje Vellok, z. h.
	Bernardús Zwartwoút, Maria Van Steenberg.	Bernardús.	Robbert Ray, De moeder van't kint.
	Corneliús Louw, Maria Louw.	Johannis.	Johannis Louw, Elizabeth Louw.
14.	Willem Gilbert, Martha Bant.	Johannis.	Thomas Pikton, Maria Heyns, z. h.

A° 1761.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
18.	Wouúter Quákkenbos, Sophia Roorbach. John Bleek, Catharina v. Norden. Teúnis Quákkenbos, Rebekka Nagel.	Johannis. Johannis. Susanna.	Johannis Quákkenbos, Margarita Bogert, z. h. John Stendel, Maria Van Norden, j. d. Samuel Quákkenbos, Maria Buskerk, z. h.
21.	Jan Van Weert, Catharina Toers. Richard Green, Catharina Bradt. Nicholaas Anthoni, Cornelia Dally.	Johannis. Magdalena. Johannis.	Arend Toers, Annatje Spier, z. h. v. Isaac Bradt, Magdalena Smit, z. h. Johannis Anthoni, Margareta Dally, j. d.
28.	Josia Paterson, Cathalýntje Benson. Jakob Peersel, Metje Kees.	Abraham. Catharina.	Abraham Bockee, Cathalýntje Paterson, j. d. David Marres, Catharina Haas, Wed. W <sup>m</sup> . Peersel.
Nov. 1.	Johannis Brouúwer, Elizabet Bekkers. Arent Bússing, Sara Rome.	Maria. Hester.	Uldrik Brouúwer, Maria Foos, z. h. Johannis Elswort, Hester Roome, z. h.
8.	William Banker, Anna Rútgers.  Abraham Lott, Jún <sup>r</sup> . Geertrúy Coejemans. Jakob La Roÿ, Cornelia Rútgers.	Christoffel.  Cornelia. Daniel.	Christoffel Bancker, Elizabet Boelen, h. v. Evert Bancker. Nicholaas Gouúverneur, Johanna Gouúverneur, j. d. Robert Rútgers, Maria Rutgers, j. d., z. h., Voor. Daniel Le Roÿ & Ungenatia in Amsterdam.
	Jakobús Quík, Maria Deÿ.  Isaac Stouútenbúrg, Jr., Elizabet Will.	Sara.  Isaac.	Jakobús Quík, Sen <sup>r</sup> . Neeltje Quík, h. v. John Túrman. Isaac Stouútenbúrg, Johanna Bömper, h. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Will.
	Daniel Van Vleck, Frouúwtje Tjerks.  William de Peÿster, Elizabet Breesier.	Catharina.  Elizabet.	Philip Pippenger, Margareta Rýke, Wed. v. Otto Tjerks. Gerhardús de Peÿster, Súsanna Breesier, j. d.
15.	David Heg, Jannetje Willemse.	Johanna.	Willem Willemse, Femmetje de Forest, Wed. van Willem Geweer.
[710.]	18. Jakobús Bogert, Jur., Elizabet Peakock.	Abigael.	Petrús Bývanck, Anna Bogert, z. h.
	29. Jan Storm, Maria Brouúwer. Olfert Cúyper, Súsanna Van Weert.	Jan. Catharina.	David Brouúwer, Catharina Týssen, z. h. Willem Van Weert, Catharina Sie, z. h. v.

	A° 1761.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
Dec.	2.	Victoor Bikker, An- natje Túrck. Abraham Cool, Cath- arina Doctry.	Catharina. Sara.	Harmanús Schúyler, Eva Vredenbúrg, z. h. Joseph Paalding, Sus- anna White, z. h.
	15.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Wetzel, Chris- tina Ernst.  John Vrybúrn, Maria. Smit.	Mattheús, Michael, tweelingen. Engelbert Cemmenaar.	Jakob Kemper, Regina Ernst, z. h. Michael Hoffman, Catharina Ernst, z. h. Engelbert Cemmenaar, Elizabet Van Búúren, z. h. v.
	22.	Willet Taylor, Maria Bogert.	John.	John Bogert, Jun <sup>r</sup> ., Aba- gail Quík, z. h. v.
	25.	Beekman Van Búúren, Elizabet Gilbert.	Elizabet.	Englebert Cemmenaar, Elizabet Van Búúren, z. h. v.
	28.	Nicholaas Lesier, Fejtje Clokkenaar.  Withhead Hix, Char- lotta Brevoort.	Petrús. Margarita.	Albert Lesier, Trýntje Lesier, h. v. Benjamin Hakket. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Brevoort, Louísa Abigael Kokkerdal, z. h. v.
	A° 1762.			
Jan.	1.	Jakob Remsen, Cath- arina Hendriks. Jakob Heerden, Cath- alýntje Beekman.  Andries Hoppe, Cath- arina Stýmets. Johannes Harssen, Rachel Dýckman.	Maria. Catharina. Rachel. Anna.	William Hendriks, Maria Langestraat, z. h. v. David Provoost, Cath- alýntje Van Gelder, z. h. v. Corneliús Webbers, Jan- netje Stýmets, z. h. v. Philip Minthorne, Tan- neke Harssen, z. h. v.
	10.	Johannes Fýn, Mar- garitha Elswort.	Joris.	Pieter Sprong, Maria Big- looh, j. d.
	13.	Hercúles Windover, Jannetje Roeger.  Jakobús Leydt, Alida Zwartwout. Reýnier Schaats, El- sje Schúyler.	Robbert. Catharina. Reýnier.	Jan Roeger, Catharina Hartje, Wed. van Jan Koning. Zaccharias Zikkels, Cath- arina Heýe, z. hús v. Jakob Sjerp, Elizabet Staats, Wed. van Sam- úel Richard.
Feb.	3.	Christoffel Stýmets, Maria Elswort. Teúnis Rappalje, Trýntje Stokholm. John Walker, Anna Brouwer.  Adriaan Bogert, Mag- dalena Schenk.	Aafje. Sara. Anna. Magdalena.	Christoffel Stýmets, Sen <sup>r</sup> ., Aafje Lammerts, z. h. v. Rem Rappelje, Neeltje Hardenbroek, z. h. v. Pieter Brouwer, Helena Quakkenbos, h. v. Wil- lem Woinat. Joost Dúrye, Catharina Schenk, z. h. v.

A° 1762.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	10. Anthony Ten Eyck, M a r g a r i t a Van Wyck.	Súsanna.	Willim Lúpton, Johanna Schúyler, z. h. v.
	Cornelius H e y e r, [711.] Sara Harssen.	Sara.	Johannes Slegt, Engeltje Harssen, z. h. v.
	13. W i l l e m Waldron, Helena van Tessel.	Joseph.	Jakob Waldron, Elizabet van Dalsen, j. d.
	17. Johannes Meÿer, An- tje Waldron.	Maria.	Benjamin Van de Water, Maria Meÿer, z. h. v.
	A b r a h a m Bordel, Margarita Appel.	Maria.	Johannes Appel, Sara Wilkens, Wed <sup>e</sup> . v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Poel.
	Jakobús Van Dÿck, Neeltje Van Hoek.	Jakobús.	Gerrit Roorbach, Maria Van Hoek, j. d.
	24. J e r e m i a Brouwer, Elizabet Van de Water.	Hendrik.	Hendrik Van de Water, Trÿntje Berrian, Wed <sup>e</sup> . v. Rem Remsen.
	Nicolaas Roosevelt, Elizabet Túrman.	Elizabet.	Ralph Túrman, Sara Roosevelt, j. d.
	Daniel Tarp, Aplo- nia Tarp.	Corneliús.	Corneliús Tarp, Aplonia Uit den Bogert, z. h. v.
	B e n j a m i n Fenting, Catharina Jakobs.	Joseph.	Teúnis Jakobs, De moe- der zelfs.
Maart 3.	Henricús Van Wag- enen, J a n n e t j e Qúintard.	Gerrit.	Jakob Van Wagenen, Aaltje Van Wagenen, j. d.
	J o s e p h Montanje, Femmetje Berens.	Femmetje.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Montanje, Jún <sup>r</sup> ., Sara Montanje, j. d.
	7. Corneliús Roosevelt, Margrita Herring.	Margrita.	Johannes Qúakkenbos, Margarita Bogert, z. h. v.
	10. Johannes Houús, So- phia Jongh.	Jakob.	Johannes Cool, Catharina Scheÿer, z. h. v.
	Johannes Louw, Sú- sanna Bordet.	Júdik.	Corneliús Louw, Johanna Bordet, huís. v. Abes- bie. [Sic.]
	Lúkas Van Blerkúm, Elizabet Van Bler- kom.	Sara.	Jakobús Meÿer, Annatje Van Blerkom, z. h. v.
	14. Abraham Bancker, Rachel Gerritse.	Annatje.	Nicolaas Kilman, Annatje Sillik, z. h. v.
	24. Jan La Metrè, Eliza- bet Post.	Elizabet.	Cornelis Túrck, Sara Túrck, j. d.
	J a k o b ú s Poedny, Agnietje Visscher.	Femmetje.	Frans Wessels, Beelitje Bogert, z. h. v.
	William Cablie, Eliz- abet Sebring.	Petrús.	Corneliús Sebring, Aaltje Sebring, z. h.
	Dirck Brinkerhoff, Ju <sup>r</sup> ., Rachel Van Ranst.	Isaac.	Isaac Brinckerhoff, Sara Rappelje, z. h. v.
April 4.	Willem Bokee, Jan- netje Minthorne.	Annatje.	Abraham Bokee, Mar- grita Bokee, Wed. John Anderson.

GENEALOGY OF THE BELL FAMILY.

BY JOHN VALENTINE HECKER.

In the latter part of October, 1640, a company of Wethersfield men purchased from the New Haven Colony a tract of land in Connecticut, binding themselves by an agreement to remove to the new plantation by the 16th of May, 1641.

The earliest records of this Plantation, which was at first called Rippowam, but afterward Stamford, are still preserved in the town. Among the first entries it is stated "that in a full meeting of the company intending to come hither the same spring, every man was severally considered of, and what quantity of land was meet for each man determined of, the man under consideration absenting himself while his case was in hand, who when called in again was demanded of, if so much gave him content, and so satisfaction was by every one acknowledged, and they set down the number of acres to each in proportion followeth."

In this distribution of land in the new settlement, Francis Bell received seven acres.

As his name does not appear on the Wethersfield records with the names of the other pioneers who came in the spring of 1641 to Stamford, it is supposed by Huntington, in his "History of Stamford," that "he was still quite young." This conclusion does not seem reasonable, since Francis Bell brought with him to Stamford his wife Rebecca, and Jonathan his son, born September, 1641, was the first white child born in the town.

From the town records, and also the family record in the "Old Bible," which is still preserved and in the possession of some of his descendants, it appears that the children of Francis<sup>1</sup> Bell by his wife Rebecca were :

2. i. Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, born September, 1641.
3. ii. Rebecca<sup>2</sup>, born August, 1643.
4. iii. Mare<sup>2</sup>, born May, 1646.

On the arrival of the founders of the new settlement at the place of their future residence, Francis Bell at once became prominent in the affairs of the town.

At the first meeting held in 1641, he and Mathew Mitchell were chosen "to lay out house-lots, order the manner of assigning them, and rectify whatever is amiss." October 27, 1641, he and Andrew Ward were elected to represent the new settlement at the General Court, their title being "Honorable members from Rippowam," while to them was intrusted the ordering of the affairs of the town. Two years later he was chosen to form a military company in the town and commissioned Lieutenant by the General Court. In 1644 Lieut. Francis Bell was appointed delegate "to journey to Boston, to find one Rev. John Bishop, and persuade him to minister unto the people so that they might not be scattered." In 1653 he was chosen Representative a second time to the General Court, which position he filled for eight consecutive years. After nearly half a century of active and honorable service to the community, Lieut. Francis Bell died January 8, 1689. His Will, proved March 11, 1690, is on Record at Fairfield, Ct., and on p. 116 of the 1st Book of Records is an inventory of his estate, amounting to £317 12s. Rebecca, wife of Francis, died May 7, 1684.

2. Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, son of Francis and Rebecca, was born at Stamford, September, 1641. Not only was he a worthy successor of his distinguished sire, but was fortunate enough to have been the first white child born in the town. For fourteen years he was Selectman of the town, and in 1670 was elected Representative to the General Court, in which legislative body he represented Stamford, with few interruptions, during a period of twenty-six years. In 1672 he was appointed Lieutenant of the Stamford Military Company, and in 1698 commissioned Captain by the General Court, directing him to take charge of the "ammonition of the town," and ordering that he should "find a suitable place for it in the Meeting House." Captain Jonathan Bell was prominent in religious as well as civil and military affairs, as it appears from the church records that he was chosen "to treat with the Rev. John Davenport for his settlement in the town as minister of the Gospel, to take charge of the Stamford Church." Captain Jonathan died March 11, 1699. His Will, recorded at Fairfield, shows the value of his estate as £456, as follows :

60 acres of land on Noroton Hill. ....	112	£
House, Barn, Tan Yard, etc .....	138	"
Other land.....	206	"
	456	"

Captain Jonathan<sup>2</sup> married, first, Mercy, daughter of Jasper Crane of New Haven, Ct., August 22, 1662 ; issue :

5. i. Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, born February 14, 1663-4.
- ii. Hannah, born August 22, 1665 ; married a Mr. Botts.
- iii. Rebecca, born December 16, 1667 ; died unmarried September 24, 1689.

Mercy, wife of Capt. Jonathan, was born in New Haven, March 1, 1645, and died at Stamford, October 26, 1671.

Capt. Jonathan<sup>2</sup> married, second, Susanna, daughter of Rev. Abraham Pierson of Branford, October 31, 1672 ; issue :

6. i. Abigail, born December 23, 1673 ; died April 5, 1674.
7. ii. Abraham<sup>3</sup>, born June 22, 1675.
8. iii. Mercy<sup>3</sup>, born November 5, 1675.
9. iv. John<sup>3</sup>, born January 16, 1681.
- v. A daughter, born and died August 3, 1683.
10. vi. James<sup>3</sup>, born December 11, 1684.
11. vii. Susanna<sup>3</sup>, born December 25, 1686.
12. viii. Mary<sup>3</sup>, born September 29, 1689.

Susanna, wife of Capt. Jonathan, died January 4, 1706-7.

3. Rebecca<sup>2</sup>, daughter of Francis and Rebecca, was born at Stamford, August, 1643 ; died May 2, 1676. Married Jonathan, son of William Tuttle ; issue :

- i. Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Tuttle, born —.
- ii. Simon<sup>3</sup> Tuttle, born —.
- iii. William<sup>3</sup> Tuttle, born —.
- iv. Nathan<sup>3</sup> Tuttle, born —.
- v. Rebecca<sup>3</sup> Tuttle, born September 10, 1664 ; married Isaac, son of Samuel Dayton of Setauket, Long Island.

4. Mare or Mary<sup>2</sup>, daughter of Francis and Rebecca, was born at Stamford, May, 1646. Married Joshua Hoyt of Stamford, — ; issue :



i. Mary<sup>3</sup> Hoit, born December 22, 1664.  
 ii. Rebecca<sup>3</sup> Hoit, born September 21, 1667.  
 iii. Joshua<sup>3</sup> Hoit, born October 4, 1670.  
 iv. Sarah<sup>3</sup> Hoit, born — 17, 1674.  
 v. Samuel<sup>3</sup> Hoit, born July 3, 1678.  
 vi. Hannah<sup>3</sup> Hoit, born September 1, 1681.  
 vii. Moses<sup>3</sup> Hoit, born October 7, 1683; died Nov. 2, 1731.  
 viii. Abigail<sup>3</sup> Hoit, born August 20, 1685.

5. Jonathan<sup>3</sup>, son of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> and Mercy, was born at Stamford, February 14, 1663-4. Like his ancestors, he was a man prominent in the affairs of the town. From 1689 to 1699 he acted as town clerk. In 1692 he was made Lieutenant of the Military Company, and from 1712 to 1719 was Representative from Stamford to the General Court at Hartford, being the third generation of the family who had successively held this honorable office. Lieutenant Jonathan married, first, Grace Kitchel from New Jersey; issue:

11. i. Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, born January 15, 1693-4.  
 Grace, wife of Lieut. Jonathan, died in February, 1693-4. Lieut. Jonathan<sup>3</sup> married, second, Deborah Ferris, January 14, 1701-2; issue:

12. i. Francis<sup>4</sup>, born December 12, 1702.  
 13. ii. Hannah<sup>4</sup>, born April 30, 1705.  
 14. iii. Rebecca<sup>4</sup>, born March 10, 1707-8.  
 15. iv. James<sup>4</sup>, born March 17, 1709-10.  
 v. Deborah<sup>4</sup>, born September, died October 3, 1713.  
 vi. Abigail<sup>4</sup>, born September 30, 1717.  
 Deborah, wife of Lieut. Jonathan, died July 3, 1724.  
 Lieut. Jonathan<sup>3</sup> married, third, Mrs. Mary Brush, February, 1733-4, he being at the time seventy years of age.

6. Abraham<sup>3</sup>, son of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> and Susanna, was born June 22, 1675. This Abraham Bell was the third owner of the Bell family Bible, having received from his father Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, who had it from his father Francis<sup>1</sup>. Abraham<sup>3</sup> has recorded in this Bible the births of his three children, and also written on the page with the family record the following lines:

“ Abraham Bell, his book,  
 Grant him grace therein to look  
 That he may run that blessed race  
 And Heaven may be his dwelling place.”

Abraham<sup>3</sup> married, first, Hannah Hoit, April 6, 1704. She died without issue, November 16, 1711. Abraham<sup>3</sup> married, second, Mary Lewis, March 10, 1714; issue:

16. Mary<sup>4</sup>, born December 7, 1714.  
 Mary, second wife of Abraham<sup>3</sup>, died December 23, 1714. He married, third, Rebecca —, 1715; issue:

i. Abraham<sup>4</sup>, born August 3, 1716; died September 9, 1718.  
 ii. Susanna<sup>4</sup>, born September 3, 1718.  
 17. iii. Abraham<sup>4</sup>, born April 17, 1721.  
 Abraham<sup>3</sup> died July 6, 1744.

THE BEEKMAN, OR BEECKMAN, FAMILY IN NEW YORK  
AND NEW JERSEY.

BY GANSEVOORT IRWIN ALLEN.

THE compiler hereof, not unlike others who have engaged in genealogical research, at first thought the task of tracing the Beekman ancestry to the time of the Revolutionary War would be a mere trifle. But unfortunately the records were much scattered, and it was only by persistent inquiry that the lineage herein was completed. He was fortunate enough to get trace of two Bibles that had been in the Beekman family since the Revolutionary War, and from these pages he obtained data to link the broken chain. Having progressed thus far, the temptation to complete the record was too strong to resist. Although the record is still incomplete, it is unquestionably correct; and now it remains for the present, or possibly future, generations to compile the records of the unrecorded descendants of the Revolutionary patriot, Johannes Beeckman. It has been stated that the Beekman family were distinguished from the Beeckmans, but we are unable to obtain any evidence to prove this assertion, and believe it to be an erroneous statement.

It is a fact, however, that Wilhelm Beeckman, who came to America in 1647, spelled his name as did Marten Beeckman, who landed in 1638; and there is abundant evidence to substantiate this statement; perhaps the best evidence is the will of the former. What relation they bore to each other we are unable to say; however, are strongly of the belief that all the Beekmans in America were originally Beeckmans.

Maarten Beeckman, or, as now spelled, Beekman, came to America in 1638, and settled at, or near, Albany, N. Y. He was a blacksmith, in an age when all work in iron was done by hand, from a nail to an iron plough or cannon. He died in this country prior to June 21, 1677. He married Susannah Jans, and had at least three children: two sons, Johannes and Hendrick, and one daughter, Metie. Hendrick, the second son (date of birth unknown), married Annetje, daughter of Peter Quackenbos, or, as now spelled, Quackenbush, and resided a number of years at Schodack, near Albany. In 1710, November 13th, Octavo Coenraats, a merchant of New York City, deeded to Hendrick Beekman, the above-named person, two hundred and fifty acres of land on the Raritan River, in the County of Somerset, N. J. It was part of a thousand acre tract, bought by Coenraats of Peter Sonmans, by deed dated January 27, 1706, and part of a two thousand three hundred acre tract conveyed to Sonmans by deed dated October 20, 1695, from the proprietors of East Jersey. This old deed to Hendrick Beekman was never recorded, and is now in the possession of Mrs. Elizabeth Beekman Vredenburgh, who still owns part of the land described in this deed, which she inherited from her father, Benjamin Beekman, and her mother, Cornelia Beekman. The father and mother were both Beekmans, and first cousins. Marten, son of Hendrick, born 1685; married, June 21, 1724, Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel Waldron, of Haarlem, N. Y.; died October 27, 1757. His

wife was born 1700; died November 27, 1760. She was a granddaughter of Resolved Waldron. Marten Beekman and his wife Elizabeth Waldron were the parents of five children, three sons and two daughters: Hendrick, Samuel, and John, Elizabeth and Annetje. Johannes (otherwise spelled John), born November 5, 1741; married, July 30, 1769, Arriantje Tunison; died March 17, 1789. She was born October 12, 1753; died January 31, 1835. They were the parents of four children, all sons. Their son Cornelius Beekman, born January 28, 1772, married —, 1792, Rebecca Sharp; died July 5, 1850. She was born January 2, 1772; died February 27, 1844. They were parents of five children, three sons and two daughters.

Their son, Benjamin Beekman, born April 27, 1804; married March 21, 1827, Lydia Compton; died April 8, 1879. She was born March 3, 1806; died October 2, 1891. Their children were Cornelius, born January 27, 1828; married Julia E. Hoffman, January 28, 1861, at Jacksonville, Oregon. Abram, born December 26, 1829, married Sarah Fowler, October 30, 1861, at Bath, Steuben County, N. Y. John, born March 9, 1832, married, first, Elizabeth Disbrow; second, married Helen Ackerson Gifford, at Bath aforesaid. Thomas De Witt, born August 22, 1841, married Isadore Fowler, at Dundee, Yates County, N. Y. Cyrus and Augustus, born August 5, 1844, died February 15, 1851; twin brother died only four days after birth. Lydia Ann, born May 30, 1834, married Marcus T. Seely, September 15, 1858, at Dundee, Yates County, N. Y.

1. Benjamin and Lydia Compton lived in New Jersey and New York; their children all married and became residents of Steuben and Yates Counties, with exception of Cornelius, who settled in Oregon.

2. Betsey or Elizabeth Beekman (sister of Benjamin) married Thomas Jenkins, lived in New York at the corner of Prince Street and Bowery; had children; one daughter, Sarah Jenkins, married John Keyes; had children. Another daughter, Susan Jenkins, married Charles Brown of Brooklyn; had children, now living in Brooklyn.

3. Sarah Beekman (sister of Benjamin) married Benjamin Miller, and their daughter, Lizzie Miller, married George Renaud.

4. Jacob Sharp Beekman (brother of Benjamin) was born in Summerville, N. J., August 31, 1806; died March 4, 1864; married, July 24, 1824, Sarah F. Randolph. Sarah F. Randolph, born in Woodbridge, N. J., February 14, 1805, died March 18, 1877. Their son, George Beekman, married Sarah Quinn. Daughter, Kate Beekman (of Jacob Beekman's family), married John Elwell; live in St. Louis, Mich. Charlotte married George Marshall of Stamford, Conn. She resides in New York City.

5. Abraham Beekman (brother of Benjamin) was born September 18, 1808; died September 10, 1886. Married first wife in 1830, Susan Westervelt, born —, died in 1842. Had children. Susan Ann, born 1834, died in infancy. Benjamin, born 1842. Second wife was Elizabeth Robinson; married in 1850; she died in November, 1873. Third wife was Aramilla Lane, married in 1883; he died in March, 1893. Son Benjamin married, now living in Brooklyn. The above Abraham Beekman, deceased, buried at Greenwood.

The Beekman family attended the Dutch Reformed Church of New

York, although Benjamin Beekman left New York City and came to Dundee, Yates County, N. Y., at about the age of twenty-eight years.

John Beekman, Senior, and Arryantie Tunison, were married July 30, 1769.

John Beekman, Senior, was born November 5, 1741; died March 17, 1789, aged forty-eight years, ten months, and twelve days.

Arryantie Tunison was born October 12, 1753; died January 31, 1835, aged eighty-two years, three months, and twenty days.

Cornelius Beekman was born January 28, 1772.

Martin Beekman was born January 11, 1774; died April 5, 1777, aged three years, three months, and fourteen days.

Garret T. was born September 3, 1776; died January 3, 1796, in the twentieth year of his age. John was born September 24, 1781.

Cornelius Beekman and Rebecca Sharp were married, 1792; the month and date I cannot make out. Children :

John Beekman was born August 16, 1794; died September 15, 1820, aged twenty-six years, thirty-one days.

Sarah Beekman was born January 3, 1797.

Elizabeth Beekman was born November 30, 1799.

Garret Tunison was born October 20, 1801.

Benjamin Tunison was born April 27, 1804.

Jacob Sharp Tunison was born August 30, 1806.

Abram Sharp Tunison was born September 18, 1808.

Rebecca Sharp, wife of Cornelius Beekman, died February 27, 1844, aged seventy-two years, one month, and twenty-five days. Cornelius Beekman died July 5, 1850, aged seventy-eight years. Mathias Sharp died December 20, 1805, in the sixty-third year of his age. Sarah Sharp died May 4, 1816, in the seventy-fourth year of her age. Ann Sharp died December 24, 1816, in the forty-fifth year of her age.

---

## THE BLAUVELT FAMILY IN AMERICA.

BY REV. DAVID COLE, D.D.

---

So far as I yet know, the first painstaking effort to discover the American start of this family was made by myself. Its results were given in my Cole Family Book, published in 1876. I saw clearly, and stated on p. 74, that the family which first began to use its surname Blauvelt with decision at Tappan after 1686, had before its settlement in that locality been known only by its patronymic Gerretsen. The father had been a Gerret —. I said that perhaps he himself had never come to this country. My article having a side bearing only upon my own family book, I did not carry my research far beyond this discovery, and I was led upon a false trail and came to a false conclusion in seeking for Hendrick Blauvelt (really a son of the original Gerret), one of whose descendants, Daniel H. Blauvelt of Rockland Co., had married into the Cole line.

Five years later, Mr. James Riker, in his History of Harlem, published in 1881, used my Tappan facts to better purpose than I had used them myself, and discovered the real father Gerret — on the New York Records. Mr. Theodore M. Banta called my attention to his

note on this name (p. 407), and I have since learned also that Hon. William Nelson of Paterson, N. J., has the line clearly, and will bring it out in work he is preparing for publication. Members of the Blauvelt family have long been trying to find their American start. It will be the end of this paper to give it as it is now clearly known. In so appropriate a connection, I wish to acknowledge my indebtedness to the indefatigable Secretary of the Holland Society, and also to put on record my tribute to the memory of the author of the invaluable volumes on Newtown and Harlem. He has brought hundreds of busy genealogists under obligation to him for his toil upon family and community lines.

"Captain William Blauvelt" appears as a witness at a New York baptism, November 18, 1646. I have found no earlier appearance of the name Blauvelt on the Dutch records in any connection, and I do not find any other appearance of it on these records before 1705. I have not been able to identify this man, but what will be said below will show a connection to which he must have belonged.

Several first settlers at Tappan called themselves and were called Gerretsens on their arrival, but soon after taking up their new home revealed themselves as Blauvelts.

The *civil* history of the settlement begins with the grant of a large tract of land to sixteen men on the 24th of March, 1686. The land, known as "The Tappan or Orangetown Patent," coincided with the present town of Orangetown. Named among the patentees were Huybert Gerretse and Johannes Gerretse. By 1702, several families had gathered upon the patent. A census of these families, taken in that year, is still preserved, and on it we have the names of Hendrick Gerretse and Mary his wife, Johannes Gerretse and Cathrin his wife, and Isaac Gerretse and Maria his wife.

The *church* history begins with an organization by eleven members on the 24th of October, 1694. All records of the church that day organized are still in existence without a break down to 1724. On them, from their very start, we have the names of Hendrick Blauvelt and Mary Waldron, Johannes Gerretse Blauvelt and Catie Cornelisse, Isaac Gerretse Blauvelt and Maria Pieters, who are the very persons given as Gerretses only with the land patent and the civil census mentioned above.

It is now known perfectly who all these Gerretses were. Their written history in America begins with the following entry made upon the New York marriage register in 1646 (see N. Y. GEN. AND BIOG. RECORD, Vol. VI., p. 37) :

"den 7 May—Gerrett Hendricksen, y. m. van Deventer, en Marie Lamberts, y. d. uyt New Netherlandt."

What this means is that Gerret Hendricksen and Marie (in later records always called Marretje) Lamberts were married in New York, May 7, 1646, that neither of them had been married before, and that Gerret (son of Hendrick) was from Deventer, while Marie had been born in New Netherland. Probably her birth date was not far from 1625. Riker says she was a daughter of Lambert Huybertsen Moll of Bushwick, L. I., and that her sister Geertje, baptized in New York, September 6, 1648, married Hans Jacob Harding of Berne, Switzerland. He also says that Gerret Hendricksen died in New York about 1684. Of course, his family had taken the surname Blauvelt in their own country, but there is no evidence and no probability that he himself ever made use of

it at any time during his life. On all records he is Gerret Hendricksen only. Surnames struggled for a foothold among the masses during the first century of the Dutch in New York.

The children of Gerret Hendricksen and Marretje Lamberts (Moll), eight in number, and including, as has been stated, all the five Gerretses of the early Tappan civil and church records, were : Hendrick, baptized August 9, 1648 ; Huybert, May 13, 1657 ; Johannes, April 9, 1659 ; Margrietje, September 25, 1661 ; Abram, January 17, 1663 ; Isaac, January 27, 1666 ; Maria, January 28, 1668 ; and Marretje, March 26, 1670. There are six children of a Gerret Hendricksen baptized between 1648 and 1657, but no mother's name is given with them, and I cannot be sure that they were of this family. Of one of the six, however, viz., Lysbeth, who married Daniel Barcolo, May 4, 1700, it is worth while to say that, with two baptisms recorded in 1705, she is given once as Elizabeth Blauvelt, and once as Elizabeth Gerretse Blauvelt. The presumption is that she was Marretje's child.

I give next the eight children thus brought to light, with their marriages as far as found, all taken from the New York Records. For the three with no marriage dates given, several other church records have been searched, but in vain.

1. i. Hendrick Gerretse, married Marretje Waldron, September 20, 1673.
2. ii. Huybert Gerretse, married Willemtje Ariens, April 15, 1679.
3. iii. Johannes Gerretse, married Catie Cornelisse (date not found).
- iv. Margrietje Gerrets, married Lambert Aertsen, April 9, 1682.
4. v. Abram Gerretse, married Grietje Minne, April 8, 1691.
5. vi. Isaac Gerretse, married Maria Pieters, January 2, 1693.
- vii. Maria Gerrets (no marriage found).
- viii. Marretje Gerrets (no marriage found).

From the five brothers on this list, all Rockland Co. and Bergen Co. Blauvelts have descended. The following brief sketches of them will have special interest for all who belong to their lines :

1. Hendrick Gerretse was not one of the sixteen purchasers of the Tappan land patent. He and his wife probably remained in New York till after the baptism of their last child. Their children, all baptized in the city between 1674 and 1692, were : Marretje (died early), Marretje (married Cosyn Haring, one of the land purchasers), Jan, Harman, Gerret, Annetje, Joseph, Abraham, and Isaac. That the parents finally took up their residence in Tappan, however, is shown by the member record, which has them received into the church communion as Hendrick Blauvelt and Marretje Waldron on the 25th of October, 1695.

2. Huybert<sup>2</sup> Gerretse was one of the original land purchasers, but there is no evidence that he ever lived in Tappan. His children, Gerret, Ariaen, Marretje, Dievertje, Huybert, and Theunis, were all baptized in New York between 1680 and 1695. I have not found Huybert's name written with Blauvelt. But his son, Gerret Huybertse Blauvelt, married Katrina Meyer at Tappan, January 12, 1704, and his daughter, Dirckje Huyberts Blauvelt, married Jan Lubbertse Westervelt at Hackensack, and had all her children baptized in that place, except one, who was baptized at Tappan.

3. Johannes Gerretse was also one of the land purchasers. And he was one of the founders and first members of the church, received October

24, 1694. His name is entered on the church books sometimes as Johannes Blauvelt, and sometimes as Johannes Gerretse Blauvelt. He was a deacon in 1695, and again in 1701. He and his wife Catie Cornelisse had ten children baptized at Tappan between 1694 and 1714. Their names were Cornelis, Margrietje, Johannes, Jacobus, Lea, Rachel, Katrina, Elizabeth, David, and Sara. The father, Johannes Gerretse Blauvelt, was still living in 1729, with four others of the original land purchasers, one of whom was Cosyn Haring, given above as a son-in-law of his brother Hendrick. The five thus spared, in that year donated ninety-seven acres of their land to the Tappan church. It does not appear that Mrs. Blauvelt (Catie Cornelisse) was ever received into the communion of the church.

4. Abram Gerretse was baptized at the residence of Governor Stuyvesant on his Bouwerie, or farm (N. Y. GEN. AND BIOG. RECORD, Vol. VII., p. 22). He was not one of the land purchasers. His wife, Grietje Minne (or Minneley), became a member of the church, October 23, 1695. His own name is not on the member roll, but this is a clerical omission, as he was a deacon in 1705 and an elder in 1711. He and his wife, his brother Johannes and his wife, and Jan Woedt (wife not given), presented the first children offered for baptism in the Tappan church, on the 25th of October, 1694. Abram Blauvelt and Grietje Minne had eight children—Ammareltje, Marretje, Johannes, Abram, Elizabeth, Grietje, Gerret, and Jannetje—baptized at Tappan between 1694 and 1709.

5. Isaac Gerretse was not among the land purchasers. His wife, Maria Pieters, was received as a church member, October 23, 1695, but does not appear again on any church record. Isaac Gerretse Blauvelt, however, with a second wife, Sarah Van Schyven, has eight children—Isaac (died early), Maria, Jacobus, Brechje, Dievertje (died early), Dievertje, Isaac, and Marretje—baptized at Tappan between 1725 and 1740.

The surnames originally taken by Hollanders in their own country (at what precise time I do not know, but before any Hollander appeared in America) were of course assumed *willingly* by very many who appreciated the need for clearer family identification, for which they were devised and legally ordained to meet. But history shows that the masses would not, or at least did not, take hold of them with heart. Down to the closing years of their first century in America, most of the Dutch families had scarcely used them at all in address or church records, but had held firmly to their patronymic designations only. This fact makes the study of the beginnings of our oldest Dutch families somewhat difficult, but it also imparts to it a deep interest and even an exciting zest. Certainly many families yet in the dark as to their American starting-points might have their life mystery solved if they could find within themselves interested members with resolution enough to undertake, and time enough to carry out, the necessary search.

---

#### MICKLE OF LONG ISLAND.

BY A. H. MICKLE SALTONSTALL, CORRESPONDING MEMBER NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY.

ARMS : Gules ; a Chevron between three Crosses patée fitchée, each cantoned with four Cross crosslets argent.

Crest : A Stag's head, couped at the neck, or.

Motto : "Teneo tenure majores" (I hold what my ancestors have held).

To the philologist as well as to the genealogist, there are few names that afford more interest than that of the family whose pedigree forms the subject matter of this compilation. It is to the Indo-Germanic tongue, the speech of those who belonged to the East Aryans before their separation from the parent stock, that it owes its derivation, coming from the verbal root *Mec-*, *Mezh-*, to be able or strong. Its variants may be seen in the following : Old English, *mikel*, *muchel*, *mochel*, *mukel* ; Anglo-Saxon, *micel*, *mycel* ; Old High German, *mihil*, *mihhil* ; Old Norse, *mojök* ; Icelandic, *mikill*, *mykill* ; Gothic, *mikils* ; Latin, *magnus* ; Greek, *μεγας*. Ferguson, in his "Teutonic Name System," says : "Another root having the meaning of great, is *Mic*, or *Muc*, what Fostermann takes to be the simple form of Gothic *Miklo* ; Scotch, *Muckle* or *Meikle* ; modern German, *Mucke*, *Mugge* ; French, *Michy*, *Miché*, *Mouge* ; English, *Mickle*." In his "English Surnames," he says : "Derived from statue we have Mickle, Muckle, meaning great ; a surname both Anglo-Saxon and Scandinavian." William Arthur, in his Etymological Dictionary, says : "Meikle, from Saxon Muchel, Scotch Muckle or Mickle, meaning big." Again, in *Patronymica Britannica* : "Mickle, Scotch=big, large of body ; Anglo-Saxon, Mucel, Muckle, meaning great, big. A very ancient name. An eminent Anglo-Saxon nobleman whose baptismal name was Æthelred bore the additional designation of Mucel and used the latter in legal documents—'Ego Mucel dux Consensi, etc.'"

It was his daughter, by Edburg, a lady of the blood royal of Mercia, who married Alfred the Great, King of England.\* It is evident, therefore, that in the trite saying, "Many a Mickle makes a Muckle," the commonly inferred definition of the word Mickle to be that of *little*, is a positive perversion of its real meaning. The paraphrase, "In the union of the great there is power," or, possibly, as we use it, "In union there is strength," embodies and conveys the idea not only more clearly, but much more correctly.

It will, for the purpose of this article, the tabulating of all the descendants of the founder of the family in this country to date, be sufficient to state that I am led to believe the Meikles, though for many generations domiciled in Scotland, were originally of Norse origin, the discussion and proof of which is reserved for a more extended memoir of the family, now in contemplation.

1. *James<sup>1</sup> Mickle*, or *Meikle*, the founder of the family in this country, was born at Linlithgow, Scotland, March 8, 1760, the son of Archibald and Margaret Johnston Meikle. He was third in descent from the James whose youngest son, the Rev. Alexander Meikle, was father of the poet William Julius Meikle, the translator of the "Luciad" of Camoens, which secured for him the honor of an election to the Royal Academy of Portugal ; author also of "Almada Hill," "Eskdale Braes," "Cumnor Hall," upon which Sir Walter Scott founded his romance of "Kenilworth" ; and others of more or less note. James, like the poet, adopted the change in spelling of the name. He married, July 1, 1785, Janet, daughter of John, and granddaughter of John Drummond Campbell.

\* Fisher's Companion and Key to the History of England, p. 44.



It was her kinsman, John Campbell, who was naval secretary to Sir Horatio Nelson on H. M. S. *Vanguard* when, as Rear Admiral of the Blue, he fought the battle of the Nile. The John Campbell who, in 1704, was editor and proprietor of the "Boston News Letter," the first newspaper published in the United States, is also claimed to be a kinsman of hers, but just in what degree I have as yet been unable satisfactorily to determine. James<sup>1</sup> came to this country in 1790 and settled in Orange County, N. Y. Ill-health and increasing financial difficulties finally closed, on November 12, 1819, a life of persistent effort but frustrated hope, it being reserved for another to retrieve the fortunes of the family. He left issue :

2. i. Margaret<sup>2</sup>, born Scotland, April 5, 1789.
  3. ii. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, born Newburgh, N. Y., August 6, 1792.
  4. iii. John<sup>2</sup> Campbell, born Montgomery County, N. Y., March 20, 1794.
  5. iv. Janet<sup>2</sup>, born New York, January 2, 1803.
  6. v. Andrew<sup>2</sup> Hutchins, born New York, February 5, 1805.
  7. vi. Agnes<sup>2</sup>, born New York, December, 1807.
4. John<sup>2</sup> Campbell Mickle (James<sup>1</sup>), born in Montgomery County, N. Y., March 20, 1794; died July 23, 1827. Having no inclination for mercantile pursuits, he became a professor of Latin and Greek. He married Rebecca, daughter of Wm. McCready, Esq<sup>r</sup>. She was born September, 1796; died October 13, 1822; buried in St. Paul's churchyard, New York City. Issue:
8. i. Sarah<sup>3</sup> Janet, died young.
6. Andrew<sup>2</sup> Hutchins Mickle (James<sup>1</sup>), of Bayside, Long Island, born February 5, 1805; died January 25, 1863. Unlike his brother, early in life he turned his attention to mercantile pursuits, and associated himself with Messrs. George B. Miller & Co., a firm well known in this city half a century ago. By his characteristic ability and uprightness, qualities which marked his course throughout his whole life, he finally entered the firm. "While in the midst of a prosperous business career he was tendered the Democratic nomination for Mayor of New York, and polled a vote nearly as large as the combined votes of his three opponents, April 14th, 1846. He was offered a renomination, which he declined. He was not a professional politician: to him public office was a public trust. Retiring from the Mayoralty, he again assumed charge of his business, which in his later years was conducted under the firm name of A. H. Mickle & Sons. His position in the mercantile world was very high and he possessed the esteem and confidence of the merchants and financial men of the city."\* He died suddenly from a stroke of apoplexy in the fifty-eighth year of his age. Thus ended in its fulness a career of honorable record. A gentleman in every sense of the word, he claimed the respect and love of those who knew him; the just rewards of a life well spent. In October, 1890, Bay Lawn Mansion, at Bayside, L. I., the home and birthplace of nearly all of the present generation of the Mickle blood, was destroyed by fire. The *New York World* in an article shortly after, entitled "Glorious Memories—Recollections of the Early Days of the Old Bay Lawn Mansion," said that its total destruction by fire merits more than a passing notice, and that, "to

---

\* Memorial History of New York, vol. iii., p. 380.

those of us who can look back so far will recall many scenes of charming hospitality that graced its marble halls. It was situated on one of the most commanding elevations in that section of Long Island, embracing a very extensive view of the surrounding country, bay and sound. During Col. Mickle's lifetime were gathered there many persons of distinction in social and political life, who enjoyed his genial friendship, including the Roosevelts, Kingslands, Douglasses, Witherses, O'Conors, Paines, Emmets, Clason, Bigelows, the Bradys (James S. and his brother Judge John R.); Robt. J. Walker, ex-Secretary of the Treasury; Gov. Marcy, Gen. Scott, Gov. E. D. Morgan, Gen. and Mrs. Fremont, Col. Frank Washington, and his brother George, of San Francisco, Cal.; Gen. Thomas Meagher, who married the beautiful Elizabeth Townsend; Gen. Sam. Houston, Gen. McCullough, the Von Gerolts of Washington, D. C.; the Boilleaus and many Long Island families. Many such pleasing recollections cluster around this lovely spot. Many patriotic gatherings on the glorious Fourth of July, when the younger folk were taught to keep in bright memory the deeds of their forefathers by song and story. Col. Mickle's children by his first wife were descended from the Miller family, who gave six brothers to the War of the Revolution. The ancestors of the second flock were more peacefully inclined, being of Quaker stock, but not the less patriotic. The Lawrences and Townsends helped to guide the struggling ship of state in the Colonial Assemblies and Councils. The Townsends were owners of the Sterling Iron Works, and cast the first ordnance ordered by the Colonial Government, and forged the big chain that was put across the Hudson at West Point to keep the British ships from sailing up to Albany. We can hardly afford to let such memories fade away with the dying embers of the destructive fire which swept down this stately home." The Bay Lawn property was part of the original Lawrence grant under the patent of Gov. Kieft in 1645.

Mr. Mickle married first, on June 1, 1827, Caroline Augusta, daughter of George Benjamin Miller. She was born May 7, 1810; died March 15, 1849; and granddaughter of Benjamin Miller, born 1738; died March 16, 1795. Both George and Benjamin Miller are interred in the old Miller family vault in St. Paul's churchyard, New York City.

He married secondly, on February 18, 1851, Mary<sup>6</sup> Nicoll, born January 9, 1822; died August 12, 1896; daughter of Judge Effingham<sup>8</sup> and Anna Townsend Lawrence, of Long Island, son of Joseph<sup>4</sup>, of Flushing; Richard<sup>3</sup>, Joseph<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> Lawrence, one of the patentees of Flushing, L. I., under grant of Gov. Kieft, dated October 10, 1645. He left issue by first wife:

9. i. Rachel<sup>3</sup> Augusta, born May 29, 1828.
10. ii. George<sup>3</sup> Benjamin, born April 29, 1830.
11. iii. Louisa<sup>3</sup> Farrington, born August 29, 1832.
12. iv. Hannah<sup>3</sup> Russell, born September 19, 1837.

By second wife:

13. v. Annie<sup>3</sup> Lawrence, born "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., May 18, 1853; married Samuel Willetts of Willetts Point, L. I. She was killed at the Madison Square Garden disaster, April 21, 1880, s. p.
14. vi. Janet<sup>4</sup> Campbell, born "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., January 19, 1857.
15. vii. Mary<sup>3</sup> Lawrence, born "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., December 20, 1860.

9. Rachel<sup>3</sup> Augusta Mickle (daughter Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born May 29, 1828; married, January 13, 1846, William<sup>o</sup> Effingham Lawrence as his second wife, third son and fourth child of Judge Effingham<sup>o</sup> and Anna J. Lawrence. She died at New York, March 28, 1863, and had issue:

16. i. Caroline<sup>4</sup> Augusta, born December 25, 1849.

17. ii. Andrew<sup>4</sup> Mickle, born Bayside, L. I., August 29, 1851; died June 23, 1852.

18. iii. Andrew<sup>4</sup> Mickle, born June 15, 1853.

19. iv. Effie<sup>4</sup>, born June 6, 1856.

20. v. William<sup>4</sup> Effingham, born August 13, 1857.

21. vi. Grace<sup>4</sup>, born June 16, 1859.

22. vii. Louisa<sup>4</sup> Townsend, born January 1, 1863; died April 16, 1876.

---

#### THE STITES FAMILY.

BY EDMUND J. JAMES, CHICAGO.

THERE have been inquiries from time to time in *THE RECORD* concerning various members of the Stites family. I have collected from different sources the following items relating to the early history of this widely spread family, which may be of use to those interested in the subject.

There is a brief list of items in Littell's "Early Families of the Passaic Valley" under the name Stites. This is catalogued in Munsell's Index as Stiles instead of Stites. Many of the references to the Stiles in current genealogical mention should be to the Stites instead. I find in looking over old deeds, wills, etc., that it is a very common mistake for the copyist to write Stiles instead of Stites, the former being a much more common name than the latter. There is also a brief account of some portion of the Stites genealogy in Clayton's "History of Union and Middlesex Counties, N. J.," page 362 and following; as also in the "History of Hunterdon and Somerset Counties, N. J.," by the same person. The "Annals of Hemstead, L. I.," Hatfield's "History of Elizabeth, N. J.," "Records of Mt. Bethel (N. J.) Baptist Church"; "Lydia Sexton's Autobiography," Dayton, O., 1882, page 54; Brink, McDonough & Co.'s "History of Marion and Clinton Counties, Illinois," page 78, and Reuben Guild's "Life of James Manning" are also to be consulted. Otherwise the chief sources are wills, deeds, and other documents in the records of Central New Jersey, especially of Union, Middlesex, and Somerset Counties, and in Southern New Jersey, of Cape May and Atlantic Counties. The early history of Cincinnati (one of whose founders was Major Benjamin Stites) and of the surrounding country contains many references to members of the same family, as also the annals of Frankfort, Henderson, Louisville, Ky., Clinton and St. Clair Counties, Ill., and various counties in Missouri and Kansas, where later descendants of the family have settled.

1. John Stites, M.D., born in England, 1595. Came from England as surgeon to a band of colonists in the time of Cromwell. Settled at first

in New England, later at Hemstead, L. I., where he died in 1717 at the age of one hundred and twenty-two. According to family tradition, he was a man of powerful physique and wonderful physical endurance. When nearly one hundred years old he walked forty miles in one day to visit some relatives. Children :

2. i. Richard<sup>2</sup>, born, 1640, in England ; died, 1702, at Hemstead, L. I.
2. Richard<sup>2</sup> (John<sup>1</sup>) was at Hemstead, L. I., as early as 1657, where his name is in the list of those having cattle in Rocaway Neck Pasture. He appears twice as plaintiff in lawsuits, January 21, 1660, and February 3, 1675. He appears in 1685 among those who paid a tax to defray the expenses of obtaining a patent for lands in Hemstead. The amount of the tax was £2½ per acre, and he was assessed for 152 acres. Cf. "Annals of Hemstead, L. I.," pp. 24, 28, 38. Sons :
  3. i. Henry<sup>3</sup>.
  - ii. Benjamin.
  4. iii. William.
3. Henry<sup>3</sup> (Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born at Hemstead, L. I. ; removed about 1680 to Cape May Co., N. J. ; married Hannah Garlick of East Hampton, L. I., about 1692. Children :
  5. i. Richard<sup>4</sup>, and others.
4. William<sup>3</sup> (Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born at Hemstead, L. I., 1676. Removed later to New Jersey near the present Springfield, and purchased seven hundred acres of land on the south side of the road and west of the Rahway River, where he built a log house, there being but few dwellings in the town at that time. He died at Springfield in 1727, May 13, and was buried in his own private burying ground. This burying ground, known as the Revolutionary burying ground, is on the Mathias Denman farm at Springfield. John's tombstone, died April 21, 1782, age 76, and that of Margaret, his wife, died September 6, 1784, aged 69, are also still standing. Married Mary — ; born 1677, died August 21, 1728. Children :
  6. i. John<sup>4</sup>, born 1706 ; died April 21, 1782.
  - ii. Richard, born 1708 ; died February 10, 1728.
  - iii. Hezekiah, born 1715 ; died May 15, 1727.
  - iv. Rebecca, born 1717 ; married Jacob Carle.
  7. v. William, born 1719 ; died 1810.
  8. vi. Elijah, born 1721 ; died 1769 (65?).
  9. vii. Benjamin, born 1724.
5. Richard<sup>4</sup> (Henry<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) had children :
  - i. Elijah<sup>5</sup>.
  10. ii. John, born 1755.
  11. iii. Richard.

THE MIDDLETONS OF TWICKENHAM, CO. MIDDLESEX,  
ENG., AND OF THE PROVINCE OF CAROLINA, AMERICA.

(FROM FAMILY MANUSCRIPTS.)

CONTRIBUTED BY MRS. CHARLOTTE MANIGAULT TAYLOR AKERLY.

THE original coat-of-arms brought to this country by Edward<sup>2</sup> Middleton, the colonist, was for many years at Middleton Place, on the Ashley River, in South Carolina. The arms are the same as those of Middleton of Stockeld, Yorkshire, England, a very old family. The quarterings on the Carolina shield prove that they were obtained through the heiresses who married into that family, though the connecting link is wanting. Arms (the quarterings are not given here) : "Argent, fretty, sable, on a canton or and sable, a unicorn's head erased per chevron gules and or, the horn sable. Crest, a garb or, banded vert, between two wings, sable. Motto, Regardez mon droit."

1. HENRY<sup>1</sup> MIDDLETON, Gent., of Twickenham, England. Children, all natives of England, and probably of Twickenham.

i. ARTHUR<sup>2</sup>, of Twickenham, Eng., and of the Province of Carolina, America. In 1678 he and his brother Edward removed from Barbadoes to Carolina. Both received large grants of land in Berkeley Co. Arthur was a member of the Grand Council of the Province in 1683. He married Mary —, who outlived him. She married, second, Ralph Izard, who survived her, and died after 1703.

2. ii. EDWARD.

iii. HESTER, married Daniel Browninge, Gent., of Crowfield and Bocking, Co. Suffolk, Eng. He was High Sheriff of Suffolk in 1695.

2. EDWARD<sup>2</sup> MIDDLETON (*Henry*<sup>1</sup>), of Twickenham, Eng., and of the Province of Carolina, America; born in Twickenham, Eng.; died in Charleston, South Carolina, about 1685. Member of the Grand Council from 1678–80; one of the Assistant Judges of the Province in 1683. His country place was the "Oaks," on Goose-creek; he also inherited a large property in England. He married Sarah, relict of Richard Fowell. She may have been his second wife. Child:

3. i. ARTHUR<sup>3</sup>.

3. ARTHUR<sup>3</sup> MIDDLETON (*Edward*<sup>2</sup>, *Henry*<sup>1</sup>), of Carolina; born there in 1681; died there 7 September, 1737; educated in England. From 1704 till his death he was in public life, being at different times Member and Speaker of the Commons House of Assembly, Commissioner to establish the Church of England in the Colony, Commissioner to Virginia, Naval Officer, Member and President of the Council. In 1719 he was President of the popular Convention which overthrew the Proprietary Government, and from 1725–30 Royal Governor of Carolina. He succeeded to the estates of his uncle, Arthur Middleton, in Carolina, Barbadoes, and Great Britain. He married, first, in 1707, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Amory, daughter of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> (*Robert*<sup>1</sup>), Treasurer of the Province. She died in 1722. He married, second, Sarah Wilkinson, of St. Paul's Parish, widow of John Morton. She died at Goose-creek in September, 1765,

in the eighty-second year of her age. Children, all natives of Carolina, by first wife :

4. i. WILLIAM. 5. ii. HENRY. 6. iii. THOMAS.  
 4. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> MIDDLETON (*Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Edward, Henry<sup>1</sup>*), of Carolina, and of the County of Suffolk, England, born in Carolina in 1710, Member and Speaker of the Council there in 1742. In 1754 he removed to his estates in England, but his sympathies were always with his native land. He, or his son, Sir William Middleton, was a Member of Parliament for Ipswich in 1784. William, Sr., had married in Carolina, first, Mary Izard in 1730; second, Sarah, daughter of John Morton. Issue by first wife, all born in Carolina :

- i. SIR WILLIAM<sup>6</sup> MIDDLETON of Crowfield Hall, County Suffolk, England. Created a Baronet in 1804. In 1822 he assumed, by sign manual, the additional surname of Fowle. He married in 1774 Harriet, daughter of Nathaniel Acton, Esq., of Bramford Hall, Suffolk. Issue, four children. He died 26 December, 1830.
- ii. THOMAS, married, in 1774, Mary, daughter of Robert Gibbes of Carolina, by whom he left one daughter, Mary<sup>6</sup>. He married, second, in 1778, Elizabeth, daughter of David Deas.
- iii. HENRY, of Shrubland Park, Suffolk, England, died in 1811.
- iv. JOHN, returned to Carolina, and was in 1784 an officer in Lee's Legion during the War of the American Revolution. He married in 1783 Frances, daughter of Jacob Notte. Their son *John<sup>6</sup>* married in 1806 Mary Burroughs of Elmore House, Herts, England.

---

## THE DAUGHTERS OF DEGORY PRIEST.

BY E. S. ATWOOD.

THE object of this is to show that there has been an obscuration of the history of the daughters of Degory Priest by a majority of genealogists.

Degory Priest married Sarah Allerton, sister of Isaac Allerton and widow of John Vincent, in Leyden, 1611. He left his wife and children there and came in the "Mayflower," dying at Plymouth very soon after his arrival, January 1, 1621. His widow, November 13, 1621, married again, in Leyden, Godbert Godbertson, a Hollander, who had been admitted to membership in the Pilgrim Church at Leyden. He came to this country in 1623 in the "Ann," bringing his wife Sarah (Degory Priest's widow), and Mary and Sarah Priest, two daughters of Degory Priest. (Davis' "Landmarks," Part II., p. 209.) After arrival in this country, in the process of time his name became Anglicized to Cuthbert Cuthbertson.

Genealogists for the most part have stated that Phineas Pratt married Mary, the daughter of Cuthbert Cuthbertson; and that John Coombs married Sarah, the daughter of Cuthbert Cuthbertson. There is no

official record of marriages in Plymouth Colony previous to 1643, and the above statement is based upon the following, taken from page 159, vol. 1, of the published Plymouth Records. It is a report of proceedings before the Governor and assistants, held August 3, 1640, and reads as follows :

“For as much as it appeareth by the testimony of Joshua Pratt, and otherwise, that the two acres of upland lying at Wellingsly Brook, on the north side of the lot given to Godbert Godbertson, were given by the said Godbert Godbertson to John Combe, gent., and Phineas Pratt, in marriage with their wives, his daughters, the court doth confirm the said two acres unto the said John Combe and Phineas Pratt, their heirs and assigns forever.”

We know that Phineas Pratt's wife was named Mary, because he united with her in a deed to John Smith of land sold at Charlestown, 1662-3; and that John Coombs' wife was named Sarah, because he also united with her in a deed of land to Gov. Prence.

Of course, this statement is perfectly correct. It omits to say, however, what was the fact, that Sarah and Mary, the wives of John Combe and Phineas Pratt, were Cuthbert Cuthbertson's stepdaughters, and not his own children. This is readily shown as follows :

1st. It is beyond the bounds of probability that Mrs. Cuthbertson would have two Marys and two Sarahs amongst her children. Mary and Sarah were the daughters of Degory Priest.

2d. This case was tried August 3, 1640, and related to events that had occurred some years previously, and yet Cuthbertson had been married only 18 years, 8 months, and 20 days at this time—not long enough to have married off two daughters of his own.

Again, a foot-note on page 122, vol. 7, Mass. Historical Collections, 2d series, says :

“Phineas Pratt (joiner) was in Plymouth about 1623. He removed to Charlestown, and was living there 1677. He married at Plymouth the daughter of Cuthbert Cuthbertson, 1630.”

Davis, in his “Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth,” page 347, says that in 1632 John Coombs and wife Sarah, daughter of Cuthbert Cuthbertson, sold land to Thomas Prence. As Cuthbertson was married in 1621, it is perfectly evident that these were not his own daughters, but the children of his wife and daughters of Degory Priest.

3d. The division of cattle, May 22, 1627, gives the name of every man, woman, and child in Plymouth on that date. The grouping is by families. In the 2d lot (that of Isaac Allerton), Cuthbertson's family is shown to consist of himself, his wife Sarah, a son Samuel, and two stepdaughters, Mary Priest and Sarah Priest. He had no other daughters.

Finally, we know that Phineas Pratt lived many years in Charlestown, Mass., and died there about 1690. Wyman, in his “Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown,” page 771, says that his wife was Mary Priest; and again, on page 773, says that Mary, daughter of Degory Priest of Plymouth, married Phineas Pratt. These are the squarest kind of statements, and fit the facts exactly. None of the other statements made bear sifting. In the face of all the evidence, there cannot be a doubt that Phineas Pratt married Mary, daughter of Degory Priest; and that John Coombs married Sarah, the other daughter of Degory Priest.

## NOTES.

BERRY—LAWRENCE.—“New Jersey, June 4. (1737).—On Thursday last the wife of Capt. Thomas Lawrence of Hackensack was buried, aged Ninety-four; Her husband follow'd her to the Grave, at the age of Ninety-seven, is a hearty man, and walks as upright as a Youth.”—(The *Boston Weekly News Letter*, June 19-25, 1737, —quoted XI., N. J. Archives, Vol. I., p. 502.)

The deceased was Francina Berry, daughter of Capt. John Berry, at one time Deputy Governor of New Jersey. She was married, first, to Lieut. Michael Smith, the first High Sheriff of Bergen County, N. J., and, second, to Capt. Thomas Lawrence of the same county. (An account of her family will be found in Vol. XV. of THE RECORD, p. 52 *et seq.*) Mrs. Lawrence, being ninety-four years old at her death, was born in 1643. She had an older sister, Sarah, and an older brother, Richard; hence her father, Capt. Berry, was probably married not later than 1639-40. If of age at his marriage, then he must have been born in or before 1618, and therefore aged ninety-six or upwards at his decease in 1714.

Capt. Lawrence was the eldest son of Maj. Thomas Lawrence of Newtown, L. I., who is described by Mr. Riker (*Annals Newtown*, p. 283) as “the youngest of the three brothers” John, William, and Thomas Lawrence. They came out in the ship *Planter* in 1635; John then aged seventeen (born in 1618), William aged twelve (born in 1623), and their sister Maria aged nine (born in 1626). Thomas came out later. His eldest son, Capt. Thomas, being ninety-seven in 1737, must have been born in 1640. If Maj. Thomas had attained his majority at the time of his marriage (in 1639?), then he was born in or before 1617, which would make him the *eldest* of the three brothers. If he was the youngest he could not have been born until 1624, and would have been only sixteen years old at birth of his eldest child, Capt. Thomas, which seems improbable.

; THOMAS H. EDSALL, Colorado Springs, Colo.

DUTCH RECORDS.—Judge Clearwater has received from Mr. Dederick Versteig, who is translating the old Dutch records of this county, another instalment of the translation, which will be published in the *Freeman* within a few days, and will prove to be entertaining and instructive to those of its readers who are interested in the ancient history of the town. It contains a curious picture of life in Kingston two hundred years ago, and gives an account of the ante-nuptial contracts, speculation in slaves, the bestowal of coats-of-arms, the expectation of inheriting estates in Holland, and the testamentary disposition of property by the old Dutchmen who founded this community.—*Kingston Daily Freeman*.

GORHAM.—Mr. Henry S. Gorham of 197 Wilson Street, Brooklyn, N. Y., is collecting notes regarding the Gorham family. Correspondence desired.

---

 QUERIES.

PRESHO, SAMPSON; SHAW, LEACH; WORMWELL, HOLMES; KING, BARROW; DELANO, SANDERS.—Wanted, information regarding the ancestry of the following persons: (1) James Presho and Anna Sampson, married in Raynham, Mass., November 9, 1752. Was she identical with Anna<sup>a</sup> Sampson (Isaac<sup>a</sup>, Isaac<sup>a</sup>, Abraham<sup>a</sup>) mentioned in Vinton's “Giles Memorial,” who was born in Middleboro later than 1728 and was of age in 1750 when a guardian was appointed for her father's minor children? A grandson of Anna (Sampson) Presho was named *Isaac Washburn*. (2) John Shaw and Dinah Leach, married in Raynham, 1761. (3) Hester Wormwell, who married, 1711, Richard<sup>3</sup> Holmes (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>, Plymouth, Mass., 1632). (Davis' “Landmarks of Plymouth.”) (4) Isaac King, who married Thankful, daughter of Robert Barrow, about 1713. Ib. (5) Elkanah Delano and Mary Sanders, married 1728. Ib. c. L. D. W., Washington, D. C.

TEN SOUTHDOLD QUERIES.—1. Who was Benjamin Tuthill, who died 10 February, 1743, in the twenty-third year of his age? He is buried at Orient, L. I. 2. Who was Major Barnabas Tuthill, son of Henry, born 1665, as Moore places him, or of Henry, born 1690, as Griffin asserts? Wanted proof of his descent. 3. What John Tuthill married Sarah Wells in 1750—was it John of Speonk? 4. What John



Tuthill married Keziah Brown in 1746? Who were their children? 5. Who was the father of John Tuthill and Deliverance Paine, *née* Tuthill, named in the will of Henry Tuthill, born 1665, died 1750—Liber 17, p. 118, New York City Wills—and whom did John marry? 6. Was Daniel Tuthill, Sr., of Jamaica, son of Joshua Tuthill of Cutchogue, really the ancestor of the late Judge W. H. Tuthill, of Tipton, Iowa? What was the name and age of the said Daniel's wife, and what was her ancestry? 7. What Daniel Tuthill married widow Jemima Petty, *née* Petty? The said Daniel was deacon at Acquebogue in 1764. Wanted, his ancestry and descendants. 8. Whom did Daniel, son of Daniel, Jr., who died in 1768, and grandson of Deacon Daniel and Mehitable Horton, marry? This Daniel may have been of Plum Island. His brothers are certainly so described. 9. Information is asked about the descendants of Daniel Tuthill who married Prudence Goldsmith, and whether he can be identified as Daniel, Sr., of Jamaica, as Daniel of Plum Island, as Deacon Daniel of Acquebogue, or whether he be distinct from them all? 10. A Richard Brown died 9 March, 1770. Griffin says son of Captain Richard and that he was drowned. The Southold Records make the son of Captain Richard born in 1708 and give his death as 23 September, 1776. Can anyone give the correct dates of Captain Richard's death, and of the death of his son Richard the fifth, and tell whether Richard fifth, or his son Richard sixth, husband of Zipporah Tuthill, was the Richard Brown of Captain Reeve's regiment at Southold during the American Revolution? All information gratefully received.

L. D. A.

VAN HOUTEN.—Mr. D. Versteeg's "Sketch of the Early History of the Reformed Dutch Church of Bergen in Jersey City, Compiled from the Ancient Church Records" [New York, 1889] frequently refers to the Van Houtens and their connections. It is stated (p. 25) that on May 1, 1708, the Vooriezer, Adrian Vermeulen, "concluded his first marriage at Bergen in presence of the Justice Helmigh Roelofse Van Houten." (See THE RECORD, Vol. XXVII., p. 154.)

C. L. D. W.

TRAYER [TRIVERS, TREVER].—David Trayer, born about 1776, of Hudson, Columbia County, N. Y.; married Mary Buys [Byce, Bise]. His family is believed to be of German Palatine origin, and to have settled in Dutchess County in the neighborhood of Rhinebeck. He had brothers, Isaac and Henry; nine children, all of whom left descendants.

I should be obliged to anyone who would put me in the way of ascertaining who David's parents were, with their place of residence.

CATHARINE M. TRAYER, 148 East 30th Street, New York.

DURYEE.—Can any one of the readers of THE RECORD assist me in finding the names of the parents of Frederick Duryee, who was born April 8, 1776, at Blawensburg, N. J., near Raritan? He had at least two brothers, named Simon and William. He married Charity Sutphen, who was born September 9, 1757. They removed to Cayuga County, N. Y., some time prior (probably) to 1790. FREDERICK DURYEE, born April 8, 1756. Died December 15, 1832. Charity Sutphen Duryee, born September 9, 1757. Children: i. George Duryee, born June 4, 1775. ii. Elizabeth Duryee, born February 12, 1777. iii. James Duryee, born February 29, 1780. iv. William Duryee, born December 27, 1784. v. Frederick Duryee, born October 28, 1788. vi. Abram Duryee, born October 28, 1790. vii. Maria (Polly) Duryee, born October 12, 1795.

Was he son of Joost Duryee, who married Maria (Van Lieu?) as given by T. G. Bergen in a contribution to the genealogy of the Duryee family in Vol. XI., No. 2, April, 1880, page 67. It is stated there that he resided at Six Mile Run, N. J. Does the name Joost when Anglicized become George?

C. C. DURYEE, M.D., Schenectady.

---

 REPLIES

CONKLING.—In looking over the number of your interesting RECORD for July, 1896, giving the genealogy of the Conkling family of East Hampton, Long Island, I observed a gap in the family history, which it is in my power to supply.

The marriage of Amy Conkling to John Stretton (p. 155) is stated, but their issue is not given. Their daughter Amy married Nathan Dayton, born in 1703 in New Haven, or East Hampton. They had eight children, one of whom was Dr. Jonathan Dayton, of Elizabethtown, New Jersey; another was Elizabeth, who married Elisha Conklin, of East Hampton, Long Island; and a daughter of this marriage, Amy, married Dr. Isaac Morse, of Elizabethtown, New Jersey.

Mrs. Nancy Wade Halsted (a granddaughter of Dr. Morse, who some years since explored the record offices and graveyards of East Hampton) furnished the writer the following notice of Mrs. Isaac Morse's history: "Her maiden name was Amy Conklin, daughter of Elizabeth DAYTON and Elisha CONKLIN, the latter a grandson of Lion Gardiner, of Gardiner's Island, through his daughter Mary, who married Elisha (? Jeremiah) CONKLIN, father of Elisha CONKLIN, her paternal ancestor. Her mother, Elizabeth Dayton, was the half-sister of Gen. Elias Dayton, and full sister of Doctor Jonathan DAYTON, of Elizabethtown, New Jersey. Amy Conklin was born at East Hampton, Long Island; but was visiting her uncle, Doctor Dayton, when the British blockaded New York. The blockade continued seven years, and the blond lassie of sixteen had meanwhile married Isaac Morse, medical student in her uncle's office; and when peace was declared she returned to her mother with three children—Joseph, Nancy, and Nathan Morse. Four other children blessed their marriage: Elizabeth (died young), Margaret Dayton, and Elizabeth, now the only surviving child, living in Louisiana." I may add that Nathan Morse, son of Isaac and Amy Morse, married Martha Crawford Nicholls. Their son, Isaac Edward Morse, married Margaretta Smith Wederstrandt. Their son, Alexander Porter Morse, married Ellen Clarke.

Will you kindly publish this note, so that it may meet the eye of Mr. Merserau, the biographer of the Conklings, and of others who may be interested in verifying its accuracy?

ALEXANDER PORTER MORSE.

DENNIS, OR DENNES.—The following, which is from the Woodbridge, New Jersey, Records, may not be an answer to the query in the April RECORD, but may furnish a clue to the information wanted.

Among the early settlers in Woodbridge were Robert, John, and Samuel Dennes.

They were probably grandsons of Thomas Dennes, who came with Winthrop in 1630.

Samuel Dennes by his wife Mary had four children, born in Woodbridge between 1672 and 1684; viz., Samuel, Robert, Sarah, and Jonathan. Samuel, Sen., married the widow Crow in 1689. Jonathan, his son, died in 1688.

Samuel, Jr., married Mary Crowell, December 3, 1695. and had Jonathan, Sarah, Mary, and Samuel, born prior to 1707.

A Jonathan Dennes by his wife Rachel had eight children, born in Woodbridge between 1677 and 1692; viz., Elizabeth, Mary, Rachel, Jonathan, Joseph, Hannah, Charles, and Sarah. And a John Dennes, probably a son of the elder John Dennes, married, April 8, 1694, Rachel Hull, daughter of Benjamin and Rachel Hull, of Piscataway, New Jersey, and had Joseph, Rachel, John, and Eunice, born prior to 1701.

I might add that the last syllable of the name was always written with an *e*; and both Samuel Dennes and his son Samuel wrote it *Dennes*, with an old-fashioned *e* that cannot be mistaken for an undotted *i*.

HUGH D. VAIL, Santa Barbara. Cal.

## CORRECTIONS.

NICOLL KETELTAS.—As all errors in published genealogies should be pointed out, I send you the following. The error is in the book entitled "The Descendants of John Nicoll of Islip, England, who died A.D. 1467, by Edward Holland Nicoll," 1894. On page 28 the following will be found, "Eleventh Generation the children of William Nicoll 3rd. and Joanna D'Honneur were: Charity born 27th March 1753 died 10th September 1816. Married Garret Keteltas of N. Y. but left no issue" &c. &c. The expression "but left no issue" is ambiguous, from which two constructions can be put. First, that she had issue; second, that she left no descendants, or that she had no issue. Put whichever construction you will upon it, the statement is erroneous, for she had descendants now living in Brooklyn, at least one great-grand-

son from her granddaughter Georgiana who has several children besides ; at least one great-great-granddaughter from her granddaughter Mary—both daughters of her son William Nicoll Keteltas and his Wife Maria Williams. The date of death of Charity Keteltas is also erroneous according to the Bible record.

Among the papers I was allowed to inspect were the certificate of marriage of William N. Keteltas ; certificate of Membership in Lodge No. 20, Free and Accepted Masons, Crown Anchor Tavern, Liverpool, dated 3d March, 1797 ; certificate of nomination and appointment of William N. Keteltas as one of the Firemen of the City of N. Y., dated May 16th, 1803, with certificate indorsed thereon dated 9th November, 1809, certifying he was then and had been an acting member of Fire Company No. 18 from date of appointment to date of this certificate.

The following is a copy of the Family record of Gerret Keteltas, copied from Bible in the possession of William Nicoll Buckley, Brooklyn, N. Y.

"Gerret Keteltas was born in N. Y. the first of Jan. 1743-9. Charity Nicoll daughter of William Nicoll Esq. of Islip was born Mch. 27th, 1753 at Eleven O'clock night and was married to Gerret Keteltas the fifth of November 1771 by the Rev. John Greaton.

"William Nicoll Keteltas was born in N. Y. the 20th Feb. 1773 at half past nine in the evening and was baptised the Friday evening following in the New Dutch Church by the Rev. Dr. Jo. Henry Livingston, his sponsors were Elizabeth Keteltas and William Nicoll Esq.

"Peter Keteltas was born in N. Y. the 25th Dec. 1774 at half past nine in the morning and was baptised the Sunday evening following in the New Dutch church by the Rev. Dr. Archibald Ladlie, his sponsors were Elizabeth Keteltas and Peter Keteltas.

"Oct. 10th, 1776 Departed this life my son Peter Keteltas.

"Peter Keteltas was born at Islip the 19th Dec. 1778 at half past 12 O'clock at night and was baptised in Stratford Conn. by the Rev. Mr. Leming May 1/1785.

"Joanna Keteltas was born the 10th day of April at 4 O'clock in the morning in N. Y. 1782 and was baptised by the Rev. Mr. Leming in Stratford the 1st. May 1785.

"Samuel Keteltas was born Nov. 6th, 1786 on Monday evening at half past eight O'clock and was baptised the 9th day of August A.D. 1809.

"Benjamin Keteltas was born on the 13th, Jan. 1791 at half past one P.M. baptised by Bishop Moore 5th. Feb. 1804.

"John Keteltas was born July 22, 1793 died

"Eliza and Glorianna Keteltas were born Dec. 11th, 1794 these twins were baptised by Bishop Moore 5th. Feb. 1804.

"Gerret Keteltas departed this life on Saturday morning 9th June 1810 at 6 O'clock aged 61 years and 5 months.

"Charity Keteltas departed this life on Friday morning the 20th, Oct. 1820 6 O'clock aged 65 years and 6 months."

As I was interested in tracing the descendants of but one of the daughters of William Nicoll Keteltas, I have not attempted to trace any other branch, but here give copy of his marriage certificate, which is as follows :

"William Nicoll Keteltas of the Parish of Liverpool, Gentleman, and Maria Williams of the same place, Spinster were married in the Parish Church of St. Peter, in Liverpool aforesaid on the first day of October in the Year of Our Lord 1795.

"By me. Sam. Renshaw Rector."

From the year 1800 to 1807 I find his name in the New York directory, a part of this time as a china, glass, and crockery merchant at No. 173 Water Street.

I did not succeed in finding the Bible of William N. Keteltas, but learned he certainly had the following named children :

Mary Keteltas, who married in New York Maurice Lemon.

Edward Keteltas.

Georgiana Keteltas, born in New York, 1802, died at Grand Rapids, Michigan, 28th of February, 1876; married, first, Harry Buckley ; married, secondly, Gilbert S. Herbert.

In 1811 I find in the New York directory that Charity Keteltas, widow, was residing at No. 46 Essex Street. J. W. S. DEY, 121 E. 24th Street.

EDWARD DUNSCOMB.—Pages 186 and 187 (1895), vol. 26, N. Y. REC., the correct date of birth is given (May 23, 1754). He died November 12, 1814, æ. sixty (not sixty-eight as in the catalogue). His age at graduation from King's College was *twenty*, not *twenty-eight* as printed.

WILLIAM LITTLE.

NEW YORK, June 7, 1897.

## OBITUARIES.

KING.—William Lewis King, one of the best known citizens of Morristown, N. J., died at his home on Morris Street, March 18, 1897, at the advanced age of ninety-one.

Mr. King was of early Colonial ancestry (ante, Vol. XIV., p. 50), being a descendant in the seventh generation of *William*<sup>1</sup> and Dorothy (Hayne) King of Salem, Mass., through *Samuel*<sup>2</sup> and Frances (Ludlam) King of Southold, L. I., *John*<sup>3</sup> and Katherine (Osborne) King of Southold, *Constant*<sup>4</sup> and Phebe (Horton) King of Black River, N. J., *Frederick*<sup>5</sup> and Catherine (Ayers) King of Morristown and *Henry*<sup>6</sup> and Charlotte (Morrell) King of Morristown.

William Lewis King was born in Morristown, January 30, 1806, and was the youngest of five brothers, all of whom he survived. He received his education at the Morris Academy, and in 1824 went to Richmond, Va., where he associated in business with his brother, Henry King.

Mr. King married, June 1, 1840, Mary Dabney, daughter of Edward and Mary (Dabney) Hallem of Richmond, and had two daughters, both of whom died without issue.

In 1843 Mr. King became a member of the firm of Naylor and Co., the American branch of the famous steel manufacturers of Sheffield, England, and remained a partner until 1862, when he retired from active business.

On his return from Europe in 1867, after an absence of five years, Mr. King purchased the Lewis property in Morristown, where he resided until his death. He was for many years connected with the National Iron Bank and Morris County Savings Bank, and was a Trustee of the South Street Presbyterian Church; he was also Vice-President of the Washington Association, a Trustee of the Old Ladies' Home, which he founded, and of the Charities Aid Association of New York City.

The Morristown Library and Lyceum is an enduring monument of Mr. King's zeal and benevolence, and he served as its President from the beginning until his death.

Funeral services were held in the Presbyterian church, and Rev. Albert Erdman, D.D., in a fitting tribute to Mr. King's memory, said: "Among the elements of his character we note first of all, and dominating all, his single-hearted Christian rectitude. Religion with him was not a mere profession or merely the adornment of an otherwise upright life; it entered into every fibre of his soul, it gave shape and color to every act of his life, he was always and only a thorough Christian gentleman."

Mr. King was buried in the family plot in the old burial ground connected with the First Presbyterian Church, Morristown. R. K.

John Van Schaick Lansing Pruyn, Jr., born in Florence, June 6, 1896, died at Albany, N. Y., May 17, 1897. He was the son of John V. L. Pruyn (223 Pruyn Genealogy, xiv., 63, RECORD) and Cornelia Van Rensselaer Erving, who were married June 11, 1895, at Grace Church Chantry, New York, and grandson of the late John V. L. Pruyn and Harriet C. Turner.

The members of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society sympathize sincerely with the parents in this bereavement. Mr. John V. L. Pruyn is a life member of the Society and is esteemed for his many noble qualities.

## BOOK NOTICES.

GENEALOGY AND HISTORY OF A PART OF THE NEWBURY ADAMS FAMILY, FORMERLY OF DEVONSHIRE, ENG. By I. Smith Adams. Calais, Me., 1895. 8vo pamphlet, pp. 61.

In a most egoistic introduction to this little work, the reader is informed that the data contained in the succeeding pages were obtained from reliable sources, mostly manuscripts; also that the author has neither the time nor the means to publish all the information he has gathered on the subject since June 2, 1859.

The American progenitor of the family, it seems, was "Robert Adams, a tailor, born in Devonshire, Eng., in 1601," and had nine children. Then follows a genealogy of his descendants, including in its scope the dates of the husbands and wives

of each generation. All this information is set down in convenient form for reference, and, together with the ancestry of wives of the Newbury Adams family, with biographical sketches of several members of the family and with genealogical reference tables, constitutes a little pamphlet which bears on every page the evidence of patient labor. It is greatly to be hoped the descendants of this family will assist in this praiseworthy labor, and give to us the benefit of a more complete publication of the author's manuscript.

H. C., JR.

A PARTIAL RECORD OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN TEFFT, OF PORTSMOUTH, R. I., AND THE NEARLY COMPLETE RECORD OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOHN TIFFT, OF NASSAU, N. Y. By Maria E. (Maxon) Tift. Buffalo, N. Y., 1896. 8vo, cloth.

Here is a pretty specimen of the bookmaker's art that challenges the reader's attention to its neat and dainty cover ere he proceeds to peruse the contents. There he is not to be disappointed, for the work easily bears out the author's statement that it represents a great deal of labor and study which, when directed toward the shores of England, have been fruitless.

The American ancestry of the family begins with William Tefte, of Boston, whose will is appended. Then proceeds the genealogy in the usual fashion of numbering, with each individual family of father, mother, and children recorded between red lines, with marginal figures for ready reference.

In these days of genealogical art and science a family history without an index is worse than useless. The reader is just about to consign this work to that class of pretty but useless books, after a search for an index, when, in a pocket on the inside of the back cover, he finds a most complete index detached from the book and most convenient in form.

This work is certainly well gotten up, and shows care and thought bestowed on both the book itself and on the subject matter.

H. C., JR.

ANCIENT FAMILIES OF BOHEMIA MANOR: THEIR HOMES AND THEIR GRAVES. By Rev. Charles Payson Mallery, Wilmington, Del., 1888. 8vo, cloth. Copies may be had for \$1.25 by addressing the author at 940 East 177th Street, New York City.

I truly regret that there is not more space allotted to me in which to review this most interesting book, interesting alike to the general reader as to those whose ancestors dwelt on the banks of the Bohemia River. It is history, it is tradition, it is genealogy and biography, all told in a charming story of a doughty Bohemian surveyor and his descendants.

H. C., JR.

THE PALATINE OR GERMAN IMMIGRATION TO NEW YORK AND PENNSYLVANIA. A paper read before the Wyoming Historical and Genealogical Society. By Rev. Sanford H. Cobb, of Albany, N. Y. Printed for the Society. Wilkesbarre, Pa. 1897. 30 pp.

This is a brief sketch of an important episode in the colonial history of this country. The subject presents many features of interest not found in the accounts of the better known Holland and French colonizers. It will come as a surprise to all who have not given this subject special attention, to be informed that in the first half of the eighteenth century there came to these shores from the one small Rhine province of Germany, known as the Lower Palatinate, more than 30,000 immigrants. Driven from their own fair and fertile country by the successive invasions of the French and Spanish armies, an advance emigration of some 15,000 took refuge in England before the end of 1709, and during a period of about two years were cared for by the English government at an enormous expense. During this period a large number were distributed through England, and small detachments were sent to Virginia and the Carolinas, but it was not until 1710 that "the largest single emigration to this country in the colonial period" left England. This consisted of about 3,000 Palatines, who embarked in ten vessels, Col. Robert Hunter, who had been appointed Governor of New York, sailing at the same time. It is estimated that, owing to the long voyage and much sickness, not more than 2,400 survived, and by the middle of July, 1710, were encamped on Governor's Island. The struggle of the Palatines to obtain land for a settlement makes a recital full of pathos and woe, and covers a period of ten years, during which time they were first along the Hudson, at Livingston Manor and near Saugerties, and later in Schoharie, where, though they would have remained, their oppression by the patentees again broke up their settlement, and fully two-thirds of their number were compelled to move fur-

ther into the wilderness. One part removed to the Mohawk, the other to Pennsylvania, following the Indian trail over the mountains, about 1722, from Schoharie through the Wyoming Valley, and settled not far from the present city of Harrisburg. Here at last these poor Palatines found peace, and to this settlement during the next twenty years thousands of their kinsmen came. The history of their life while in New York State shows that they were industrious, sturdy pioneers, who rendered good service in the defence of the province. General Herkimer, whose record in the Revolution is well known, was a son of a Palatine emigrant. Another Palatine to whom the country owes a debt of gratitude was John Peter Zenger, who was apprenticed to New York's first printer, William Bradford, and who afterwards himself became a well-known printer and fought to success a battle for the freedom of the press. We are pleased to learn from the pamphlet here reviewed that the author hopes soon to publish a book on the same subject, and we bespeak for it a hearty welcome from those who appreciate scholarly contributions to the history of the colonial period.

B. W. P.

FIRST BOOK OF RECORDS OF THE TOWN OF PEPPERELLBOROUGH, NOW THE CITY OF SACO. Printed by vote of the City Council, March 18, 1895. Portland, Me.: The Thurston Print, 1896. Svo, pp. 300.

Although the present volume contains no very early records, it is a welcome addition to this important class of genealogical literature. It is clearly printed, and deserves special praise for its very full indexes. It was not until 1762 that the present city of Saco was set off from Biddeford and became an independent town. The records consist of what appears to be a complete list of marriages and intentions, births and deaths, during the period from 1792 to 1840. The following are some of the names that appear in the records with the greatest frequency:

Berry, Bryant, Cleaves, Cole, Dennett, Foss, Libby, Milliken, Patterson, Redlon, Sawyer, Scamman.

B. W. P.

THE RICHMOND FAMILY, 1594-1896, AND PRE-AMERICAN ANCESTORS, 1040-1594. By Joshua Bailey Richmond, member of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. With facsimiles of Signatures, Commissions, and other Documents. Boston: Published by the Compiler, MDCCCXCVII. Russet leather and canvas, pp. 614. Heintzemann press, Boston. W. B. Clarke & Co., Agents, Park St., corner of Tremont, Boston, Mass.

This is one of the largest and one of the finest genealogies which has lately appeared. It is a work of art throughout. Mr. Joshua Bailey Richmond, the compiler, has been at work for some time, and the collections made in the same line were purchased by him from Rev. J. B. R. Walker. It comprises the names of 8,560 male and female Richmonds, and over 1,100 descendants of other names. These represent a small number when compared with the vast communities which will be helped and gratified by the work, which has been laborious, is a satisfaction, and will ever be an honor to the author. The illustrations and facsimiles (eighteen insertions) are worthy of the book in which they appear; the author has recognized the fact that next to owning the original document is the possession of a reproduction, and this not only distributes the satisfaction, but makes the destruction of the evidence impossible. A facsimile cannot be changed at the will of the interested, or injured by the mistake of the printer or copyist; it stands as the image in the mirror, with all its beauties and all its faults exact. There is a good index, 70 pages, in three columns. The author, whose address is 114 State Street, Room 3, Boston, should be encouraged by his relations who owe him so much. The price is \$7.50, certainly not more than two-thirds the cost. We hope the book will have the large sale it deserves.

ELDRIDGE GENEALOGY: A RECORD OF SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM ELDRIDGE OF YARMOUTH. By Zoeth S. Eldredge. Boston: Printed for private circulation. 1896. Svo, pp. 35.

This pamphlet is reprinted from the article in the *New England Historic Genealogical Register* of January, 1897. Many will be very glad to have it in this form who have not the set, and those who have will find in the separate form it is often available when in the volume it might be useless. We have seen the value of reprints and always welcome them.

INTERNATIONAL LAW: A SIMPLE STATEMENT OF ITS PRINCIPLES. By Herbert Wolcott Bowen. G. P. Putnam's Sons. 1896. 12mo, cloth, pp. 165.

We are under obligation to Mr. Clarence Winthrop Bowen for this interesting

and instructive book by his brother on a subject that is now important to individuals as well as nations.

**BROOKLINE : THE HISTORY OF A FAVORED TOWN.** By Charles Knowles Bolton, Librarian of the Public Library. Illustrated. The Riverdale Press, Brookline, Massachusetts. Published by C. A. N. Spencer. 1897. Cloth, 12mo, pp. 213.

This interesting little book is the first attempt to make a history of a town which is part of the metropolis of the Commonwealth. The book treats of Colonial and Revolutionary times. Brief mention is made of the early families, the town's part in the civil war, the schools, churches, and libraries. There are lists of Grantees, 1635-1648 ; Citizens in 1679 ; Founders of the Church, 1717 ; Soldiers in the Civil War, Postmasters and Library Trustees. There is an index, 13 pages, a map, and 28 illustrations, mostly views and buildings, with some portraits.

**JAMES G. BIRNEY AND HIS TIMES : THE GENESIS OF THE REPUBLICAN PARTY, WITH SOME ACCOUNT OF ABOLITION MOVEMENTS IN THE SOUTH BEFORE 1828.** By William Birney, ex-Brevet Major-General U. S. Vols. New York : D. Appleton & Co. 1890. 12mo, cloth, pp. 443.

The time has arrived when this subject can be studied dispassionately, and as a pioneer and representative man, Birney is entitled to be remembered. Candidates and those who do not survive until their object is attained are in danger of being lost to history unless some friend prepares a biography.

**LUDLAM GENEALOGY : A GENEALOGY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM LUDLAM OF SOUTHAMPTON, LONG ISLAND.** By Julia Parish Ludlam. 1896. American Bank Note Company, New York, 56,392. Cloth, 9 $\frac{3}{4}$  × 12, pp. 52.

This superb volume is elegantly printed on heavy paper ; begins with the three emigrant brothers who came from Matlock, Derbyshire, England, to Boston, 1640, and settled at Southampton, L. I. The sketch of the family is confined to two pages ; three pages are given to the will of William Ludlam, Sr., the first will recorded in New York, and dated April 27, 1665, and the succeeding pages are strictly genealogical, with almost no biography or history except the dates of birth, marriage, and death, with the name of husband or wife, sometimes the occupation, and generally the place of burial.

The arrangement is without numbers, either individual or generation, except that the generation is printed out above each individual, and again it appears with the addition "children" over the children in each case. This necessitates the repetition every time of the names of the parents, by which the line can be traced, but not as readily as in the plan used in *THE RECORD*. There is a double-column index of seven pages, which completes a book that will be much prized by a great many.

**PARISH GENEALOGY : A GENEALOGY OF THE DESCENDANTS OF MATTHEW PARISH OF OYSTER BAY, LONG ISLAND.** American Bank Note Company, 58,554. 1897. Cloth, 9 $\frac{3}{4}$  × 12, pp. 31. This is a companion to the Ludlam—similar and by the same author. It has an illuminated arms of the Parish family as a frontispiece and a double-column index of seven pages.

**A BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCH OF WILLIAM CHESEBROUGH, THE FIRST WHITE SETTLER OF STONINGTON, CONN.** By Amos S. Chesebrough, D.D., Saybrook, Conn. Hartford, Conn. 1893. Pamphlet, pp. 25.

Every biography should give at least three generations ; to wit, the parents and children of the subject. In this case the parents were unknown, so the author has added two generations of descendants through three of his sons.

**THE EARLY RECORDS OF THE TOWN OF LUNENBURG, MASS., INCLUDING THAT PART WHICH IS NOW FITCHBURG, 1719-1764.** A complete transcript of the town meetings and selectmen's records, contained in the first two books of the General Records of the town previous to the year 1764. Compiled by Walter A. Davis, City Clerk, Fitchburg. Published by authority of the City Council, 1896. Svo, cloth, pp. 384.

The title gives full information as to the scope and contents of this book. Lunenburg's beginning as the New South Town, west of Groton, called Turkey Hills in 1719, is shown in the survey and allotment covering over 200 pages ; pages 245-265 give the intentions of marriage ; the births follow, pages 271-338 ; then the deaths, 341-350 ; these records are not only secure, but within the reach of the interested ; and as time goes on and families scatter, no one can tell who is not

interested in any of the old settlements of New England. There is an index, pages 355-381, which completes the work. The press work, by the Sentinel Printing Co., Fitchburg, is good; there are some excellent facsimiles; the paper is finely calendered and the entire book pleasing.

1646-1896. THE FIRST CHURCH OF CHRIST (CONGREGATIONAL), OLD SAYBROOK, CONN. The Celebration of the Two Hundred and Fiftieth Anniversary, Wednesday, July 1, 1896. Historical Review and Addresses. Middletown, Conn.: J. S. Stewart, Printer and Bookbinder. 1896. Cloth, 5½ x 9, pp. 132.

In this volume we have, with the account of the celebration, the history of the church; the latter, the main attraction of the book to those whose interest arises from the residence and associations of ancestors, fills some eighty pages, and is a valuable contribution. It must be remembered it is a history of the church and not the town, but much that concerns the one also relates to the other; in fact, the two were often one and the same in the Puritan settlements of New England.

Saybrook was a separate colony for about eight years, and was merged in Connecticut, as New Haven was afterwards, perhaps a result of the desire and necessity for a more perfect union, hastened in this case by the failure of the Warwick patentees, except Fenwick, to join them, and he remained but a short time; the departure of his predecessor (as commander of the fort), Lion Gardiner; and the exodus of Mason and his associates to found the city of Norwich.

Saybrook has had other disappointments. It was the nominal seat of the Collegiate school which became the College at New Haven, Yale University. The seceding party has grown into the city of Norwich. That part east of the river is now in New London County, and while the population has increased somewhat, some of the villages within it are better known and more important to-day than that which bears the old name; while in Ohio, Saybrook, New Lyme, and the settlements of New Connecticut are increasing with a steady growth.

1375 to 1897. THE DIRECT ANCESTRY AND POSTERITY OF JUDGE CHARLES TOWNSEND, A PIONEER OF BUFFALO, N. Y. WITH BIOGRAPHIES OF THE INDIVIDUALS OF THE NINETEEN SUCCESSIVE GENERATIONS THUS INCLUDED, AND OTHER MATTERS OF INTEREST TO THE TOWNSEND FAMILY. By Rev. Charles Townsend, Orange, N. J. 1897. Paper, 7 x 9, pp. 62.

There is an excellent preface in which he recognizes the work of Charles H. Townsend, of New Haven, and Mary E. Perkins, of Norwich. He does not claim to include the entire family but only the direct line from Roger de Townshende, 1375, to the descendants of Judge Townsend, of Buffalo. There is one unfortunate omission; no book of this class, large or small, should be issued without an index, for it ends its usefulness to everyone whose engagements will not permit him to read the book through; moreover, books of this kind are at most read through but once, and should be fitted for hurried consultation by the mass of investigators who only use the index in most cases. The paper and press work are excellent, with broad margins untrimmed. Thirty-six pages treat of the ancestry of Charles Townsend (1786-1847), grandfather of the author; the remainder of the pamphlet is given to the descendants, sixty-nine in number, through six children, two sons and four daughters, the latter bearing the names Stone, Wilson, Rich, and Rosseel, all included in three generations.

EVIDENCES OF THE WINTHROPS OF GROTON, COUNTY SUFFOLK, ENGLAND, AND OF FAMILIES IN AND NEAR THAT COUNTY WITH WHOM THEY INTERMARRIED. Privately printed, 1894-1896. Half bound. Marble sides, gilt top. 9½ x 12.

This volume comprises the first four parts of Suffolk Manorial Families, by Jos. Jas. Muskett, a valuable periodical privately printed in Exeter, England. Mr. Robert C. Winthrop, Jr., who aided Mr. Muskett in the original publication by furnishing material from the Winthrop Papers, has bound and provided fifty sets, with separate title-page and contents, for deposit in suitable libraries. The copy donated to the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society is No. 38. The only suggestion we shall venture to make is, it is a pity so fine a book has no index.

HISTORY OF MONTVILLE, CONN., FORMERLY THE NORTH PARISH OF NEW LONDON, FROM 1640 TO 1896. Compiled and arranged by Henry A. Baker, Hartford, Conn. Press of the Case Lockwood and Brainard Company. 1896. Svo, cloth, pp. 727.



This valuable contribution to the list of town histories will introduce a name not on the map; and while the gazetteer speaks of towns in Maine and Ohio, and a village in New Jersey, of that name, this is described as a station on the N. L., W. and P. R. R., but nevertheless it has a history. The history as we find it in this volume begins with the Pequots and Mohegans. There are accounts of the Pequot war, the friendship of Uncas with the whites, the death of Miantinoh, the alienation of Indian lands to settlers and the subsequent litigations. Frequent mention is made of one of whom Bishop Huntington speaks, in "Two Ways of Treating the Indian Problem," thus: "A letter came to me from the distinguished English preacher Jas. Martineau, inquiring the authorship of the anonymous hymn in our old Collection, beginning: 'Now the shades of night are gone.' It was only after a long search that I discovered the writer to be Samson Occum, an Indian minister, who died late in the last century in Central New York. For one I find that book, which we all prize as the ripest expression of an adoring Christendom, more precious still for knowing that into its manifold harmony there comes this voice from another one of the nations and kindreds and tongues that shall stand before the throne." Dr. Eliot informs the writer that this beautiful hymn has disappeared from the Hymnal of the Church notwithstanding this indorsement. Mr. Occum preached in England and Scotland, devoting collections which Lord Dartmouth assisted him to make, amounting to \$50,000, to the Indian School at Lebanon, Conn., which was removed and became Dartmouth College.

Pages 100 to 602 give genealogical accounts of families, resident in this town, named: Parish, Darrow, Bolles, Congdon, Fargo, Comstock, Baker, Rogers, Browning, Vibber, Green, Chester, Manwaring, Turner, Vallet, Scholfield, Atwell, Austin, Smith, Leffingwell, Latimer, Holmes, Dolbeare, Rudd, Fellowes, Champlin, Wickwire, Fox, Fitch, Bradford, Otis, Stebbins, Hill, Allen, Palmer, Parker, Vincent, Lyon, Dart, Williams, Maples, Newbury, Chapel, Haughton, Lester, Bailey, Adgate, Whaley, Church, Allyn, Avery, Bliss, Copp, Crocker, Chapman, Cardwell, Denison, Gardner, Hillhouse, Jewitt, Loomis, Raymond, Richards, Swaddle, Thompson, Tuttle, Alden. These, though brief, make valuable additions to Connecticut family genealogies. We wish they had been arranged alphabetically and that the author had added a full index; this consists of seven pages (double column) of family names appearing in the genealogies only. There are lists of the men of Montville who served in the Revolution, War of 1812, and Civil War; there are also lists of officials and physicians. In the appendix are notes of Chapman, Walden, Gustin, Willoughby, Prince, Brown, Nelson, Whiting, and Noyes. This book proves that much interesting history may be collected, even of places unknown except within a small radius; and we hope many will be induced to gather for preservation the history and genealogies of their towns. What better monument can one create?

PUBLISHERMENTS, MARRIAGES, BIRTHS AND DEATHS FROM THE EARLIER RECORDS OF GORHAM, MAINE. Compiled by Marquis F. King, President of the Maine Genealogical Society. Maine Genealogical Society, Portland, Maine, 1897. Cloth.

The cut of the Town Monument is shown, with copy of the inscriptions commemorating the fact that this town was named after Capt. John Gorham, who died "from exposure in the expedition against the Narragansett Indians." The "Wast Book," a copy of which appears for the first time in this issue, shows that he died from wounds. Gorham, as the monument tells us, is one of seven townships granted by General Court in 1732 to Capt. John Gorham and 119 others. There is an introduction by the learned compiler, and faithful copies of the town records, which the community, resident and distant, will find valuable. The compilation reflects honor on the town as well as the author.

"OLD NEWBURY": HISTORICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES. By John J. Currier. Illustrated. Boston: Damrell and Upham, 1896. Cloth, pp. 729.

The author need have no hesitation in offering this book to the public. It is a work to be proud of. Its clear type and fine illustrations create a favorable impression before its pages are read. The contents are history, geography, biography, combined in a very pleasing *tout ensemble*. One dare not particularize where there is so much; the names of Sewall and Cushing at the bar, Parton and Cooke among writers, Dummer and Felton in education, Garrison Whitefield and the host of heroes identified with the town, and recorded here, insures something to interest everyone.

THE DOTEY-DOTEN FAMILY IN AMERICA. DESCENDANTS OF EDWARD DOTY, AN EMIGRANT BY THE *Mayflower*, 1620. Compiled by Ethan Allen Doty.

"The fathers sleep, but men remain as wise, as true, and brave as they:  
Why count the loss, and not the gain? The best is that we have to day."

—*Our Country*.

Brooklyn, N. Y.: Published for the Author, 1897. 9½ x 5¾, cloth.

This work, which Mr. Doty has now finished after a quarter of a century of labor, brings together thousands of descendants of the Pilgrims in a very satisfactory arrangement. The time taken from a busy life to render such a service to one's kindred is more than many suppose; in fact, few realize the duty of aiding the party who undertakes such a work by every means in their power. The experience of the author, who tells us he has written over five thousand letters, and received about two thousand two hundred replies, is the same in every case. Why is fifty per cent. of the time, money, and effort represented by this correspondence thrown away without response, when no genealogist ever expects to be repaid for his work, and only a few ever receive back the amount of the publisher's bill? The book will be ready July 1st. The price is \$3. As the edition is limited, we advise an early application for copies. Address, Ethan Allen Doty, 70 Duane Street, New York. The arrangement is substantially THE RECORD plan. The index is full. No one should delay to secure it who is included, for his children and grandchildren will all want copies one of these days. Then the increased demand will add to the value.

LAMBERT JANSE VAN ALSTYNE AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS. By one of them. Amenia, N. Y.: Walsh & Griffen, Printers. 1897. Cloth, 7 x 9½, pp. 142.

Mr. Lawrence Van Alstyne, of Sharon, Conn., the author, is an industrious and intelligent genealogist. He says: "These notes being the result of much letter writing and some personal inquiry along the line of my direct ancestor, Lambert Janse Van Alstyne, are now brought together for the purpose of showing how little I have learned, and how much I would be glad to learn concerning them." We believe this is the best way to get what others know, and hope he will be amply rewarded. There is an index of twenty pages, and altogether it is a good contribution to genealogical literature. The price is \$2.50, post paid.

THE WALWORTHS OF AMERICA, COMPRISING FIVE CHAPTERS OF FAMILY HISTORY, WITH ADDITIONAL CHAPTERS OF GENEALOGY. By Clarence A. Walworth. Published by the Weed Parsons Printing Co., Albany, N. Y. 1897. Cloth, 8vo, pp. vi, 196.

Perhaps the best idea of this book can be got from a paragraph out of the preface: "I have not aimed to present the descendants of Wm. Walworth, the emigrant, as a drilled corps of dry skeletons or spectres, rising from the ground, remaining in sight long enough to beget each other, and then sinking out of sight again like grim ghosts. I have tried to put some life into them where history or tradition would give me any honest flesh to put on them." He speaks of his fondness for Groton, and concludes: "If this book of mine carries with it any ambitious hope, it is that its pages may help to make the good old town better known and dearer to all who carry this ancestral current in their veins." The reverend author is the eldest son of Chancellor Reuben Hyde Walworth, who was a pioneer among American genealogists, and so comes naturally by the work, notwithstanding his antipathy to the dry statistics of the study. He has made a readable, instructive book; the dates are not omitted, neither is it padded with tradition, but plenty of biography and history. There is an index of descendants, and another of their husbands and wives, making twenty-seven pages. It is not on THE RECORD plan, but the type work is attractive; there are also several portraits and views, which materially helps any publication. We do not know if it is offered for sale, but it will be sought for.

GREAT COMMANDERS. GENERAL GRANT. By James Grant Wilson. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1897. With Portrait and Many Illustrations. 8vo, pp. 390.

Few could have been better equipped for writing this book than its author. Much experience in biographical work, an acquaintance long continued and somewhat intimate with the famous general and his family, and considerable familiarity with military affairs may be mentioned as qualifications possessed by General Wilson for this work.

The earlier and later events of General Grant's life are not minutely related, but as it were in a frame to show with greater distinctness the qualities and merits of the great commander—their evolution and culmination. The history of the war is succinctly given. Numerous maps and facsimiles add greatly to the interest of the narrative. It is not easy to refrain from the wish that the book were larger.

## SOCIETY NOTICE.

THE New York Genealogical Society has had a very successful season. Papers have been read by Rev. M. E. Dwight on Ancestry of Jno. Drake ; Prof. Daniel Murray on the Anti-Rent Episode in New York ; Gen. Wilson on An Acadian Governor ; Isaac Laurence, Esq., Diplomacy and Diplomatsists ; Col. Fred. D. Grant, Grant's Campaign of '64 and '65 ; Wm. Nelson, Esq., Customs of the Dutch Settlers of New Jersey ; Capt. Jas. Parker, The Paiker and Kearney Families of New Jersey ; T. Astley Atkins, Esq., Dudley Atkins [Tyng], The Colonial Reporter ; and Gen. Egbert L. Viele, Incidents of a Genealogical Tour.

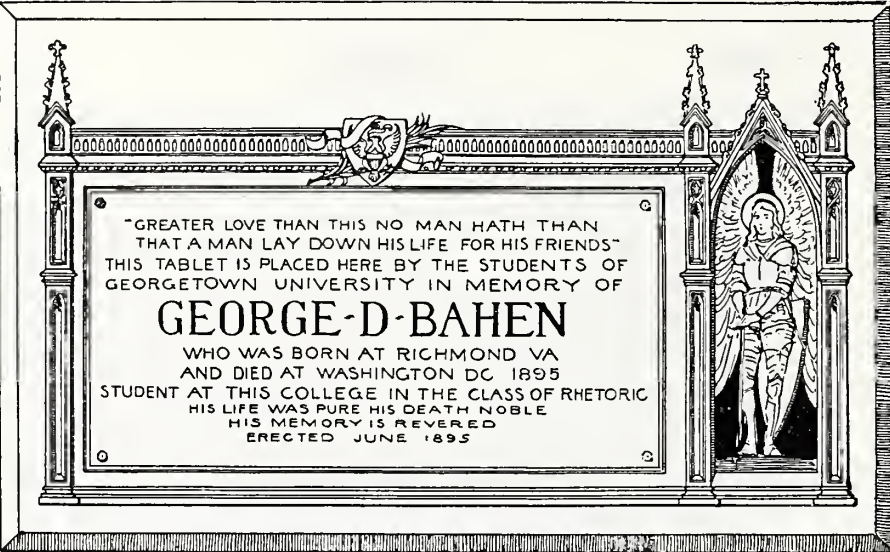
The Society has received from the Secretary the composite group, *War Veterans Seventh Regiment*, one hundred and sixty-one portraits taken between 1861 and '65, of whom forty-two were killed in the war or have died since ; 20 x 30, with key, both framed ; also from Gen. Viele, life-size bust of Gen. Grant.

The office of Necrologist has been created, and Dr. Henry R. Stiles elected thereto. The Board of Trustees has ordered a memorial tablet in honor of Mrs. Elizabeth Underhill Coles, by whose generous bequest the Society secured its building. A bronze reproduction of the seal was also ordered for the outside of the building.

The names of the contributors to the Fireproof Library building are repeated here, because there have been additions since the publication, and the donations now amount to \$4,000, divided as follows : Two of \$1,000, from Jas. J. Goodwin and Cornelius Vanderbilt ; two of \$500, from Samuel Burhans and Mrs. Henry Herman ; one of \$200, from Wm. Watts Sherman ; and eight of \$100, from G. S. Coddington, H. T. Drowne, E. A. Hurry, Mrs. W. H. Lee, Mrs. Russell Sage, Frederick D. Thompson, Mrs. R. W. Townsend, and Gen. J. G. Wilson.

The *Magazine Daughters of the Revolution* has been merged in THE RECORD, and the material heretofore collected for it will be used in this publication as opportunity offers. The Editor of that Magazine feels compelled to relinquish her work, in consequence of her daughter's absence, and, being a member of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, will transfer her support and collections to THE RECORD. "Silent Witnesses" will be continued from the *Magazine* in THE RECORD. The *Magazine Daughters of the Revolution* first appeared as *The Gotham Monthly* ; Vols. II. and III. were published under the name *Adams Magazine of General Literature*. Under the recent name three volumes have been issued. It printed in attractive form family genealogies, colonial records, Revolutionary history, deeds, wills, letters, etc., until the present year. It was also the organ of the Daughters and Dames of the Revolution and Order of Descendants of Colonial Governors.

We shall hope to welcome as subscribers all who enjoyed its pages and gave it their patronage ; and while we are not connected with any of the Patriotic Hereditary Societies, our Society is the patron of all of them, and ours is the only American genealogical publication outside of New England which can boast a history over a quarter-century in duration. This number and the next will be sent to those whose names are sent to us by the former Editor of that Magazine. Thereafter, the subscription price will be the same to all—\$2.00 per annum.



"GREATER LOVE THAN THIS NO MAN HATH THAN  
THAT A MAN LAY DOWN HIS LIFE FOR HIS FRIENDS"  
THIS TABLET IS PLACED HERE BY THE STUDENTS OF  
GEORGETOWN UNIVERSITY IN MEMORY OF

**GEORGE D. BAHEN**

WHO WAS BORN AT RICHMOND VA  
AND DIED AT WASHINGTON DC 1895  
STUDENT AT THIS COLLEGE IN THE CLASS OF RHETORIC  
HIS LIFE WAS PURE HIS DEATH NOBLE  
HIS MEMORY IS REVERED  
ERECTED JUNE 1895

· HERALDIC · HISTORICAL ·  
AND  
MEMORIAL · TABLETS

Recently executed by J. & R. LAMB, 59 Carmine Street, New York



IN MEMORY OF  
**HAMILTON W. ROBINSON**

BORN NOV. 25 1814 DIED APRIL 7 1879

JUDGE OF THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS FOR  
THE CITY AND COUNTY OF NEW YORK 1870-1879

AN HONOR TO THE JUDICIARY AND TO OUR PROFESSION

HIS URBANITY AND SINCERITY ENDEARED HIM TO US; HIS PROBITY

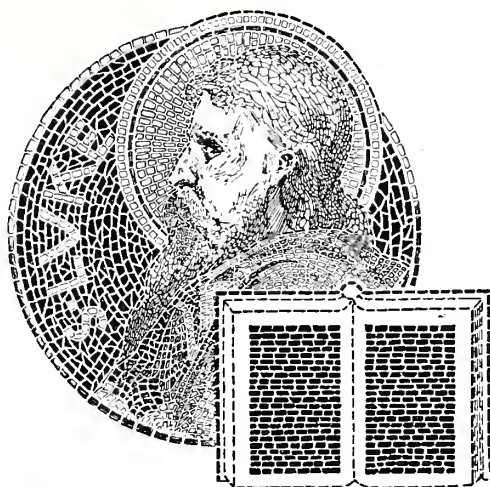
HIS LEARNING AND HIS FAITHFULNESS TO DUTY COMMANDED

UNIVERSAL RESPECT; WE THEREFORE ASANT RESOLUTIONS OF

HIS WELL SPEAK THE TO REVERE HIS MEMORY AS

AN ABLE AND UPRIGHT JUDGE

RESOLUTIONS OF BEACH AND BAR APRIL 24 1879



**M**essrs. J. & R. Lamb,  
ESTABLISHED A. D. 1857.  
MEMORIALISTS

IN · MOSAIC · MARBLE · BRONZE · & C.

FINE · EXAMPLES · OF

OLD · HERALDIC · AND · MEMORIAL · BRASSES · AFTER  
THE · ENGLISH · SCHOOL.

Handbook of Tablets Free by Mail.

Handbook of Monuments Free by Mail.

WAREROOMS, 59 CARMINE STREET, NEW YORK.

METAL AND MOSAIC WORKS,  
53 Downing St.,

NEW STAINED GLASS STUDIOS,  
23, 25 and 27 Sixth Ave.,

NEW YORK.

## DONATIONS TO THE LIBRARY.

## BOUND VOLUMES.

- Amer. Antiquarian Society.—Memorial Addresses on Life of Thaddeus Stephens; Memorial of Stephen Salisbury.
- Amer. Histor. Society.—Ann. Report, 1895.
- Appleton, Daniel, & Co.—Life of Gen. U. S. Grant.
- Baker, Henry A.—History of Montville, Ct.
- Banta, Theo. L.—Holland Soc. Year Books, 1895, 1896.
- Birney, Wm.—Jas. G. Birney and his Times.
- Bolton, Chas. K.—History of Brookline, Mass.
- Bowen, Clarence W.—International Law—Its Principles.
- Bowen, Frank S.—Sons Amer. Rev. Year Books, '91, '92, '93-4.
- Currier, John J.—“Ould Newbury.”
- Davis, Walter A.—Early Records of the Town of Lunenburg, now Fitchburg, Mass.
- Eliot, Dr. Ellsworth.—Life of Emery A. Storrs; Funeral Address in Memory of John Slosson; Memorial of Samuel S. Cox; Funeral Sermon on Death of Sam'l Cone; Memorial Addresses on Life and Character of Benjamin Harvey Hill.
- Greene, Richard H.—Speeches of Benj. Harrison; Autobiographical Sketches of Rev. Theodore Clapp.
- Holbrook, Mrs. L.—Ancestral Regist. General Soc. Daughters Amer. Rev. 1897.
- Judd, Orrin R.—Maclay Memorial; Miscellanies from the Writings of Rev. Willard Judd.
- King, Marquis F.—Vital Statistics of Gorham, Me.
- Lloyd, Herbert D.—N. Y. Business Directories, 1892, 1893; Phillip's Elite Directories, 1885, 1893-4; Phillip's Business Directory, 1895; Trow's N. Y. C. Directories, 1892, 1894; Directory of Selected Names of N. Y. and Suburbs; Ann. Reports of N. Y. C. Inspectors, 1861, 1862.
- Ludlani, Julia P.—Genealogy Descendants of William Ludlam; Genealogy Descendants of Matthew Parish.
- Mallery, Rev. Chas. P.—Ancient Families of Bohemia Manor.
- New Jersey Histor. Soc.—Archives of New Jersey, Vols. XI., XII., XV., XVI.
- Philes, Geo. P.—Confession of Faith of Old South Church, Boston; History and Catalogue of Baldwin Pl. Church, Boston.
- Richmond, Joshua B.—The Richmond Family.
- Roberts, Jas. A.—New York in the Revolution as Colony and State.
- Tift, Wilson S.—Partial Record of the Descendants of John Tefft of R. I.
- Van Alstyne, L.—Lambert Janse Van Alstyne and Some of His Descendants.
- Viele, Gen. Egbert L.—Four hundred and thirteen volumes of U. S. Government Reports, 1883-85, including Bureau of Education, Foreign Relations, Messages, Memorial Addresses, etc.
- Walworth, Rev. C. A.—The Walworths of America.
- Wells, Miss.—The Huntington Letters.
- Winthrop, Rob't C., Jr.—Evidences of the Winthrops of Groton, Eng.

## PAMPHLETS.

- Adams, Smith.—Geneal. and Hist. of a Part of the Newbury Adams Family.
- Akerly, Miss Lucy D.—First Ann. Meeting Newburgh Bay Historical Soc.; forty American Monthly Magazines; seven numbers of the Family Record.
- Bowker, R. R.—Publications of Societies.
- Brinkerhoff, Gen. Roeliff.—The Bently Family, with Records of the Ohio Bentlys.
- Canadian Agricultural Dept.—Report on the Canadian Archives, 1896.
- Chesbrough, Amos S.—A Biographic Sketch of William Chesbrough.
- Cobb, Sanford H.—The Palatine or German Immigration to New York and Pennsylvania.
- Eldredge, Zoeth S.—Descendants of William Eldredge.
- Eliot, Dr. Ellsworth.—Fifteenth Annual Report Harlem Eye, Ear, and Throat Infirmary; The Brooklyn Manufacturer, February, 1897; Memorial of Wm. C. Brownlee; Report of the Society of St. Johnland, 1896; The Relief of Pain; Decorations of Trinity Church for the Bi-Centennial Celebration, 1897.





SCOTT & BROWN

PETER TRUMBULL ALLEN



# THE NEW YORK Genealogical and Biographical Record.

VOL. XXVIII.

NEW YORK, OCTOBER, 1897.

No. 4.

## “FIGHTING PARSON ALLEN.”

BY MRS. H. M. PLUNKETT.

THE news came that there was fighting going on at Bennington, and Parson Allen came down from the pulpit with his musket in his hand, and said, “Come on, boys!” and took command. They marched right off, and arrived in time to help win the victory. They say the minister killed one man, and perhaps more. Such with a few additions and alterations is a tradition that still lingers among the Berkshire hills, and at its repetition there rises in the imagination of the listener the figure of a powerful, rugged-featured man in whom the old Berserker fighting instinct was so strong that it needed but a spark to be kindled into a fierce flame, whereas the Rev. Mr. Allen was a man of moderate stature, of delicate features and refined manners, whose final resolve to “bare the arm of flesh” against his country’s enemies was the natural culmination of a long course of patriotic devotion, and just what might have been expected of a loving husband and tender father, whose very fireside was threatened by an enemy approaching in force and now less than thirty miles away, whose orders were to “live on the country,” and take whatever of value—provisions, ammunition, horses, cattle, saddles, bridles, etc.—he could lay hands on.

In all the story there is but one “true fact,” viz., that Mr. Allen did go, and serve in the ranks with his fellow-townsmen in answer to Stark’s summons to the local militia to hasten to his aid, and fight for their altars and their fires; for a large force, well supplied with artillery and ammunition, was on its way, with orders to scour the country for cattle, and horses to mount the dragoons, to make prisoners of all *civil* as well as military officers holding under the Congress, to draw on the country for their immediate supplies, taking hostages to insure the production of them, but, above all, to secure all horses, saddles and bridles. Burgoyne had been misled into believing there were large supplies collected at Bennington, and that it was also a rich depository of other military necessities.

As we turn the search-light of historical investigation on to this lively Revolutionary myth, feature after feature melts away like a statue done in butter, but from beneath its remains there emerges the heroic figure of a man with delicate features, refined manners, and a heart as tender as a woman’s, who considered it a part of his “sacred calling” to lift his voice and arm in the defence of his home and his country.

The original story vanishes as follows: The battle was not fought on Sunday, neither was the news brought to the church-door, for the mounted messengers were sent forth from Stark’s headquarters to rouse the countryside on Thursday morning, August 14th, and no doubt the ill news

reached Pittsfield in the afternoon. The usual rallying-place in all emergencies was the meeting-house, and thither Parson Allen and his flock hastened. The whole region was smarting under the humiliating defeat at Ticonderoga six weeks before; Mr. Allen had been there as a chaplain at the time, and, with his heart fairly on fire, he made an address of such power that those who heard it never forgot its burning eloquence. Many of the able-bodied citizens were already away, serving in different sections of the army, and some, who had but just completed terms of service, were attending to their neglected and belated farming; but no one stopped to ask if he were legally exempt, or if his crops would go to ruin if he left them. In hot haste one detachment, seizing such weapons, ammunition, and provisions as came to hand, and enrolling themselves under the command of Lieutenant Ford—an officer of experience—set off, not stopping for much military ceremony or a display of tactics by the way. Mr. Allen, instead of shouting, with musket in hand, "Come on, boys!" set the sensible and worthy example of modestly taking his place as a private, under a seasoned military man; but, wisely conserving his vital force for the actual combat, he set forth in a sulky that was at that time an important adjunct to the pastoral work of a minister whose parish was six miles square. The pouring rain drenched the men to their skins, but did not dampen their ardor; and though the muddy roads were little better than bridle-paths, they arrived during the night of the 15th. In Everett's "Life of Stark" the following account is found:

Among the re-enforcements from Berkshire county, came a clergyman [Rev. M. Allen] with a portion of his flock, resolved to make bare the arm of flesh against the enemies of his country. Before daylight on the morning of the 16th he addressed the commander as follows: "We the people of Berkshire have been frequently called upon to fight, but have never been led against the enemy. We have now resolved, if you will not let us fight, never to turn out again." Gen. Stark asked him if he wished to march then when it was dark and rainy. "No," was the answer, "not just this minute." "Then," continued Stark, "if the Lord should once more give us sunshine, and I do not give you fighting enough, I will never ask you to come again."

The morning of the 16th dawned bright and clear, and revealed the fact that the enemy were carefully posted, and every man felt that shortly he would be engaged in a decisive action. In this solemn hour, the Berkshire men would not leave their camp till their trusted pastor had offered a prayer. He prayed with the fervent earnestness for which he was distinguished that "the God of armies would teach their hands to war and their fingers to fight," and it was said to have inspired the men like a harangue from a trusted military commander, and not a few attributed the glorious success of the day to the "effectual prayer of the righteous man." Stark made the Berkshire contingent a part of his own personal command, forming part of a reserve which were to come up after Colonel Nichols and Colonel Herrick should have successfully assailed the right and left of the enemy's position. As they were being brought up to execute their part of the programme, they came near to the Tory outworks and Mr. Allen could not resist his habitual impulse to win men from the error of their ways by methods less sanguinary than the shot-gun, and as he knew that some of his old neighbors were in the opposing force, in spite of its temerity he mounted a fallen tree and conjured them to come out from the enemies of their country and stop the effusion of blood. The answer was, "There's Parson Allen: let's pop him!" and a shower of bullets riddled the tree but spared him.

Immediately after the battle, Mr. Allen wrote an account of it for the *Connecticut Courant*—Hartford being the nearest news-centre to Pittsfield. After having given a minute picture of the positions of different corps, regiments, etc., he says: "The general it seems wisely laid his plan of operation, and Divine Providence blessing us with good weather, between three and four o'clock P.M., he attacked them in front and flank, in three or four different places at the same instant, with irresistible impetuosity.

"The action was extremely hot for between one and two hours. The flanking divisions had carried their points with great success, when the front pressed on to their breastworks with an ardor and impatience beyond expectation. The blaze of the guns of the contending parties reached each other. The fire was so extremely hot—and our men easily surmounting their breastworks, amid peals of thunder and flashes of lightning from their guns, without regarding the roar of their field-pieces—that the enemy at once deserted their cover and ran; and in about five minutes their whole camp was in the utmost confusion and disorder. All their battalions were broken in pieces and fled most precipitately, at which instant our whole army pressed on with redoubled ardor, pursued them for a mile, made considerable slaughter among them and many prisoners." . . . Then follows an account of various field-pieces and further details of the pursuit, till, as he further says, "Darkness came upon us and prevented our swallowing up the whole of this body.—The enemy fled precipitately the succeeding night towards the North River, and unless they should be met by a party of our army, may have reached there without further molestation. Gov. Skeene [the man who had misled Burgoyne] in surprise and consternation took horse and fled. This action, which redounds so much to the glory of the great Lord of the heavens and the God of Armies, affords the Americans a lasting monument of the divine power and goodness, and a most powerful argument of love to, and trust in God."

The victory was complete. The Americans lost thirty killed and forty wounded, while the loss of the enemy was more than a thousand in killed, wounded, and prisoners. Of the nearly seven hundred prisoners three-fourths were Germans, only one hundred and seventy-five being "tories"—a sharp comment on the difference between hireling soldiers and those who, as Mr. Allen had said in an address to the Americans at Ticonderoga, "are contending for your wives . . . your children . . . your flocks and herds, whether they shall be yours or theirs;—for your houses and lands, for your freedom for future generations, for everything that is great and noble, and, on account of which only, life is of any worth."

The material fruits of the victory were four brass cannon, nine hundred dragoon swords, one thousand stand of excellent arms, and four ammunition wagons, and many personal belongings secured by individual soldiers; but its moral results were immense, for in the midst of a long and black night of defeat and discouragement, it was the breaking forth of that first star which tells that the clouds are rolling away, and it inspired and heartened the whole country, for it kept many another woman than Molly Stark from widowhood. Mr. Allen found a German surgeon's horse bearing some panniers full of bottled wine. He at once caused it to be administered to the weary and wounded soldiers, keeping one of the large square Hessian bottles as a memento of his three days' tour of soldiering. Years after, on being asked whether "he actually

killed any man at Bennington," he said that "he did not know; but that, observing a flash often repeated from a certain bush, and that it was generally followed by the fall of one of Stark's men, he fired that way and put the flash out." Undoubtedly it was a very radical step—in after years wrested to his hurt by his enemies—for a clergyman to so break down the wall of holy sacerdotalism that surrounded his office in popular estimation as to shoot a fellow man; but it was the natural climax of a long course of ever-deepening patriotic conviction, now quickened into intensest life by the impending menace to his hearth and home. Born of sturdy Nonconformist ancestors, he sincerely believed that the interests of true religion were indissolubly bound up in a "church without a bishop" and a "state without a king"; so that, while fighting for their roof-trees, his parishioners were also engaged in a crusade for the perpetuation of pure religion.

In 1764 Mr. Allen, then a little more than twenty-one years of age, had been called to settle as minister over a church of only eight enrolled members but over a parish that contained sixty families, all able-bodied members of which were expected to go to meeting every Sunday, or their neighbors would know the reason why—in fact, non-attendance at church affixed a stigma which few had the hardihood to desire. He commenced his ministrations in a building that was a true "meeting-house"—an unfinished structure forty-five feet long by thirty-five feet wide, which was merely covered and floored, but not plastered, and without seats, when, in 1761, it was first used for a town meeting. It was still so closely surrounded by the primeval forest that the proprietors of the town, settling lots, passed a vote of censure on a man who had not completed his contract, "to clear, close, and clean an acre and a half for a meeting-house, whereby the building was in great peril from wind and fire." In this barn-like shell the young minister commenced a pastorate that lasted forty-six years. He was a native of Northampton, and had been reared in the religious atmosphere generated by the ministrations of Stoddard, Edwards, and Hooker, under the last of whom he had studied theology; but his mind was not attracted by hair-splitting speculations, being eminently practical. Historian I. E. A. Smith says: "His peculiarity—which was the joint result of his temperament and of the epoch in which he lived—was that he held in small respect any religious faith which did not manifest itself in outward acts, and especially in those done for the common good, and that he esteemed resistance to every form of oppression, and devotion to the political principles best adapted to the preservation of equal rights, to be among the most sacred of duties."

In 1768 the parish had built a parsonage on the ample acres that had been granted the pastor, known as the "minister's lot," and he married\* Miss Elizabeth Lee of Salisbury, Conn., a splendid specimen of the New England lady, whose beauty and gracious manners came down undimin-

\* From the *Connecticut Courant*, March 7, 1768:

"Salisbury, Feb. 19, 1768. Yesterday P.M. the Rev. Mr. Thomas Allen of Pittsfield in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, was married to Miss Elizabeth Lee, the amiable daughter of Rev. M. Jonathan Lee of this town, a young lady well accomplished to fill the Station of Honor and Usefulness and render the Married State agreeable and happy.

'O Quam te Memorem, Virgo? nam que haud tibi  
Vultus mortalis, nec Vox Hominem sonat.'"—*Virgil*.

Tr.—O Maiden! What shall I call thee?  
For thy countenance is not that of a mortal  
Nor thy voice that of a human being.

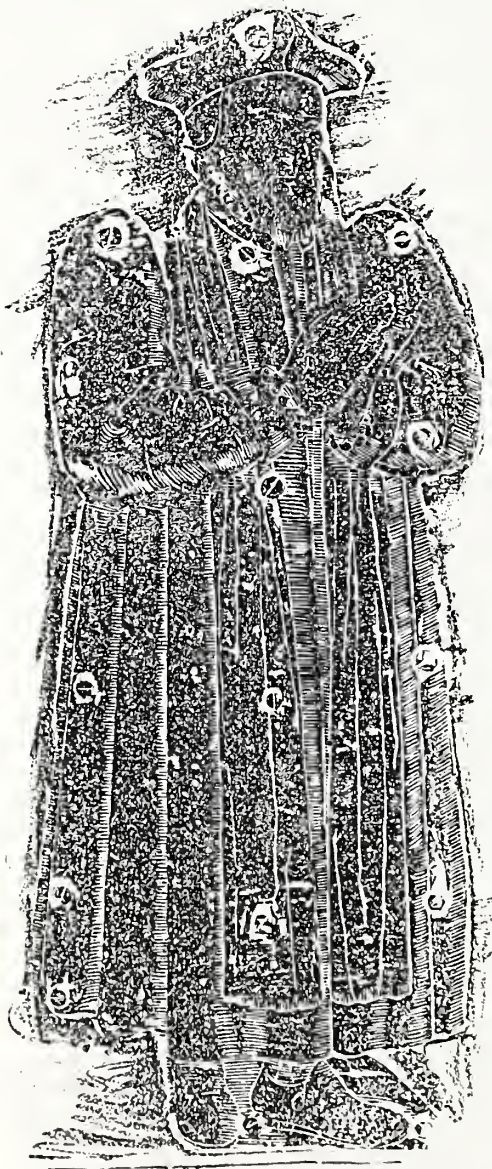
ished to a large circle of feminine descendants. The bride rode to her new home over the narrow woodland roads on a pillion behind her husband. The lot was two hundred rods deep, and comprises much of the centre of the town north of the park. In addition, a large tract west of this was set off to support the minister. It extended westward beyond Jubilee Hill, and part of it was sold to Dr. Childs. They adopted a curious pronunciation, calling it the *ministry* lot.

To fully understand the mighty influence that Mr. Allen wielded during and after the Revolution, notwithstanding the fact that there was a wealthy and influential nest of Tories in Pittsfield, we must remember that there were no newspapers save an occasional copy of the *Boston Gazette* or the *Connecticut Courant*; that in many houses the Bible was the only book; that all the copies in the town of the *Pilgrim's Progress*, *Allien's Alarm*, and *Doddridge's Rise and Progress*—usually found in a house besides, would not have filled a bushel basket, and that the two sermons preached in the little barn-like meeting-house formed the only intellectual treat of the week. No wonder that our ancestors loved long sermons, and that after the toil of clearing up their farms it seemed indeed like sitting in heavenly places, to go and see the pleasant picture presented by the benignant countenance of their minister surmounting his gown and bands—for that distinctive garb had not then been put off—and to listen to his faithful and practical exposition of Bible truths: the pastor of those days was the teacher and leader, to an extent hardly comprehensible to the newspaper and magazine surfeited public of to-day. Mr. Allen's inherent hatred of oppression and zealous championing of any cause that commended itself to his conscience, together with a supreme talent for enforcing his opinions by tongue and pen, made him an oracle to his flock. When the hour came that called men to declare themselves as Whig or Tory—as for the rights of the colonies or for the king—he was one of the first to resent and resist the royal exactions. Early in 1774 the "spirit of '76" had gained such headway that the Colonial and Royalist sheep and goats were pretty well separated and known. The *League and Covenant* to buy no English goods to be imported, purchased, or consumed, by which men were pledged to use every effort to produce substitutes themselves, was presented to all, and those who would not sign it within forty-eight hours were to be subjected to a rigorous boycott. Mr. Allen's position is clearly defined by the following record of a resolution, "passed in full" at town-meeting the 15th of August.

"Whereas Major Israel Stoddard, and Woodbridge Little Esq., have exhibited several charges against the Rev. Thomas Allen, thereby endeavoring to injure his reputation, in respect to what he said and did in a late town-meeting, in defence of the rights and liberties of the people; wherein they charge the said Thomas with rebellion, treason, and sedition, and cast many other infamous aspersions, tending to endanger not only the reputation but the life of said Thomas;—*Voted*, That all the foregoing charges are groundless, false, and scandalous; and that the said Thomas is justifiable, in all things wherein he hath been charged with the crimes aforesaid; and that he merited the thanks of the town in every thing wherein he hath undertaken to defend the rights and the privileges of the people in this Province, and particularly in his observations and animadversions on the Worcester Covenant."

## NEW YORK'S FIRST MAYOR.

BY DANIEL H. CARPENTER, MAPLEWOOD, N. J.



DR. ANDREW WILLETT.

THE first Mayor of New York was appointed to that office for the reason that he was regarded as "A very honest and able gentleman who would serve the people well for Mayor and Counsellor, being also well known and popular among all classes, and better acquainted with the language, manner and customs of the Dutch than any other Englishman."

Thomas Willett, who received the above felicitous recommendation from the Governor of the Colony, assumed the office on June 12, 1665,—and accordingly became the first Mayor of *New York*, which, hitherto, by its early settlers, citizens and burghers, had borne the name of *New Amsterdam*. And it will not be amiss to say that there is nothing tending to show that the recommendation of Gov. Nicholls was ever in any way abused, something that, probably, not all who have since occupied that office have allowed their descendants to claim.

It is not the intention of this article to enter into details regarding the events of the period during which Thomas Willett was the Chief Officer of the city. "History tells of that." I desire, instead, to give the results of a patient research made in order to establish

correct data as to his parentage, birth, and place of nativity. And I think what I have gathered will amply show that such correct data was needed; and that there is room for the additional facts which the search has brought to light.

During the summer of 1896 I visited Swansea, R. I., the home of Thomas Willett at the close of his life. Here, at Bullocks Cove Cemetery, he and his wife are buried. The plain memorial stones marking their graves say that "he died Aug. 4th, 1674, in his 64th year," and that "his wife died Jan. 8th, 1669, aged about 85 years." This, if true, would make the year of Mrs. Willett's birth 1584, and so *twenty-six years older than her husband*. Looking over my memoranda, I found that *Mrs. Willett's mother was born in the year 1584!* This made it evident that the dates on the tombstones were altogether in the wrong. A careful investigation convinced me that the inscriptions on the stones had at some time been re-cut, and that the "85 years" of Mrs. Willett had originally been "65 years" and the 64th year of Mr. Willett was 69th in the original. (See photo on page 196.)

The winter just closed (1896-97) furnished the opportunity for a visit to England, and while in Liverpool, at the Free Library, I happily came across a volume which contained "The Life and Death of Dr. Andrew Willett," by Rev. Peter\* Smith, published 1634. And at the British Museum, London, I found catalogued some thirty-nine volumes, written and published by said Dr. Andrew Willett while he was rector of "Barley." Knowing that this was the father of "New York's First Mayor," I determined to go to Barley Parish, and learn what I could of his early home. And here is another error in the generally accepted account of the place where Thomas Willett was born: its location is put down as being in Wiltshire, whereas it is in the easternmost bounds of Hertfordshire, only fifteen miles from Cambridge, forty miles from London, and leagues away from Wiltshire.



BARLEY CHURCH, HERTFORD.

I set out from King's Cross on Saturday, January 23, 1897, via Great Northern Railway. It was the day after "the great snowstorm in England," a storm that not only filled the columns of the English newspapers, but as well filled all the lanes to Barley. I was set down at Royston, and

\* Reverend "Dr. Peter Smith" married Jacobina, the daughter of Dr. Andrew Willett, and became the rector of Barley some little while after the death of Dr. Willett, so well knew of whom he was writing. The Parish Register says that his wife Jacobina was baptized November 26, 1592, and was buried April 10, 1650. He died August 22, 1657.

as there is no such thing as "a sleigh" in all the land, I had to take a "wagonette" and go about five miles further to Barley Rectory. The roads, mere lanes in width, with hedges on either side, were drifted so full that in many places the snow was as high as the wheels of the wagonette. Ours was the first vehicle through, and only for the good stout horse and a careful driver I fear the trip would have been a failure. The progress was slow indeed, but at last I was safely landed at my destination. I was cordially welcomed by the rector, Rev. J. Frome Wilkinson, and soon, in his well-appointed library, where a cheerful *wood fire* burned in the grate, I was ready for my task.\*

A few words about this ancient town will not come amiss. It is as old as "The Doomsday Book" (A.D. 1100). Cottages, known to have been occupied at least three centuries, with thatched roofs (a yard thick), overhang the foot-walks and crowd the cartways of the two narrow streets; a town hall, equally as old, gabled, thatched, and sadly out of plumb; one or two modern dwellings, a small, neat brick school-house, the usual village inn, with a suggestive signboard passing over and entirely across the street, with rudely carved figures of hares, hounds, and riders all headed for "The Inn"—these, aside from the church and rectory, constitute the village, quaint and picturesque as any traveller or artist need wish for.

The church is a fine old English edifice, rebuilt at intervals, till only the tower was left, which contains parts eight hundred years old. Its archives furnish a complete list of the names of its rectors for over six hundred years. In the aisles and vestry there are a number of interesting mural monuments, tablets, and brasses; many others were destroyed or lost in "the restoration of the church" and in the building of the north aisle (1870). The present pulpit was put in shortly after the death of Dr. Andrew Willett; it is of oak, beautifully and artistically carved, a fine specimen of the woodwork of that period. It stands on the northerly side of the church, just off the middle aisle. The rectory is of comparatively recent date, roomy, and of architectural proportions. It is built on the site of the former rectory, very much of the material of that building being used in its construction.

I began my search by taking up "The Parish Register," which commences with the year 1559. With a very few exceptions, it is in fair condition, and from it I made note of every entry relative to the Willett name from that date down to the year 1700. I found there the date of burial of Mr. *Thomas Willett* and of his wife *Elizabeth* † (their grandparents of our Mayor Thomas), of whom Dr. Peter Smith writes that "Mr. Thomas Willett, the father of Dr. Andrew Willett, was born in the year 1510. He was a grave divine, a Sub-almoner to King Edward VI., who during the reign of Queen Mary was not only deprived of his service, but was likewise enforced for his conscience to forsake his first promotion in the Church at Windsor, and betake himself to the house of a truly noble gentleman, who, as a faithful Obadiah hid him in these

\* I had made this appointment with the rector, else, I can assure the reader, I would not have ventured on such a journey.

† This entry is as follows:

"Elizabeth the wife of Mr. Thomas Willett, parson of the town was buried 17th March, 1589.

"Mr. Thomas Willett, parson, in his 88th year, was buried 15th of April, 1598."



days of persecution. His life long friend, Dr. Richard Cox, fled to Germany, being hunted out of the country ; but when Queen Elizabeth came to the throne, she recalled him and advanced him to the Bishopric of Ely. Mr. Thomas Willett hastened to repair to his old friend, is lovingly embraced and preferred to a prebend in his cathedral (Ely). Nor this alone : for a messenger not long after came unto the good Bishop and told him that the parson of Barley, in Hertfordshire, was dead ; to whom the Bishop made answer, 'He is not dead,' but the messenger still avouching that he was dead and buried, the Bishop again replies, 'I tell you the parson of Barley is not dead, for there he sits,' pointing to Mr. Willett, who was then sitting at his table." So it was that Mr. Thomas Willett on April 3, 1571, was instituted Rector of Barley. He was not a University man (hence his simple appellation of "Mr."), "but qualified for preaching, and had a special license for that purpose from the Bishop of Ely."

Andrew Willett, son of the above Mr. Thomas Willett, was born in the city of Ely, Cambridgeshire, in the year 1562. He was a pupil at the Collegiate school of that city until he was fourteen years of age, when he entered the University of Cambridge, and soon thereafter was transferred to Christ's College, of which he became a fellow, taking Holy Orders at twenty-two years of age.

In 1589 his father, "now grown old," resigned his prebend in the Cathedral of Ely, which was thereupon by Queen Elizabeth conferred upon him.

In this same year he married Jacobina, daughter of Thomas Goad, D.D., Provost of King's College, Cambridge, by whom, as Dr. Smith quaintly remarks, "he was blessed with a numerous issue, *eleven sons and seven daughters*, of whom *nine and four* survived him." (And I may remark that of these eighteen children fifteen were baptized at Barley and the other three are accounted for.) The following nine years he seems to have performed the duties of Parish Rector for his aged father, who, as before stated, died in 1598, after which event he was appointed to the rectorship of the parish by his father's old friend Bishop Cox.

Dr. Andrew Willett was a voluminous writer, as his preserved works amply prove. Several of his books went through two or three editions before his death, and very recently (1852) the ten volumes of his "Synopsis Papismi" were reprinted. He was also much sought after as a preacher in London, Cambridge, and elsewhere, and his fame as a controversialist was widely extended. But, above all, it was among his humble parishioners and in his home life that we see him at his best. We are told of his charity and sacrifices to the poor of his parish, and that his home was a little model of a church and house of God. His children were daily required to commit a portion of Scriptures to memory.

"His manner was to arise early, coming downe at the houre of prayer and take his familie with him to the church where service was daily read. This being ended he returnes unto his taske againe until neere dinner time ; when he did recreate himselfe awhile by either playing upon a little organ, which hee had in his house singing unto itt ; or else sporting himselfe with his younge children, condescending unto any kinde of delight which was not unseemly or uncomely—Sometimes hee would use cleaving of wood for exercise—At his table hee was always pleasant and

delightful to his company telling some prettie apothegme or facte tale or other, which commonly hee would season with some profitable application. After dinner hee would sit a while discoursing, or walking abroad makinge some little viewe aboute his grounds, which when he had directed and set in order, straightway hee to his better employments againe, untill supper time," etc.

Passing over other events of his life equally worthy of record, we come to its closing hours. He had been up to London and was on his way homewards when his horse stumbled and threw him heavily to the ground, breaking his leg. A surgeon was obtained, the broken limb put in place, and every encouragement of a speedy recovery given, when suddenly on the tenth day after the accident, with scarcely a warning word, he expired. His parishioners tenderly conveyed his remains to his late home, and four days after his death, on December 8, 1621, he was buried in his church in front of the pulpit, "and covered with a faire grave stone of marble." On the brass set up to his memory in the church is the engraved portrait of him, with the inscription shown opposite.

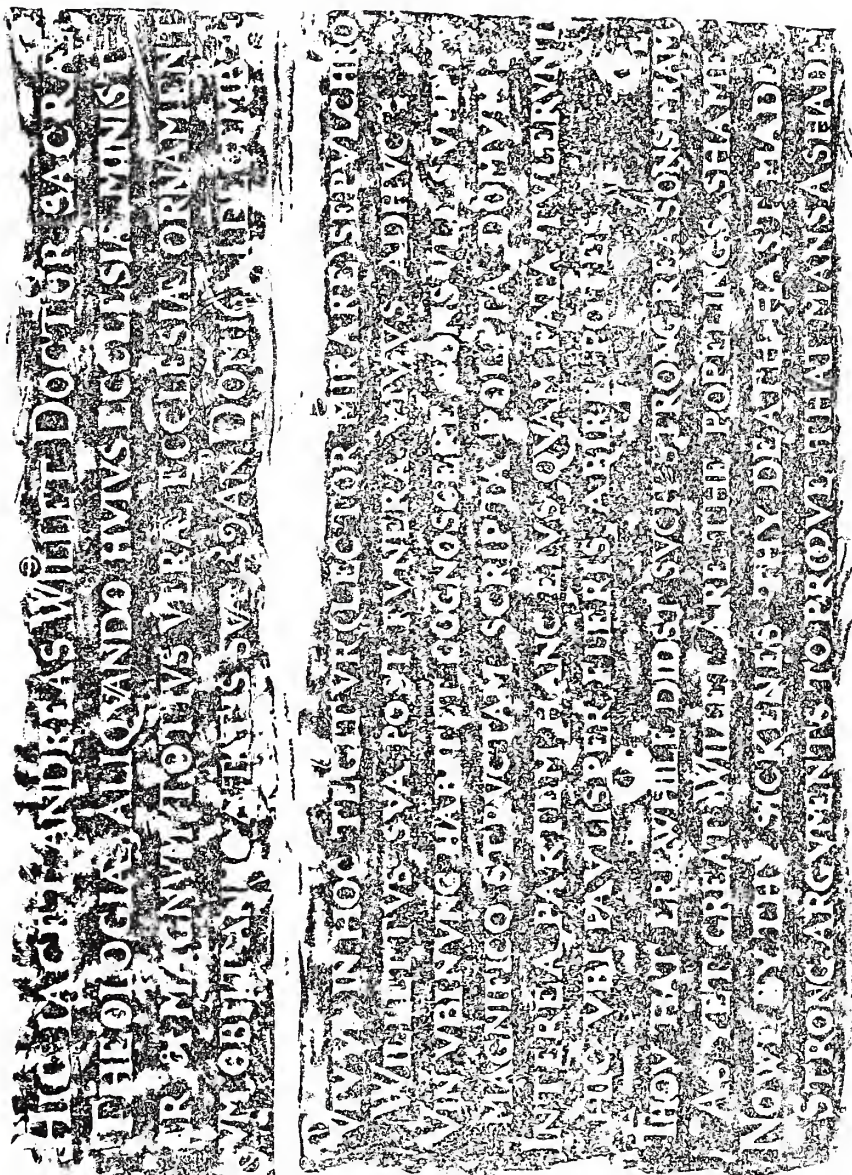
Jacobina, the wife of Dr. Andrew Willett, was buried July 11, 1637. Her tomb is in the same place as that of her husband and has an inscription stating that she was daughter of Thomas Goad, D.D.

Such were the worthy parents and grandparents of Thomas Willett, "New York's First Mayor." Here, at Barley, in Hertfordshire, he was born, and in this old parish church he was baptized, the register saying, "1605, Aug. 29. Then was christened Thomas Willett, filius, Andrew Willett, Rectorius." Of his early boyhood we have not a single word, but we can assuredly believe that "his education" was not neglected, and that the associations of home and church were of a character to make an "honest and able gentleman" of him. He was but sixteen years of age at the death of his father, and most likely remained at Barley with the family until he had reached his majority.

In 1629 we find him in Holland, where he was associated with the Leyden Congregation. He spent three years here, and thus obtained that knowledge of the Dutch language and customs which afterwards was so useful to him. In 1632 he arrived on the ship *Lion* at Plymouth, New England, and at once identified himself with that colony, becoming a freeman on January 1, 1633.

On July 6, 1636, he married Mary Brown, whose parents, John and Dorothy Brown, were at Leyden as early as 1620. She was born about 1604, and no doubt it was at Leyden that Mr. Willett first became acquainted with the family. Thirteen children were the issue of this happy marriage.

From 1633 to 1663 Mr. Willett was most intimately connected with the prosperity of Plymouth Colony. He was largely engaged in shipping and mercantile interests. His vessels were principally employed in the coasting trade between Boston and New Amsterdam, but occasionally went as far as Virginia, and thence to Holland. For fourteen consecutive years he was assistant to the General Court, serving also as Surveyor of Highways, captain of the military force, and delegate to Massachusetts for advice and counsel, etc. Being thus widely acquainted and a thorough business man, it was no more than could be expected that on the surrender of New Amsterdam to the English he should be the chosen one to fill the office of Mayor.



Hic jacet Andreas Willet Doctor Sacre Theologiæ aliquando hujus ecclesiæ Minister & Magnum totius Veræ Ecclesiæ Ornamentum obiit anno ætatis suæ 59 An<sup>o</sup> Dom. 1621, Decemb. 4.

Vivus in hoc tegitur (lector mirare) sepulchro  
 Willettus sua post funera vivus adhuc ;  
 Vin' ubi nunc habitat cognoscere consule sumptu  
 Magnifico structam scripta polita domum ;  
 Interea partem hanc ejus quam fata tulerunt  
 Hic ubi paulisper fleris abire potes.

After a service of two years as Mayor, and Alderman one year, he thought it to his best interests to remove to Swansea, where in 1665 he had a large property granted to him. And here we find him on March 5, 1668. Only a short time after this date, viz., on January 8, 1669, his wife died, and on September 19, 1671, he married Joanna, widow of Rev. Peter Prudden of Milford, Conn. (her maiden name being Boyse). She survived him, and was again married to Rev. John Bishop.

On April 26, 1671, Mr. Willett made his will, a very plain and businesslike document, disposing of his property, which was large for that day, in an equitable manner among his children, with a moderate bequest to the church of his choice. This will was proved on November 25, 1674, he, as previously shown, having deceased August 4th of that year.

The photograph at the close of this article shows the exact condition of the Willett graves at the present date, having been taken in September of this year. On the small "foot stones" there are the following inscriptions—that of Mayor Willett's reads :

"Who was Mayor of New York  
And twice did sustain y<sup>t</sup> place";

that of Mrs. Willett's reads :

"Daughter to y<sup>e</sup> Wo<sup>r</sup>  
John Brown, Esq<sup>r</sup> deceased."

And this is "the monument" that New York's first Mayor has! In these days of "The Greater New York," should not "y<sup>e</sup> Wo<sup>r</sup> Thomas Willett" of the lesser city be better remembered?



## COL. JOHN GORHAM'S "WAST BOOK" AND THE GORHAM FAMILY.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., July, 1897, p. 136. of THE RECORD.)

\*<sup>9</sup> JOHN OTIS was born November 21, 1657. This family came from Hingham to Barnstable. He married, July 18, 1683, Mercy, youngest daughter of Nathaniel Bacon and Hannah his wife, daughter of Rev. John Mayo. Mercy was born February 8, 1660; she was sister of Esquire John Bacon, father of Desire, who married William Green. John Otis, Jr., born Barnstable, England, January 14, 1622, died January 16, 1683; in his will, dated the same year, he remembers his eldest daughter Mary, wife of John Gowin [Gorham], also Hannah and Elizabeth.† Mary Otis married Col. John Gorham. John Otis, born at Hingham, 1657, married Mercy (or Mary) Bacon, July 18, 1683. He was twenty years representative, eighteen years commander of the militia of the county, thirteen years Chief Justice of Common Pleas and first Judge of Probate. Also twenty-one years, till his death, a member of His Majesty's Council. One of his children, Colonel James, married Mary Allyne, a descendant of Edward Doty, and their son James, born at Barnstable, February 5, 1725, was "the patriot" in the Revolution. Mercy, daughter of the latter, married Gen. James Warren of Plymouth. James Otis, son of John, Jr., born 1663, joined the Canada expedition under Sir William Phipps; was at the taking of Port Royal and was killed in the attack on Quebec.

<sup>10</sup> This seems to be exact. Stephen was born January 23, 1683, and died in 1743. The number of children agrees with the record preserved, but facts about his trade and the wedding with Elizabeth Gardner are new. Mr. Frank W. Sprague, writing from Florence, Italy, confirms this; he also says: "The story of the beginning of the whaling industry is of value, and another proof of the value of the 'Wast Book.' Lieut.-Colonel John Gorham having furnished whaleboats to the expedition of 1697-1707, shows they probably had them as early as 1680. It is here shown his grandfather was in this business at that time."

<sup>11</sup> Col. Shubael Gorham, son of Lieut.-Colonel John, was born in Barnstable, September 2, 1686, and married, December 23, 1708, his cousin, Mary Thacher, daughter of Col. John Thacher, of Yarmouth. Col. Shubael Gorham took an active part in obtaining the grants made by the Legislature of Massachusetts to the officers and soldiers of King Philip's War, and was the chairman of the committee for Narragansett No. 7 (now Gorham, Me.), which was granted to the officers and soldiers in the company under the command of Capt. John Gorham. He was Colonel of the Seventh Massachusetts Regiment in the Louisburg expedition, commission dated February 20, 1744. He was also Captain of the First Company, and died at Louisburg, February 20, 1745-6. One of his officers was Captain Edward Dimock, whose sister married his brother John.

Col. John Gorham was the oldest son of Col. Shubael, and was born in Barnstable, December 12, 1709, and married, March 9, 1731/2, Eliza-

\* The small Arabic numerals refer to the text of the "Wast Book" which appeared in the July issue.

† New Eng. Hist. Gen. Reg. II, 284.

beth Allyn, daughter of James Allyn and Susannah Lewis. He resided in Barnstable until 1742. In 1743 he was granted 400 acres of land in Gorham, Me., on condition that he should finish the saw-mill and grist-mill that he had begun there. He did not become a permanent resident there, however. In the year 1744 he was stationed in command of a party of provincial troops at Annapolis Royal, which place being threatened by the enemy, he was sent by Governor Mascarene to Boston to raise troops for its defence. While there he was induced by Governor Shirley to join the expedition then fitting out against Cape Breton. Having raised a number of men for that expedition, he received the appointment of Lieutenant-Colonel of his father's regiment of provincials and was put in charge of the whaleboats which were to land the troops. On the death of his father at Louisburg, he was promoted by Gen. Pepperell to be a full colonel. The following letter was written by Col. Gorham, July 5, 1751, from Halifax, to Gen. Pepperell:

"I did your message to our Governor, who since tells me he has wrote your honor.

"I will take the freedom to remind your honor how I came to be in that glorious expedition against Louisburg.

"I was sent up to recruit from Annapolis Royal, by Governor Mascarene, as that fort was then in great danger of falling into the hands of the enemy, and this expedition being then in embryo, I was importuned by Governor Shirley and desired by your honor and many more of the council, to raise a number of men, and purchase whaleboats and proceed in the expedition, as I did, upon condition of my having the liberty of going home with your honor's packet in my own sloop, once the English flag should be hoisted at Louisburg. But I was disappointed in this, and received no commission in his royal regiment. My father died, and most of his regiment at Louisburg. But I thank you for giving me the commission of Colonel of my father's regiment; and I now solicit a letter of recommendation abroad, and assistance to carry through my memorial to the Legislature of Massachusetts."

Col. Gorham returned to Annapolis after the capture of Louisburg, and received from Governor Shirley the command of the New England troops sent to Minas with Col. Noble, but was not present in the engagement with the French at Grand Pré, where Noble, who was in command, was killed. He had afterwards command of a body of Rangers composed principally of Indians raised in New England for service in Acadia. Col. Gorham came from Annapolis with the Rangers to Chebucto in June, 1749, and was appointed to the Council of Governor Cornwallis, and was present at the first meeting, July 14, 1749. It is uncertain whether he held a seat in the Council at Annapolis, as there are no records of the Council to be found between 1745 and 1749, and but one entry in 1748, in which his name does not appear. Cornwallis, however, assigned him a place at the Board above those gentlemen who came with him from England. He is called Captain in the list of Cornwallis's Council, which was probably his rank in the regular army, that of Colonel being only militia rank. He was recommended to the consideration of the Government by Gen. Pepperell for his services at Louisburg, and it is probable that the military rank of Captain was then conferred on him. Col. Gorham's name is among those of the Council at a meeting on July 11, 1751. He must have died soon after, for an inventory of his

estate is in the Suffolk County Probate records, Mass., probated May 7, 1752. His widow soon after married Capt. John Stevens and moved to Gloucester, Mass.

Joseph Gorham, brother of Colonel John, was also a distinguished soldier, and attained the rank of Major-General in the British Army. He was born in Barnstable, May 29, 1725; was perhaps at Louisburg with his father in 1745; was a lieutenant of Rangers under Gov. Cornwallis in 1749. He was Captain of Rangers under Gen. Amherst in 1758 and 1759. He went to England about this time to endeavor to have his Rangers put on the establishment of regular troops, and was the bearer of a letter from Gen. Amherst to Gov. Lawrence, dated April 30, 1760, from which the following is an extract:

"I send you this, by Capt. Gorham, who is lately returned from England where he has been, to endeavor to get rank, and to get his company put on the establishment; concerning which, Lord Barrington has desired my opinion, which I have given him, as far as relates Capt. Gorham personally, and, I make no doubt but he will be promoted, as he is very deserving of it; I have, as yet, suspended my judgment, in relation to the establishment of his company. His, is certainly the best I have seen of Rangers, but the best, according to me is no extraordinary thing; however, if you should think that the augmenting of that company, or the establishment of two, would be of any real service or advantage to the Province of Nova Scotia, I shall, upon your answer, recommend this affair to the Secretary of War."

The establishment of Gorham's Rangers as regular troops, under Joseph Gorham as Major-commandant, dates from September 25, 1761. In 1763 his troops were disbanded, and in September he again went to England. In 1766 he again went to England and was appointed a member of the Halifax Council, taking his seat on December 20, 1766. In 1770 he became Lieutenant-Governor of Placentia in Newfoundland; in May, 1772, he became a Lieutenant-Colonel, and in June vacated his seat as member of the Halifax Council. In 1776 he was in command at Fort Cumberland. May 16, 1782, he became a Colonel, and April 29, 1790, a Major-General, probably dying soon after.

Temperance Gorham, daughter of the second John, married Deacon Stephen Clap of Scituate, and was the mother of Rev. Thomas Clap, who was for many years President of Yale College. Another daughter, Mary, married Joseph Hinckley of West Barnstable, a nephew of Thomas Hinckley, Governor of Plymouth. Her son, Isaac Hinckley, was of Harvard College in 1740, and a classmate of Samuel Adams and other distinguished men. During the Revolution he was an active patriot, and was for many years Town Clerk, and one of the Selectmen of Barnstable.

Another daughter, Thankful, married Lieut. John Fuller; and Mercy Gorham, the youngest daughter of Lieut.-Col. John, married the Hon. Sylvanus Bourne, a wealthy merchant. He was many years one of the Governor's Council, Register of Probate and afterwards Judge of Probate.

<sup>12</sup> Joseph Gorham, born February 16, 1654; died July 9, 1726; married, 1678, Sarah *Sturgis*, probably daughter of Edward. She died in 1739. They had:

- i. Sarah, born January 16, 1679.
- ii. Joseph, born April 15, 1681.
- iii. Samuel, born October, 1682.

- iv. John, born February 28, 1684.
- v. Desire, born April, 1685.
- vi. Isaac, born October, 1687.
- vii. Hezekiah, born August, 1689.
- viii. Josiah, born September 7, 1692.

Joseph above took out a marriage license in Yarmouth, which was recorded in Charlestown, Mass., where he married, November 9, 1708, Sarah Kirk, who died April 28, 1722. She was perhaps a niece or younger sister of David Kirk. David senior was from Newfoundland, called "gentleman," married Mary —. According to Wymans, his will, dated May 25, 1694, was proved April 8, 1698, leaving a legacy to son David, and remainder to his wife Mary. Joseph and Sarah had two children born in Yarmouth: George, born November 5, 1694, and Mary, both baptized 3 (1), 1695. The history of Charlestown, Mass., also mentions "Sarah, married Joseph Gorham, 1708," but leaves us in doubt about the relationship. The children by this marriage had the family names. Joseph Gorham married, second, Temperance —. The inventory of his estate, April 28, 1743, by Daniel Hawley and William Lampson, and of his widow Temperance by same, December 6, 1743 and the distribution, 1750; appear on the Probate Records, Stratford, Conn. Issue:

- i. Mary, born Yarmouth, married, April 27, 1730, Dr. Daniel Munson; (2) November 9, 1747, Benjamin Arnold.
- ii. George, born Yarmouth, married Hannah —.
- iii. Joseph, born November 17, 1712; married Hannah —.
- iv. Elizabeth, born November 1, 1716; died November 23, 1716.
- v. John, born July 20, 1718.
- vi. Samuel, born July 15, 1724; married Anne Grooman, December 8, 1747.
- vii. Hezekiah, born March 29, 1728.
- viii. Benjamin, born November, 1733.

The names of the wives of Joseph Gorham, Senior and Junior, were unknown to Amos Otis. The latter was discovered by Miss Louise Tracey of New Haven, Conn., who found the record in Yarmouth, giving day and month. She says they removed to Stratford, Conn., about 1717. Mr. Henry S. Gorham of 197 Wilson Street, Brooklyn, to whom I am indebted for the copy of the "Wast Book," and much of the matter herein, has a copy of the will of Joseph Gorham, in which he names "my daughter Mary Munson." The writer wishes to correct his mistakes published in the Munson Record, II, 731, where the father of Joseph is given as James, and at the same time I may mention it is now established that the mother of Elizabeth Tilley was not Bridget Van der Velde as mentioned on the same page.

In the History of Stratford, I, 219, we read: "Joseph Gorham died April 24, 1742, aged sixty. Sarah, his wife, died April 18, 1822 [1722] in ye thirty-seventh year of her age." Miss Tracey found the Record 1722; the above error is probably typographical. Born 1685, married at twenty-three in 1708, died at thirty-seven in 1722. The mark on the spoon given by Joseph's will to his daughter Mary Munson: 1<sup>6</sup>s. on above page Munson Record is corroborative, and is explained: Joseph and Sarah, Gorham and Kirk.



The entire will, taken from the Probate Records, 1741-1748, page 118, is as follows :

"In the name of God. Amen. I Joseph Gorham of Stratford, in ye County of Fairfield and Colony of Connecticut, in New England, being weak and indisposed and infirmed in body but perfect in mind and memory, do ordain and constitute this my last will and testament, in manner and form following.

"Imprimis. I give and bequeath my soul to God, yt gave it me, and my body I recommend to ye earth, to be buried in decent christian burial at ye discretion of my executors (hereafter named) nothing doubting but at ye general resurrection I shall receive ye same again by ye mighty power of God. And as touching such worldly estate wherewith it has pleased Almighty God to bless me with in this life, I give demise and dispose of ye same in ye following manner.

"Item. I give to my dear and loving wife yt home I now live in with yt homelot belonging to ye same (or thereto) during my sd wife's natural life, and after my sd wife's decease to be equally divided between my sons, Joseph Gorham, John Gorham, Sam'l Gorham, Hezekiah Gorham, and Benjamin Gorham to they and their assigns forever. I also give to my sd wife [then recites several pieces of silver-plate, describing the marks thereon].

"Item. I give to my son George Gorham a silver two eard cup mark't I ♀ S

"Item. I give to my daughter Mary Munson a silver porringer with no marks, and a spoon mark't I ♀ S

"Item. I give my son Joseph Gorham a silver porringer mark't I ♀ T and a spoon mark't I ♀ S

"Item. I give my son John Gorham two spoons mark't I likewise constitute make and ordain my executors to this my last will and testament, Temperance my loving wife, and my good friend Ephraim Curtis, and I do absolutely revoke, disannul and disclaim all wills, testaments, legacies whatsoever, ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament.

"In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 22d day of Sept. 1741.

"(Signed) JOSEPH GORHAM.

"Proven by Temperance 20 May 1742."

## BELL FAMILY GENEALOGY.

BY JOHN VALENTINE HECKER.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 155, of THE RECORD.)

7. Mercy<sup>3</sup>, daughter of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> and Susanna, was born November 5, 1678, at Stamford; married, first, John Holmes, of Stamford, January 15, 1701-2; issue:

Jonathan Holmes, born May 21, 1703.

Was renamed John on account of the death of his father, which occurred July 6, 1703.

Mercy<sup>s</sup>, widow of John Holmes, married, second, Thomas Mulford, June 19, 1712; issue:

- i. Elisha Daniel Mulford.
- ii. Barnabas Mulford.
- iii. Thomas Mulford, Jr.

Mercy<sup>s</sup>, wife of Thomas Mulford, died May 17, 1737, and is buried at East Hampton, L. I.

8. John<sup>s</sup>, son of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> and Susanna, was born in Stamford, January 16, 1681. He was Selectman of the town in 1713; Representative to the General Court in 1719 and 1730, and was also appointed Captain of the Stamford Military Company.

Captain John<sup>s</sup> married, first, Sarah Slason, February 22, 1710; issue:

- i. A son, born and died December 19, 1711.
- ii. A daughter, born and died October 18, 1712.
- iii. A child, born and died September 5, 17—.

Sarah, wife, died September 11, 17—.

Captain John<sup>s</sup> married, second, Hannah Whiting, of South Hampton, October 19, 1714.

Captain John died October 27, 1732. Hannah, his widow, died November 16, 1732.

9. Susanna<sup>s</sup>, daughter of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> and Susanna, was born December 25, 1686. Married Abraham Weed of Stamford, April 11, 1706; issue:

- i. Abraham Weed, born April 27, 1707.
- ii. Ruth, }
- iii. Susanna, } born August 15, 1709.

Susanna died October 10, 1709. Abraham, husband of Susanna<sup>s</sup>, died December 26, 1711.

10. Mary<sup>s</sup>, daughter of Jonathan<sup>2</sup> and Susanna, was born September 29, 1689. Married Ebenezer Weed, May 28, 1713; issue:

- i. Mary Weed, born March 12, 1713.
- ii. Ebenezer Weed, born November 15, 1716.
- iii. Sarah Weed, born September 15, 1720.
- iv. Abigail Weed, born November 5, 1728.

11. Jonathan<sup>4</sup>, son of Lieutenant Jonathan<sup>3</sup> and Grace, was born at Stamford, January 15, 1693. He was a prominent man in the town, and his judgment was taken in many matters of importance to the welfare of the town. For nine years he was Selectman of Stamford; was Ensign of the Military Company, and in 1736 was appointed School Commissioner for the district east of Noroton River.

In 1742, when the Episcopalians, or, as they were called in the town records, "professors of the Church of England," petitioned "for a place to build a church-house," the town officials referred the matter to Ensign Jonathan Bell, as chairman of a committee to investigate "if in their judgment a place might be granted to them without damage to the town." The decision of this committee is of interest, as showing the feeling toward other denominations than were considered the orthodox church in the community. After careful consideration of the matter, it is decided that a plot of land, 45 by 35 feet, a ledge of loose rock, bounded east and north by an almost impassable swamp, might be granted to the petitioners without material damage to the town, so soon as the committee might be able to lay it out.

From the church records of the Middlesex Society, it appears that

Ensign Bell was a leading spirit in the church, and also that he possessed some musical ability. At a meeting of the Society it was voted that Ensign Jonathan Bell "shall sing or tune the psalm in times of public worship, and that he may tune it in the old or new way as it suits him best."

Ensign Jona<sup>4</sup> married Eunice, daughter of Thomas and Mary Olmstead Reed, of Norwalk, Ct., January 24, 1716; issue:

18. i. Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, born October 22, 1717.
  - ii. Eunice, born October 31, 1719.
19. iii. Kitchell<sup>6</sup>, born September 27, 1721.
20. iv. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born November 16, 1723.
21. v. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born January 24, 1726.
22. vi. Thaddeus<sup>6</sup>, born March 31, 1728.
23. vii. John<sup>6</sup>, born July 11, 1730.
24. viii. Bethia<sup>6</sup>, born April 28, 1733.
25. ix. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born November 20, 1735.
  - x. Martha, born June 18, 1738.\*
26. xi. Anna<sup>6</sup>, born March 7, 1740-1.
12. Francis<sup>4</sup>, son of Lieut. Jonathan<sup>3</sup> and Deborah, was born Decembe 12, 1702. The name of his wife was Hannah —, by whom he had issue:
  27. i. Deborah<sup>5</sup>, born April 28, 1734.
  28. ii. John<sup>5</sup>, born August 11, 1735.
    - iii. Francis, born March 13, 1737-8.
    - iv. Hannah, born February 26, 1740-41.
    - v. Rebecca, born January 4, 1743-4.
  29. vi. Noah<sup>5</sup>, born November 19, 1748.
13. Hannah<sup>4</sup>, daughter of Lieut. Jona.<sup>4</sup> and<sup>3</sup> Deborah, was born April

---

\* Ensign Jonathan Bell married Eunice, daughter of Thomas Reed of Norwalk. His tenth child, Martha, may have married James Burns. I have not been able to find any account of her marriage. She was the great-aunt of Andrew Bell, the grandfather of my wife, and he told me that she moved away from Stamford. He gave me the information as to his grandfather's brothers and sisters, which I have since verified by the records, but I find no trace of Martha. Eunice Reed, the wife of Ensign Jona. Bell and mother of Martha Bell, was the daughter of Thomas Reed of Norwalk: viz., Thomas Reed married Mary Olmstead, May 9, 1694; issue:

- i. Mary, born May 2, 1695.
- ii. Eunice, born February 26, 1696-7, married Ensign Jona. Bell.
- iii. Thomas, born May 7, 1699.
- iv. John, born August 7, 1701.
- v. Elizabeth, born October 7, 1703.
- vi. Ann, born July 6, 1706; died February 9, 1709.
- vii. Temperance, born October 16, 1708.
- viii. Elias, born March 10, 1711.
- ix. Nathan, born August 13, 1713.

Mary Olmstead, wife of Thomas Reed, was daughter of Lieut. John Olmstead, who married Mary Benedict, November 11, 1670; issue:

- |                                |            |
|--------------------------------|------------|
| John.                          | Elizabeth. |
| Mary, who married Thomas Reed. | Daniel.    |
| Jane.                          | Richard.   |
| Sarah.                         | Eunice.    |
| Rebecca.                       | Deborah.   |

Mary Benedict was born at Southold, L. I. She was the daughter of Thomas Benedict, Sr., of Massachusetts Bay, N. E. He was born in England, 1617, and in 1638 married Mary Bridgum, then removed to Southold, L. I., where their children were born.—JNO. V. HECKER.

- 30, 1705-6 ; married, February 23, 1726-7, Samuel Buxton of Stamford ; issue :
- i. Deborah Buxton, born May 30, 1729.
  - ii. Samuel Buxton, born November 27, 1731.
  - iii. Hannah Buxton, born November 1, 1737.
  - iv. Elizabeth Buxton, born April 27, 1740.
  - v. John Buxton, born October 1, 1742.
14. Rebecca<sup>4</sup>, daughter of Jona.<sup>3</sup> and Deborah, was born March 10, 1707-8 ; married, November 27, 1729, John Holmes of Stamford ; issue :
- i. Mercy Holmes, born January 9, 1730.
  - ii. John Holmes, born July 24, 1732.
  - iii. Deborah Holmes, born August 29, 1736.
  - iv. Rebecca Holmes, born January 29, 1738-9.
  - v. Martha Holmes, born April 26, 1741.
15. James<sup>4</sup>, son of Lieut. Jona.<sup>3</sup> and Deborah, was born March 17, 1709-10, in Stamford. In 1747 he was on the School Committee of the town. He married Sarah —, and had issue :
- i. James, born August 7, 1734.
30. ii. Isaac, born September 20, 1736.
- iii. Jacob, born December 30, 1738.
31. iv. Sarah, born June 20, 1741.
- † v. Mary, born November 6, 1745.
32. vi. Jesse, born March 6, 1745-6.
- vii. Abigail, born November 2, 1748.
33. viii. Prudence, born January 28, 1750-1.
- ix. Jared, born March 3, 1755.
16. Mary<sup>4</sup>, daughter of Abraham<sup>3</sup> and Mary, was born December 7, 1714 ; married, June 3, 1736, Gabriel Smith of Stamford ; issue :
- i. Mary Smith, born April 16, 1737.
  - ii. Abigail Smith, born March 1, 1739.
  - iii. Elizabeth Smith, born January 17, 1743.
  - iv. Abraham Smith, born August 13, 1744.
  - v. Charity Smith, born July 4, 1747.
  - vi. Sarah Smith, born July 4, 1750.
  - vii. Lewis Smith, born November 2, 1751.
  - viii. Martha Smith, born August 30, 1753.
17. Abraham<sup>4</sup>, son of Abraham<sup>3</sup> and Rebecca, was born April 17, 1721. He was the fourth owner of the Bell Bible, in which his birth is recorded. He was twice married : first, a daughter of Francis and Abigail Webb Holly of Stamford, who died without issue ; second, Marcy, daughter of Isaac and Susanna Finch Bishop of Stamford ; issue :
- i. Abraham. 34. iii. Mercy.
  - ii. Susanna. 35. iv. Isaac.
- Marcy, second wife of Abraham<sup>4</sup>, was born in Stamford, May 14, 1726.
18. Jonathan<sup>5</sup>, son of Ensign Jonathan<sup>4</sup> and Eunice, was born October 22, 1717 ; married Lydia Hait, February 9, 1748, at Stamford ; issue :
- i. Lydia, born November 2, 1750.
  - ii. Milisent, born November 24, 1752.
  - iii. Jonathan, born April 24, 1755.
  - iv. Ebenezer, born June 23, 1757.



27. Deborah<sup>5</sup>, daughter of Francis<sup>4</sup>, and Hannah, was born April 28, 1734; married Joseph Hoyt, Jr., April 2, 1759; issue:
- i. Abigail Hoyt, born October 13, 1759.
  - ii. Jesse Hoyt, born February 16, 1761.
  - iii. Hezekiah Hoyt, born May 19, 1763.
  - iv. Asael Hoyt, born March 25, 1767.
  - v. Hezekial Hoyt, born December 23, 1772.
28. John<sup>5</sup>, son of Francis<sup>4</sup> and Hannah, was born August 11, 1735; married Sarah Canada, December 18, 1768; issue:
- i. John, born November 28, 1772.
  - ii. Kitchell, born October 20, 1776.
  - iii. Sarah, born November 3, 1777.
  - iv. Richard, born January 28, 1784.
29. Noah<sup>5</sup>, son of Francis and Hannah, born November 19, 1748; married Prudence Scofield, March 25, 1773; issue:
- i. Ezekiel, born March 12, 1774.
  - ii. Noah, born September 25, 1775.
  - iii. Prudence, born November 5, 1777.
  - iv. Rebecca, born January 2, 1781.
  - v. Jared, born April 28, 1783.
  - vi. John, born August 10, 1785.
  - vii. Sarah, born May 28, 1788.
  - viii. Mary, born February 21, 1791.
  - ix. Francis, born September 15, 1793.
30. Isaac<sup>5</sup>, son of James<sup>4</sup> and Sarah, born September 20, 1736; married, 1st, Jemima — 1755; issue:
- i. Catee, born July 10, 1756.
  - ii. Hannah, born December 10, 1758.
- Jemima, wife, died February 23, 1760; married, 2d, Susanna Smith, September 14, 1761; issue:
- i. Henry, born November 25, 1765.
  - ii. Isaac, born February 16, 1768.
  - iii. James, born April 4, 1762.
  - iv. Catee, born February 11, 1770.
  - v. Thomas, born March 9, 1774.
31. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, daughter of James<sup>4</sup> and Sarah, born June 20, 1741. Married Ebenezer How, February 3, 1775, of Stamford.
32. Jesse<sup>5</sup>, son of James<sup>4</sup> and Sarah, born March 6, 1745-46; married, 1st, Comfort Garnsey, November 8, 1767, who died March 31, 1772. He married, 2d, Mary Scofield, January 25, 1773; issue:
43. i. William<sup>6</sup>, born May 18, 1769.
  - ii. David, born November 18, 1771.
  - iii. Jesse, } born March 27, 1772.
  - iv. Comfort, } born March 28, 1772.
  - v. Sarah, born November 24, 1773.
  - vi. Darius, born February 28, 1775.
  - vii. Mary, born September 4, 1777.
- Jesse<sup>5</sup> (32) was a captain in the Revolutionary War in 1778, and reported perilous service from March 25, 1779, to January, 1780, and asks indemnity against loss from depreciated currency. On February 25, 1782, Stamford voted that Captain Jesse Bell and Lieut. Nathaniel How have command of a company for the defence of the town.

33. Prudence<sup>s</sup>, daughter of James<sup>d</sup> and Sarah, was born January 28, 1750-1; married John Davenport of Stamford, June 4, 1772; issue:
- i. John Davenport, born October 27, 1773.
  - ii. Theodora Davenport, born September 27, 1779.
  - iii. William Davenport, born March 25, 1781.
  - iv. Sally Davenport, born March 5, 1783.
  - v. James Davenport, born February 2, 1787.
  - vi. Julia Ann Davenport, born November 30, 1794.

34. Mercy<sup>s</sup>, daughter of Abraham<sup>d</sup> and Marcy, was born in Stamford, Conn., 1772, and died unmarried, 1842, having resided in the town during her life. She was the fifth owner of the Bell Bible, and is referred to by Rev. I. W. Alvord in his historical address, delivered at Stamford on the occasion of the two hundredth anniversary of the town. He says: "I hold in my hand a relic most interesting of the period we commemorate. It is an ancient Bible, and was the property of Lieut. Francis Bell, one of the first settlers of this place, and now belongs to Miss Mercy Bell, one of his descendants. It contains the record of the birth of the first white child in Stamford, Jonathan, son of Francis Bell, in September, 1641. The book itself is much older than New England, and from facts connected with its history, we hazard nothing in saying that it came with the Pilgrim Fathers, and perhaps landed with them from the *Mayflower* upon the Rock at Plymouth."

Hinman, in the "First Connecticut Settlers," on page 114, says: "Some of the descendants of Francis Bell have a Bible which was brought to New England in the *Mayflower*."

Mercy Bell at her death bequeathed this "Honored Volume" to her brother, Isaac Bell (35).

35. Isaac<sup>s</sup> was son of Abraham<sup>d</sup> and Marcy, and married at Stamford, 1st, Anne Dibble, July 5, 1801. She died August 27, 1802, leaving no issue. Isaac married 2d, March 28, 1813, Charity Knapp, widow of Abel Knapp, of Stamford. She was born June 14, 1777, and was the daughter of John and Charity (Smith) Judson of Stamford. Charity Smith, her mother, was the daughter of Gabriel Smith and Mary Bell (16), and was born at Stamford, July 4, 1747. Isaac<sup>s</sup> was the sixth owner of the Bell Bible. His children by second wife were:

- i. Abraham, born January 16, 1814; died soon after.
44. ii. Abraham<sup>s</sup>, born January 22, 1816.
- iii. John Isaac, born March 25, 1819.

---

## MARTIN VAN BUREN, WITH A SKETCH OF THE VAN BUREN FAMILY IN AMERICA.

BY FRANK J. CONKLING.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 125, of THE RECORD.)

MARTEN<sup>s</sup> CORNELISSE (son of Cornelis Maessen) was the ancestor of President Martin Van Buren. He deposed in 1660 that he was born in Houten in the Province of Utrecht, and was probably not more than two years of age when his parents came to this country. He was presumably

married when in 1662 he sold his home, located "This side of Bethlehem" (less than two miles below Albany), to Gysbert Cornelisse (Van den Berg). In 1665 he leased half of Constapels Island in the river below Albany. He and his wife were members of the Dutch Church at Albany in 1683. Were enrolled as having joined previous to that year. In December of same year he paid the church for the use of the "large pall," indicating that he had, about that time, buried an adult member of his family. The census of 1697 credits his family with a membership of "two men, no women, one child." In 1700 he was Captain of a military company in the regiment commanded by Col. Pieter Schuyler. He married, first, Maritje, daughter of Pieter Quackenbosch and Marritje his wife. She was more than likely the adult member of his family buried in 1683, as on May 7, 1693, "Marten<sup>2</sup> Cornelisse, widower of Marritje Quackenbosch," was married to "Tanneke Adams, widow of Pieter Winne," the latter wife probably having died previous to the census of 1697. He made his will April 10, 1703, proved June 7, 1710 (he having died the latter year), and mentioned the following children :

- i. *Cornelis<sup>3</sup> Martense*, born —, married, September 22, 1689, Ariaantje Gerritse (Van den Bergh). He died previous to June 23, 1693, on which day his widow married Coenradt Elmendorf of Kingston, N. Y. Cornelis<sup>3</sup> left one son, Tobias<sup>4</sup>, baptized August 3, 1690, who was mentioned in the will of his grandfather, Marten<sup>2</sup> Cornelis, and who became the ancestor of the Ulster County Van Burens.
- ii. *Cornelia<sup>3</sup> Martense*, born —, married, September 22, 1689, Robert Teuwise (Van Deusen).
- iii. *Pieter<sup>3</sup> Martense*, born —, married, January 15, 1693, Ariaantje Barentse (daughter of Barent Meindersen and Eytje (Ida) his wife). They were great-grandparents of the President, and will be mentioned again.
- iv. *Marritje<sup>3</sup> Martense*, born —, married, first, March 14, 1695, Jans Teuwise (Van Deusen). Second, December 20, 1702, Cornelis Gerritse Van den Bergh.
- v. *Marten<sup>3</sup> Martense*, born —. He was buried near his own home in Rensselaerswyck, October 23, 1740. He was a freeholder of Rensselaerswyck in 1720, as was his son Barent in 1743, who probably had inherited the homestead. He and his wife were members of the Dutch Church at Albany. He married, first, about 1700, Judikje Barentse, daughter of Barent Meindersen. They had children baptized at Albany as follows :
  - i. *Marritje<sup>4</sup>*, born January 1, 1701 ; married, May 24, 1722, Johannes Vosburgh. She died about 1725.
  - ii. *Barent<sup>4</sup>*, born September 6, 1702 ; married, first, December 23, 1737, Margrietje Van Vechten. Second, about 1746, Catalyntje Van Buren, widow of Jacob J. Schermerhorn. She was daughter of Cornelis, son of Hendrick Cornelisse Van Buren. Barent had three children by his first wife ; four daughters and one son (William<sup>5</sup>) by his second.
  - iii. *Marten<sup>4</sup> Cornelis*, born July 15, 1705 ; married, March 28, 1730, Theuntje Van den Berg.
  - iv. *Ida<sup>4</sup> (Eytje)*, born June 13, 1708 ; married, October 18,



1732, John Van Buren, son of Maes, son of Hendrick Cornelisse.

v. *Tobias*<sup>4</sup>, born April 30, 1710; married, Marritje Hun. He probably died about the time of the birth of his only child, Harmen<sup>5</sup>, in 1736, who became a Major in the Revolutionary War.

vi. *Jannetje*<sup>4</sup>, born April 20, 1712; married, February 27, 1741, Abraham Vin Hagel.

vii. *Petrus*<sup>4</sup>, born June 13, 1714. Probably died young.

*Marten*<sup>3</sup> *Martense*, married, second, July 14, 1719, Maria Vanden Bergh. The children by this marriage were:

viii. *Geertruy*<sup>4</sup>, born January 14, 1720; married, Johannes Hoes.

ix. *Cornelis*<sup>4</sup>, born December 17, 1721; married Juriaen Hoes.

x. *Petrus*<sup>4</sup>, born December 26, 1723; married, 1746, Marytje Van der Poel.

xi. *Johannes*<sup>4</sup>, born November 21, 1725; married, 1760, Marytje Briesch.

xii. *Maria*<sup>4</sup>, born December 6, 1727.

xiii. *Benjamin*<sup>4</sup>, born October 24, 1731; married Cornelia Salisbury.

xiv. *Tobias*<sup>4</sup>, born May 22, 1737; married Catalyntje Witbeck.

vi. *Catalyntje*<sup>3</sup> (Catharine) *Martense*, born —; married, January 7, 1697, Jonathan Janse Whitbeck.

vii. *Magdalena Martense*<sup>3</sup>, born —, unmarried when the will of her father was made. She was a widow in 1734, when she married Andries Huyck.

*Marten*<sup>2</sup> *Cornelisse* probably had a daughter *Teuntje*<sup>2</sup>, who married Levinus, son of Pieter Winne, and died previous to 1699, when Levinus married again.

3. *Pieter Martense* Van Buren and Ariaantje Barentse his wife were admitted to membership of the Dutch Church at Albany in 1695, as from Kinderhook, where they had probably settled about the time of their marriage. It appears that they occupied a farm adjoining that of Pieter Vosburg, who had married Jannetje, sister of Ariaantje Barentse. Pieter<sup>3</sup> Martense was mentioned in the census of 1697 with wife and three children. He was a freeholder in Kinderhook in 1720, and probably died previous to 1743, which year his four eldest sons were mentioned as freeholders of Kinderhook. If he left a will, no evidence of it has come to light; but as his children were baptized in the Dutch Church at Albany, those records which are extant from the year 1683 are of the greatest value as being the only source of information in the arrangement of his family. The children were baptized in the order as follows:

i. *Cornelis*<sup>4</sup>, May 14, 1693; married, September 8, 1724, Maria Litner.

ii. *Barent*<sup>4</sup>, January 20, 1695; married, December 29, 1719, Maria Winne.

iii. *Marritje*<sup>4</sup> (Maria), March 8, 1696; probably died unmarried.

iv. *Tobias*<sup>4</sup>, November 7, 1697; married, January 10, 1721, Anna Goes.

v. *Eytje*<sup>4</sup>, January 7, 1700; married, October 21, 1719, Marten Vosburg.

vi. *Marten*<sup>4</sup>, December 28, 1701; married, November 7, 1729,

Dirckie Van Aelstyne (grandparents of President Martin Van Buren).

- vii. *Cornelia*<sup>4</sup>, August 24, 1707.
- viii. *Ephraim*<sup>4</sup>, March 11, 1711.
- ix. *Maria*<sup>4</sup>, December, 18, 1715.

4. *Marten Pieterse* Van Buren and *Dirckje* Van Aelstyne, the grandparents of the President, were married November 7, 1729. She was born in April, 1710, the daughter of Abraham Janse Van Aelstyne and *Marritje* Van Deusen, his wife, who were married January 17, 1694.

The children of *Marten*<sup>4</sup> *Pieterse* Van Buren were baptized at Kinderhook except as noted, and were as follows :

- i. *Marrilje*<sup>5</sup>, January 18, 1730 ; died young.
- ii. *Pieter*<sup>5</sup>, October 27, 1731 ; died in infancy.
- iii. *Pieter*<sup>5</sup>, July 22, 1733 ; married, 1766, *Catharine* Quackenbosch. They were sponsors at the baptism of the future President.
- iv. *Marrilje*<sup>5</sup>, April 6, 1735 ; died young.
- v. *Abraham*<sup>5</sup> (father of the President), baptized at Albany, February 27, 1737, married *Maria* Goes, widow of *Johannes* Van Allen.
- vi. *Ariaantje*<sup>5</sup>, March 4, 1739.
- vii. *Marrilje*<sup>5</sup>, October 2, 1743.
- viii. *Marten*<sup>5</sup>, baptized at Claverack in 1748.

*Abraham*<sup>5</sup> Van Buren, the father of the President, owned a small farm in the village of Kinderhook, on which he lived. His house, an unpretentious one, was also used as a tavern. Here he brought the widow Van Allen, and here she gave birth to the chief subject of this sketch. *Abraham*<sup>5</sup>, a quiet and peaceful man, gave valiant service to the cause of liberty in the war for independence. He joined the patriotic army, and was promoted to a captaincy in the regiment commanded by Col. *Abraham* Van Alstyne, a relative on his mother's side. His wife, it is said, was a distant relative on his father's side. They were the parents of five children, as follows :

- i. *Dirckie*<sup>6</sup>, born in 1777 ; died October 18, 1865, in her eighty-ninth year.
- ii. *Jannetje*<sup>6</sup>, baptized January 16, 1780.
- iii. *Martin*<sup>6</sup>, baptized December 15, 1782. (The President.)
- iv. *Lawrence*<sup>6</sup>, baptized January 1, 1786 ; died July 1, 1868. He was a farmer at Kinderhook, and served in the war of 1812-15, attaining the rank of major.
- v. *Abraham*<sup>6</sup>, baptized May 11, 1788. Was a lawyer at Hudson, N. Y.

6. *MARTIN VAN BUREN*, the President, was born on the fifth day of December, 1782. He married in February, 1807, *Miss Hannah Hoes*, a kinswoman of his mother, and whose brother *Barent* had previously married one of *Martin's* sisters. *Miss Hoes* was born the same year as her husband. Their married life though short was a happy one. She died in February, 1819, leaving four sons ; these the President did not suffer to be brought up in the care of a stepmother. He remained loyal to the memory of his departed wife to the day of his death, which occurred July 24, 1862.

The President's children were :

- i. Abraham<sup>7</sup>, born in Kinderhook, November 27, 1807. Died in New York City, March 15, 1873. He graduated at West Point; rose to the position of captaincy in the First Dragoons, from which he resigned to become his father's private secretary in 1837. He was major and paymaster in the war with Mexico (1847), and brevetted Lieutenant-Colonel for bravery in battle. He married in November, 1838, Angelica, daughter of Richard Singleton, a wealthy planter of South Carolina. She became mistress at the White House during the remainder of Martin Van Buren's term, and died in New York City, December 29, 1878.
- ii. John<sup>7</sup>, born at Hudson, February 10, 1810. Died at sea, October 13, 1866. He was familiarly called "Prince John." He graduated at Yale in 1828, and became a lawyer of considerable note. He was elected Attorney General of the State of New York in 1845. In 1841 he married Elizabeth, daughter of Judge James Vanderpoel of Kinderhook. She died November 19, 1844, leaving one child, a daughter. Taking the example of his father, John did not marry again.
- iii. Smith<sup>7</sup>, Thompson.
- iv. Lawrence<sup>7</sup>.

For the facts and statements given in the foregoing article, I am indebted to the following sources:

O'Callaghan's History of New Netherland, Documentary History of New York State and Calendar of Dutch Manuscripts; Pearson's First Settlers of Albany; Munsell's Albany Collections; Fernow's Calendar of Wills; Brodhead's History of New York State; Appleton's Biographical Dictionary; French's Gazetteer of New York State; Shepard's, Holland's, and Jenkins' Life of Martin Van Buren; Valentine's Manuals (New York City); New York Civil List; Unpublished records in the State Library at Albany, and copied records of the Reformed Dutch Church at Albany, Kinderhook, Claverack, and Kingston.

---

## MICKLE OF LONG ISLAND.

---

BY A. H. MICKLE SALTONSTALL, CORRESPONDING MEMBER NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL SOCIETY.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 165, of THE RECORD.)

10. George<sup>3</sup> Benjamin Mickle (son Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>) of Bayside, L. I., born April 29, 1830, married, November 22, 1855, Isabel, died April 7, 1864, daughter of Thomas<sup>2</sup> Marston Beare, Esq., of New York (son of Lt. Henry<sup>1</sup> Martyn Beare, R.N.), and his wife, Mary<sup>8</sup> Susan Saltonstall, daughter of William<sup>7</sup>, Rosewell<sup>6</sup>, Brig.-Gen. Gurdon<sup>5</sup>, Gov. Gurdon<sup>4</sup>, and his wife, Rebecca<sup>5</sup> Winthrop (daughter of Hon. John<sup>4</sup> Winthrop and his wife, Ann<sup>3</sup> Dudley, \* son of Major-General Wait Stull<sup>3</sup> Winthrop, son of Gov. John<sup>2</sup> Winthrop of Connecticut, son of Gov. John<sup>1</sup> Winthrop of Massachusetts Bay Colony, 1588-1649). Gov. Gurdon<sup>4</sup> Saltonstall was son of Col. Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, son of Richard<sup>2</sup>, son of Sir Richard<sup>1</sup>

---

\* Ann Dudley was daughter of Gov. Joseph Dudley of Massachusetts, son of Gov. and Major-General Thomas Dudley of Massachusetts, 1576-1653.

Saltonstall of Huntwicke, England, and of Watertown, Mass., 1586-1650, Ambassador to Holland, Proprietary Patentee and Assistant of the General Court of the Massachusetts Bay Colony; and his wife, Grace, daughter of Robert Kaye of Woodsome, Co. York, Esq., who was ninth in lineal descent from Edward III., King of England.\* He died at Boalesburgh, Pa., August 9, 1890. Interred in the Mickle family vault in Greenwood, L. I. Left issue:

23. i. Andrew<sup>4</sup> Hutchins, born "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., October 5, 1856; who in conformity with legal provisions and requirements assumed, by judicial decree, the name of *Saltonstall*.
  24. ii. George<sup>4</sup> Benjamin, born "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., October 3, 1860.
11. Louisa<sup>3</sup> Farrington Mickle (daughter of Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born August 29, 1832, married, December 18, 1851, Theodore<sup>6</sup> Townsend, Esq., of Albany, N. Y., son of John<sup>7</sup>, Henry<sup>6</sup>, Henry<sup>5</sup>, Henry<sup>4</sup>, Henry<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>. Died at "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., August 3, 1862. Left issue:
25. i. Caroline<sup>4</sup> Augusta, born October 18, 1854.
  26. ii. Louisa<sup>4</sup> Mickle, born December 11, 1855.
  27. iii. Laura<sup>4</sup> Spencer, born August 24, 1857.
  28. iv. John<sup>4</sup>, born February 28, 1859.
12. Hannah<sup>2</sup> Russell Mickle (daughter of Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born September 19, 1837, married, December 7, 1855, Edward Arthur Lawrence, born November 2, 1831, died July 1, 1883, eighth son and tenth child of Judge Effingham and Anna Townsend Lawrence. She died at Plainfield, N. J., November —, 1886. Left issue:
29. i. Effingham<sup>4</sup> Edward, born Bayside, L. I., October 10, 1856, married and divorced.
  30. ii. Julia<sup>4</sup> Townsend, born Bayside, L. I., June 2, 1860.
  31. iii. Augusta<sup>4</sup>, born Bayside, L. I., June 17, 1863; married Thomas Huger Platt, of N. Y., October 18, 1882. Died N. Y., September 4, 1892, s. p.
  32. iv. George<sup>4</sup> Benjamin, born Bayside, L. I., January 13, 1865.
  33. v. Mollie Kemble, born Bayside, L. I., March 20, 1871.
14. Janet<sup>3</sup> Campbell Mickle (daughter of Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., January 19, 1857. Married at Bayside, October 31, 1877, Effingham, only son of Effingham Lawrence of New Orleans, La., who was 5th son and 6th child of Judge Effingham and Anna Townsend Lawrence. Issue:

\* The descent is as follows: Edward III. had John of Gaunt, married Catherine Swynford, and had Joan Beaufort, married Ralph Neville, E. of Westmoreland [vide Harl. MSS. Heralds. Vist. Yorkshire, pp. 221-223], and had Eleanor Neville, married Henry Percy, E. of Northumberland [vide Harl. MSS. Heralds. Vist. Yorkshire, pp. 241-243], and had Henry Percy, E. of Northumberland, married Elizabeth Poynings, and had Lady Margaret Percy, married Sir Wm. Gascoigne [vide Harl. MSS. Heralds. Vist. Yorkshire, pp. 135], and had Dorothy Gascoigne, married Sir Ninian Markenfield [vide Harl. MSS. Heralds. Vist. Yorkshire, pp. 196-7], and had Alice Markenfield, married Robert Mauleverer [vide Harl. MSS. Heralds. Vist. Yorkshire, p. 202], and had Dorothy Mauleverer, married John Kaye [vide Harl. MSS. Heralds. Vist. Yorkshire, under Kaye and Foster's Pedigrees of Yorkshire, Vol. I.], and had Robert Kaye of Woodsome, Co. York, Esq. Also see Browning's Americans of Royal Descent, 3d edition, pages 790 to 794, and N. Y. GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD, Vol. XXV., No. 2, April, 1894, pages 75-77.

34. i. Effingham<sup>4</sup>, born Bayside, L. I., September 8, 1878.
35. ii. Annie<sup>4</sup>, born Bayside, L. I., March 29, 1881. Died September 22, 1887.
15. Mary<sup>3</sup> Lawrence Mickle (daughter of Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born at "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., December 20, 1860. Married at Bayside, L. I., October 7, 1886, John Hazard Reynolds, Esq., of Albany, N. Y. Issue :
36. i. John<sup>4</sup> Hazard, born Albany, N. Y., November 13, 1887.
16. Caroline<sup>4</sup> Augusta Lawrence (daughter of Rachel<sup>3</sup> Augusta, Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born December 25, 1849. Married, first, Lieut. Alexander Nisbet Lee, U. S. Corps Eng'rs, who died October 31, 1879. Married secondly on December 7, 1887, Clarence McKim, Esq., of Flushing, L. I. By first husband :
37. i. Lawrence<sup>5</sup> Nisbet Lee, born August 4, 1868.
38. ii. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Nisbet Lee, born January 16, 1870.
39. iii. Cassandra<sup>5</sup> Lawrence Lee, born March 17, 1873.
- By second husband :
40. iv. Janet<sup>5</sup> McKim, born Flushing, L. I., October 3, 1888.
41. v. Margaret<sup>5</sup> McKim, born Flushing, L. I., October 27, 1889. Died January 18, 1890.
42. vi. Clarence<sup>5</sup> McKim, born Flushing, L. I., May 15, 1891. Died August 23, 1891.
18. Andrew<sup>4</sup> Mickle Lawrence (son of Rachel<sup>3</sup> A., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born June 15, 1853. Married in California, June 16, 1877, Libbie Bettis. He died at Los Angeles, Cal., March 7, 1888. Left issue :
43. i. Effie<sup>5</sup> Lawrence, born Los Angeles, Cal., October 27, 1882.
19. Effie<sup>4</sup> Lawrence (daughter of Rachel<sup>3</sup> A., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born June 6, 1856. Married at Bayside, L. I., June 27, 1877, Hammond<sup>4</sup> Hunter, Esq., of Detroit, Mich., son of Rev. Mose<sup>3</sup> Hoge Hunter, 10th child and 5th son Col. David<sup>2</sup> Hunter, son Capt. David<sup>1</sup> Hunter, of York, Pa., and Martinsburgh, Va. Issue :
44. i. Cornelia<sup>5</sup> Lawrence, born August 15, 1878.
45. ii. William<sup>5</sup> Effingham Lawrence, born May 13, 1880.
46. iii. Virginia<sup>5</sup> Louise, born September 28, 1882. Died Flushing, L. I., May 19, 1889.
20. William<sup>4</sup> Effingham Lawrence (son of Rachel<sup>3</sup> A., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born August 13, 1857. Married at New York, November 7, 1888, Emma Rose Mervin. Issue :
47. i. William<sup>5</sup> Effingham, born August 26, 1889.
21. Grace<sup>4</sup> Lawrence (daughter of Rachel<sup>3</sup> A., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born June 16, 1859; married at Bayside, L. I., November 30, 1882, James Norton Winslow, Esq., of N. Y. Issue :
48. i. Lawrence<sup>5</sup> Lanier, born May 27, 1885.
23. Andrew<sup>4</sup> Hutchins Mickle Saltonstall<sup>10</sup> (son George<sup>3</sup> B., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born at "Bay Lawn," Bayside, L. I., October 5, 1856; married at Berkeley Springs, W. Va., June 9, 1892, Susan<sup>5</sup> Summers, daughter of Dr. John<sup>4</sup> Harrison and Sophie Forrest<sup>\*</sup> Hunter, son of Dr. David<sup>3</sup>

\* Is eighth in descent from Thomas Forrest, Esq., who, with his wife and maid Ann Burras, came in 1608 to the Virginia Colony. In the painting in the Capitol at Washington representing the baptism of Pocahontas, in which Mrs. Forrest appears, the explanatory card recites, "She was the first gentlewoman that came to Virginia." So that the family may be said to have been literally, at least in point of time, the *first in the State*—the "F. F. V.'s" par excellence.

Hunter, fifth child and second son of Colonel David<sup>2</sup> Hunter, married Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Pendleton,\* son of Capt. David<sup>1</sup> Hunter, of York, Pa., and Martinsburgh, Va. [For Saltonstall descent see above under No. 10.]

Issue :

49. i. Sophie<sup>5</sup> Forrest Mickle Saltonstall<sup>11</sup>, born at Berkeley Springs, W. Va., August 14, 1893.
50. ii. Muriel<sup>5</sup> Winthrop Saltonstall<sup>11</sup>, born at Berkeley Springs, W. Va., August 12, 1895.
25. Caroline<sup>4</sup> Augusta Townsend (daughter Louisa<sup>3</sup> F., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born October 18, 1854; married April 11, 1888, Winthrop Saltonstall Scudder, Esq. She died at Brookline, Mass., July 10, 1889. Left issue :
51. i. Theodore<sup>5</sup> Townsend, born July 3, 1889.
28. John<sup>4</sup> Townsend (son of Louisa<sup>3</sup> F., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born February 28, 1859; married January 18, 1888, Mary Learned, daughter of James C. Cook, Esq., of Albany, N. Y. Issue :
52. i. John<sup>5</sup>, born January 5, 1891.
53. ii. Learned<sup>5</sup>, born May 7, 1894.
30. Julia<sup>4</sup> Townsend Lawrence (daughter Hannah<sup>3</sup> R., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born June 2, 1860, at Bayside, L. I.; married, September 10, 1884, Robert Lyon Burnett, Esq., of New York. Issue :
54. i. Francis<sup>5</sup> Edgar, born Plainfield, N. J., January 28, 1886.
32. George<sup>4</sup> Benjamin Lawrence (son Hannah<sup>3</sup> R., Andrew<sup>2</sup> H., James<sup>1</sup>), born January 13, 1865, at Bayside, L. I.; married, June 4, 1884, Constance de Crauzat. Issue :
55. i. Mollie<sup>5</sup> Louise, born New York, June 9, 1885.
56. ii. Edward<sup>5</sup> Arthur, born New York, October 17, 1887; died August 13, 1889.
57. iii. Constance<sup>5</sup> Nannett, born New York, August 27, 1892.
58. iv. Eugene<sup>5</sup> de Crauzat, born New York, December 9, 1894.†

## FIVE GENERATIONS OF THE RUGGLES LINEAGE.

BY HENRY STODDARD RUGGLES, ESQ., OF WAKEFIELD, MASS.

ARMORIAL BEARINGS.—Arms: Argent, a chevron between three roses, gules.

Crest: A tower or, inflamed proper and pierced with four arrows in saltire, points downward, argent.

Motto: Struggle.‡

1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> RUGGLE, of Sudbury, Suffolk, England; will dated June 21, 1547; m. ——. Children :

\* Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Pendleton was daughter of Col. Philip<sup>4</sup>, of Martinsburgh, Va., son Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, of Va., son Henry<sup>2</sup>, of Va., son of Philip<sup>1</sup> Pendleton, of Carolina Co., Va., who came there from England in 1674.

† I am much indebted to Dr. Thomas H. Meikle, M.D., J.P., of Strathearn Leigh, Crieff, Scotland, for the verification of the arms as born by the family in this country; also to Mr. Archibald Meikle for valuable data in relation to the family in Scotland.

‡ The evidences of the derivation of this family from that of Rugeley of Staffordshire will be found in THE RECORD, Vol. XXV., pp. 164-165.

4. i. Nicholas<sup>2</sup>.  
 ii. John (of Stanstead, Suffolk); will proved May 19, 1566.  
 iii. Ann.  
 iv. Elizabeth.
2. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> RUGGLE (*brother of Thomas*); m. ——. Children :
5. i. Thomas (of Hartest, Suffolk); will proved June 5, 1560.  
 ii. Philip (widow d. March, 1581).  
 iii. Roger, m. Dec. 12, 1558, Alice Buswell (she d. Dec. 4, 1570).
3. ISABELLA<sup>1</sup> RUGGLE (*sister of Thomas and William*); m. ——. Norris.
4. NICHOLAS<sup>2</sup> RUGGLE (*Thomas*), of Sudbury, Suffolk, England; m. ——. Children :
- i. Roger<sup>3</sup>, m. Feb. 23, 1573, Margery Dandye.  
 6. ii. George (will proved May 16, 1616).  
 7. iii. Thomas (of Sudbury, Suffolk, and Nasing, Essex).  
 iv. Edward (married and left issue).  
 v. Margery, m. Jan. 19, 1584, John Drury.  
 vi. William, m. 1st, Oct. 6, 1577, Mary Brundish; m. 2d, Oct. 11, 1585, Lucy Grome.  
 vii. Robert (of Lavenham, Suffolk), d. June 21, 1605; m. Elizabeth ——.
5. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> RUGGLE (*William*), of Hartest, Suffolk, England; will proved June 5, 1560; m. ——. Children :
8. i. Thomas<sup>3</sup> (of Lavenham, Suffolk).  
 ii. Stephen.  
 iii. Alice, m. 1st, — Vigoris, of Ipswich, Suffolk; m. 2d, — Goodall.  
 iv. Ellen.
6. GEORGE<sup>3</sup> RUGGLES (*Nicholas, Thomas*), of Sudbury, Suffolk, England; will proved May 16, 1616; m. June 5, 1575, Alice Dandye. Children :
- i. John<sup>4</sup>.  
 9. ii. George.  
 iii. Jeffrey (of Boston, Mass., 1630), m. Margaret ——.  
 iv. Bridget, m. Martin Harris.
7. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> RUGGLES (*Nicholas, Thomas*), of Sudbury, Suffolk, and Nasing, Essex, England; m. ——. Children :
10. i. Thomas (of Roxbury, Mass., 1637), m. Mary Curtis.  
 11. ii. John (of Roxbury, Mass., 1635), m. Barbara ——.
8. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> RUGGLE (*Thomas, William*), of Lavenham, Suffolk, England; m. Margaret Whatlocke. Children :
- i. Philip<sup>4</sup>, b. April 28, 1564.  
 ii. Alice, b. Feb. 28, 1566.  
 iii. Mary, b. April 20, 1567; m. — Dardes.  
 iv. Thomas (of Depden, Suffolk), b. Jan. 25, 1570; will proved Sept. 3, 1610.  
 v. Roger, b. Dec. 9, 1572.  
 vi. George (Fellow of Clare Hall. One of the founders of Virginia; a member of the London Company); bapt. Nov. 13, 1575; will proved Nov. 3, 1622.\*

---

\* *William and Mary College Quarterly* contains a sketch of the life of this scholar, Vol. V., pp. 203-204.

- vii. Eliza, b. March 5, 1577.  
 viii. Sarah, b. Nov. 1, 1581; m. ——— Lynnall.
9. GEORGE<sup>4</sup> RUGGLES (*George, Nicholas, Thomas*), of Sudbury, Suffolk, England; m. ———. Children:
- i. George.
  - ii. Amos.
  12. iii. John.
  - iv. Ann.
10. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> RUGGLES (*Thomas, Nicholas, Thomas*), of Nasing, Essex, England, and Roxbury, Mass. (1637); will dated Nov. 9, 1644; m. Nov. 1, 1620, Mary Curtis. Children:
- i. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, d. in England.
  13. ii. John<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Jan. 6, 1625.
  - iii. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, bapt. Feb. 16, 1628; d. Feb. 9, 1689; m. William Lyon.
  14. iv. Samuel<sup>5</sup>, b. 1629; d. Aug. 15, 1692; m. 1st, Hannah Fowle; m. 2d, May 26, 1670, Anna Bright. Children: Hannah, d. young. Mary, d. young. Samuel, b. June 1, 1658; d. Feb. 15, 1715; m. Martha Woodbridge. Joseph, d. young. Hannah, d. young. Sarah, d. young. Mary, b. Dec. 8, 1666; m. 1st, Ebenezer Pierpont; m. 2d, Isaac Morris. Sarah, d. young. Thomas, b. March 10, 1671; m. 1st, Sarah Fisk; m. 2d, Mary Hubbard. Anna, b. Sept. 30, 1672; m. William Heath. Nathaniel, d. young. Elizabeth, b. May 1, 1677; m. James Bayley. Henry, b. July 7, 1681. Huldah, b. July 4, 1684; m. Samuel Hill.
11. JOHN<sup>4</sup> RUGGLES (*Thomas, Nicholas, Thomas*), of Nasing, Essex, England, and Roxbury, Mass. (1635); d. Oct. 6, 1663; m. 1st, Barbara ———; m. 2d, Margaret ———. Child (by 1st w.):
15. i. John<sup>5</sup>, d. Feb. 25, 1713; m. 1st, Mary Gibson; m. 2d, March 15, 1675, Sarah Dyer. Children: Mary, b. March 25, 1656; m. John Searle. John, b. Oct. 16, 1657; d. Dec. 28, 1711; m. 1st, Hannah Devotion; m. 2d, Feb. 12, 1702, Mrs. Elizabeth Day. Benjamin, b. Aug. 11, 1676; d. Sept. 5, 1708; m. Mercy Woodbridge.
12. JOHN<sup>5</sup> RUGGLES (*George, George, Nicholas, Thomas*), of Headwell Hall, Bocking, Essex, England, d. March, 1709; m. Sarah ———, who d. July 18, 1680. Children:
- i. John, will dated Jan. 1699; m. Mary Swift, who d. Aug., 1720.
  - ii. Samuel.
  - iii. William.
  - iv. Thomas, m. Mary Dale.
  - v. James.
  - vi. A daughter, who m. ——— Gibbons.
13. JOHN<sup>5</sup> RUGGLES (*Thomas, Thomas, Nicholas, Thomas*), of Roxbury, Mass.; bapt. Jan. 6, 1625; d. Sept. 15, 1658; will dated Sept. 9, 1658; m. Abigail Craft. Children:
- i. John, d. young.
  - ii. John, b. Jan. 22, 1654; d. Dec. 16, 1694; m. Martha Devotion.
  - iii. Thomas, b. Jan. 28, 1655; d. June 1, 1728.
  - iv. Samuel, b. Aug. 16, 1657.



RECORDS OF THE REFORMED DUTCH CHURCH IN THE  
CITY OF NEW YORK.—BAPTISMS.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., July, 1897, p. 152, of THE RECORD.)

A° 1762.	ouders.	Kinders.	GETUÛGEN.
April 9.	Johannes Ten Broek, Elizabeth Oothoút. Jan Haaslip, Maria Van der Hoev.	Johanna. Elizabeth.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Oothoút, Elizabeth Rooseboom, j. d. Johannes Ryke, Elizabeth Mangel, z. h. v.
11.	Robert Rútgers, Eliz- abet Beekman. Júriaan Mandeviel, Dorothea Van der Hoev.	Robert. Mattheús.	Harman Rútgers, Magda- lena Beekman, j. d. Mattheús Mandeviel, Tanneke Waldron, z. h. v.
[712.] April 11.	Michiel Cornelisse, Catharina Cúyper. Johannes Tarp, Neel- tje Neels.	Rachel. Elizabeth.	Jakobús Waldron, Eliza- bet Hollen, h. v. Daniel Tarp, Aplonia Uit den Bogert, h. v. Corn <sup>s</sup> . Tarp
18.	Pieter van Zandt, Sara Marschalk. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Dally, Maria Ebell. Cornelis Blank, Cath- arina Heÿer.	Annatje. Abraham. Maria.	Jakobús van Zandt, An- natje Marschalk, z. h. v. Nicolaas Anthony, Júr., Elizabeth Dally, Wed. Abraham Bresier. Willem Heÿer, Agnietje Blank, huís v. van Joris Stenton.
21.	Gelyn van Gelder, Maria Heÿer.	Jannetje.	Johannes Dúrÿe, Neeltje Onkelbag, Wed. Van Joh <sup>s</sup> . van Gelder.
25.	Pieter Rome, Rachel de Groot. Cornelis Van den Berg, Elizabeth Han- sen. Lodewyk Williams, Rebecca La Metre.	Pieter. Maria. David.	Petrús Bogert, Maria Rome, z. h. Elias de Groes, Sara Meÿer, z. h. Vader en moeder.
28.	Isaac de Milt, Mar- garita Stillenwil.	Catharina.	Isaac Stoutenbúrg, Neel- tje Jansen, j. d.
Maay 2.	Isaac Montanje, An- natje Spier.	Johannis.	Johannis Paulús, Geer- trúÿ Roome, z. h. v.
5.	William Wilse, Ma- ria Pinkenÿ. Benjamin Walker, An- natje Búÿs.	Rebecca. Benjamin.	Benjamin Walker, An- natje Búÿs, z. h. v. William Wilse, Maria Pinkeny, z. h. v.
9.	Martinús Esterle, Góuda Baers. Pieter Adami, Maria Soets. Johannis Broúwer, Antje Lesier.	Maria. Pieter. Benjamin.	Abraham Rathan, Sara van Gelder, z. h. v. Wendel Boes, Anna Ca- tharina Múller, z. h. v. Benjamin Lesier, Dina de Groot, z. h. v.

A° 1762.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUYGEN.
12.	Johannis Dýckman, Lena van Norden.	Annatje.	Johannis van Norden, Willemýntje Bas, h. v. v. Dirk Dýckman.
16.	Louís Andrew Cútie, Elizabet Sebring.	Andreas.	Gerhardús Smith, Aletta Smith, j. d.
19.	Ide Van Eýveren, Catharina Clerk. Gerh <sup>s</sup> . W <sup>m</sup> . Beekman, Maria Dúycking. Louís Faúgeres, Eva Remsen.	Jan. Margaritha. Louís.	Jan Clerk, de moeder. Barent Robbertson, Margaritha Dúycking, z. h. v. J : B : Stephaný, Maria Remsen, h. v., Abraham Montanje.
26.	Jan Broúwer, Catharina Ver Wý. John Ernest, Sara Ten Eýck.	Johannis. Anthoný.	Jan Ummet, Anna Broúwer. Anthoný Ten Eýck, Margaritha van Wýck, z. h. v.
[713.]	Gerrit Rappelje, Helena de Nýs.	Anna.	Isaac de Neýs, Sýtje Voorhees, z. h. v.
30.	Edward Simmens, Annatje Freër. Pieter Couólús, Elsje Smith.	Abraham. Petrús.	Harmen, Knikkebakker, Annatje Marschalk, z. h. v. Corneliús Smith, Sara Smith, j. d.
31.	Fredrik de Voe, Elizabet Armstrang.	Elizabet.	Joseph de Voe, Sara Blom, z. h. v.
Júni 6.	Hendrik Bras, Maria Oaks. Albert Amerman, Aplonia Montanje.	Hendrik. Hendrik.	Hendrik Bras (de oude), Maria Bras, j. d. Pieter Montanje, Adriantje Montanje, h. v. Ab <sup>m</sup> . Lava.
9.	Jecamia Ellen, Rachel Hendriks.	Pieter.	Pieter Hendriks, Magdalena Sabrowsko, z. h. v.
13.	Andries van Norden, Christina Sanslie. Johannis Hoppe, Sophia Riet.	Andries. Sophia.	Albert Dorýe, Sara Sanslie, j. d. William Forbús, Sara Hefer, j. d.
20.	Jacobús Van der Beek, Elizabet Steg. Jan Waldrom, Rebecca Bússing. Jakob Broúwer, Margarita Freeland.	Búrger. Maria. Marýtje.	Pieter Lis, Catharina Steg, z. h. v. Arent Bússing, Maria Meýer, z. h. v. Isaac Bos, Lea Broúwer, z. h. v.
23.	Petrús Teller, Catharina Kip. Theophilús Hardenbroek, Engeltje Anthoni. Isaac Blank, Annetje Titús.	Catharina. Hester. Elizabet.	Jakobús Kip, Catharina Kip, z. h. v. Nicolaas Anthoni, Hester Roome, z. h. v. Dirk Dúrýe, Elizabet Titús, z. h. v.
27.	Koenraat Koning, Christina Hevenaar.	Joris.	Joris Hevenaar, Dorothea Pretselar, z. h. v.

	A° 1762.	ouders.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	30.	Thomas Fÿn, Johanna Rúnjén.	Joseph.	Egbert Van der Hoe v, Margarita Hendersly, z. h. v.
		Johannis de Groot, Súsanna Roome.	Johannis.	Willem Ellis, Belitje de Groot, z. h. v.
		Húyber V. Wagenen, Augentje Vredenburg.	Teúntje.	Jakob Van Wagenen, Aaltje Van Wagenen, j. d.
		Teúnis Tieboút, Elizabeth Lam.	Eva.	Alexander Lam, Eva Búrger, h. v. Thomas Book.
		Hendrick Brevoort, Maria Anthoni.	Abraham.	Abraham Hardenbroek, Rebecca Anthoni, h. v. Abel Hardenbrok.
Júly	4.	Nicolaas de Riemer, Margarita Poel.	Catharina.	Pieter de Riemer, Tietje Poel, húis v. Van Willem Peers.
	[714.]	Jan Cregier, Anna Gilbert.	Anna.	Simon Cregier, Anna Gilbert, de moeder.
		Hendrik Bogert, Margarita Beer.	Johannis.	Gúlian Bogert, Jannetje Zaen, z. h. v.
		Cornelius C. Wÿnkooop, Catharina Roel.	Maria.	George Pietersen, Sabina Roel, Wed. van Nic <sup>s</sup> . de Ronde.
		Willem Van Deúrsen, Catharina Gilbert.	Pieter.	Pieter Van Deúrsen, Maria Heldrith, z. h. v.
	11.	Edúard Couwenhoven, Annatje Roome.	Sara.	Jakob Roome, Hester Roome, h. v. Jan Elswort.
		Gerhardús Wilse, Sara Pinkenÿ.	Sara.	Vader en moeder.
		Willem Dúringh, Petronella Petÿt.	William.	Richard Petÿt, Wÿntje Brouwer, z. h. v.
	14.	Petrús Louw, Jannetje Van Deúrsen.	Jannetje.	Corneliús Clopper, Jú <sup>r</sup> ., Rachel Louw, z. h. v.
		Joseph Baelden, Súsanna Westervelt.	Catharina.	Abraham de Marre, Maria Marschalk, z. h. v.
	18.	Daniel Brouwer, Annatje Húygh.	Samúel.	Isaac Bosch, Lea Brouwer, z. h. v.
	28.	Richard Kíp, Jannetje Peersel.	Abraham.	Abraham Montanje, Sara Kerstÿn, z. h. v.
		Louwrens Wessels, Ju <sup>r</sup> ., Anna Chardovyn.	Súsanna.	Louwrens Wessels, Sen <sup>r</sup> ., Súsanna Brat, z. h. v.
	24.	Jakobús Westervelt, Maria de Mare.	Isaac.	Isaac Westervelt, Tietje Ver Vele, j. d.
	28.	Rob <sup>t</sup> . Gil: Livingston, Catharina M <sup>c</sup> Phe-drís.	Simon Johnson.	Simon Johnson, Margarita Livingston, j. d.
Aug.	1.	Jakob Lent, Lea Lent.	Súsanna.	Abraham Smit, Maria Cúrcelius, z. h. v.

A° 1762.	OULDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Jakob Lesier, Anna Gúliam.	Anna.	Pieter Lesier, Catharina Lesier, j. d.
	Aaron Stokholm, Hilletje Van Aalst.	Joris.	Isaac Van Aalst, Geesje Van Aalst, j. d.
	Jakob Gerrebrands, Trÿntje Errel.	Jakob.	Andries Fredriks, Maria Krost, z. h. v.
15.	David Brouwer, Catharina Tÿsse.	Maria.	Nicholaas Brouwer, Maria de Groot, z. h. v.
22.	Hendrik Gúlik, Femmetje Stellingwerf.	Lena.	Dirk Amerman, Lena Mees, z. h. v.
25.	Pieter Van Ranst, Yda Beekman.	Pieter.	John Godby, Maria Van Ranst, z. h. v.
[715.]			
29.	Johannis Bergen, Margareta v. Deúr-sen.	Francÿntje.	Petrús Ewoúts, Francÿntje Abrams, Wed. v. Joris Bergen.
	Abraham de Fay, Ariaantje Montanje.	Abraham.	Jan Montanje, Aplonia Montanje, h. v. Albert Amerman.
	Thomas Fardon, Margarita Gilbert.	Cornelia.	Isaac Fardon, Maria Fardon, j. d.
Sept. 12.	Theodorús Van Wÿck, Helena Santvoort.	Corneliús.	Dirk Brinckerhoff, Anna Van Wÿck, j. d.
19.	Jillis Hoppe, Elizabeth Waldrom.	Elizabeth.	Benjamin Waldrom, Debora Nagel, z. h. v.
	Joris Steg, Antje Van Jdsten.	Rachel.	John Steg, Jannetje Steg, j. d.
26.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . de La Metre, Jannetje Post.	Johannis.	Willem Van de Water, Magdalena Sabrisko, h. van Pieter Hendrikse.
	Olfert Van Norden, Lena de La Noÿ.	Johannis.	Jan de La Noÿ, Ariaantje Van Norden, Wed. van Hendrik Jerallemon.
Oct. 3.	Johannis Zoepinger, Anna Coens.	Christiaan.	Christiaan Hansen, Anna van de Woet, z. h. v.
	Elias Chardovÿne, Johanna Corceliús.	Anthoni.	Willem Corceliús, & Anna Chardovÿne, h. v. van Louwrens Wessels.
	Johannes Schúÿls, Margarita Winne.	Lea.	Abraham Van Rÿpen, Catharina Winne, z. h.
10.	Johannis Coroliús, Maria Clarckzon.	Elizabeth.	Hendrik Snyder, Elizabeth Sÿn, z. h. v.
	Barent Sebring, Sú-sanna Roome.	Jakob.	Jakob Roome, Jannetje Roome, z. h. v.
	Pieter de Marre, Maria Ellen.	Johannes.	Vader en moeder.
	Waldrom Blaauw, Neeltje Crezon.	Júrrie.	de Vader, Eva Langendÿck, j. d.
12.	Johannes Dorÿe, Neeltje Couwenhoven.	Abraham.	Abraham Dorÿe, Neeltje Polhemús, j. d.

A°	1762.	OUDEERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
		Jakobús Kip, Femmetje Engelsbÿ.	Sara.	Abraham Rozet, Maria Engelsbÿ, z. h.
		Samúel Dreek, Elizabeth Koning.	Samúel.	Abraham Brouwer, Bregje Brouwer, z. h. v.
[716.]		Jan Uit den Bogert, Anna Beglir.	Johannis.	Joseph Uit den Bogert, Maria Uit den bogert, h. v. John Hoegh.
		Johannis Davids, Elizabeth Walker.	Johannis.	Johannes Spagh, Jannetje Freer, j. d.
17.		Jakobús Meÿer, Annatje van Blerkom.	Jakobús.	Alexander Forbús, Eva Bussing, z. h. v.
		Jan Jorkse, Elizabeth Ovenmoút.	Jan.	Harmanús Gardenier, Maria Rethan, z. h. v.
27.		Benjamin Kierstede, Rachel Smith.	Jannetje.	Thomas Rÿt, Mettje Zetten, h. v. Jan M <sup>e</sup> Elmer.
		Hendrik Labagh, Hester Daÿ.	Johannes.	Abraham Labagh, Debora Bratt, z. h. v.
		Albert Rÿkman, Cornelia Breesier.	Isaac.	Philip Breesier, Súsanna Breesier, j. d.
		William Lúpton, Johanna Schúÿler.	Brand Schúÿler.	Anthoni Ten Eyck, Margarita Van Wÿck, z. h. v.
31.		Joh <sup>s</sup> . W <sup>m</sup> . Vredenburg, Maria Van Wagenen.	Willemÿntje.	Mattheús Vredenburg, Angenietje Vredenberg, h. van Húÿbert Van Wagenen.
Nov.	7.	Hendrik Will, Magdalena Haan.	Johannes.	Johannes Pinter, Júdith Bomper, h. v. Jo <sup>s</sup> . Will.
		Jakob Labagh, Catharina Brouwn.	Johannes.	Isaac Labagh, Júdith Osee, z. h. v.
		Willem Hardenbroek, Geertrúÿ Vliereboom.	Jannetje.	Theophilús Hardenbroek, Engeltje Antoni, z. h. v.
	10.	Gÿsbert Uit den bogert, Elizabeth Lÿnsen.	Daniel.	Dirk Uit den Bogert, Bregje van den Berg, z. h. v.
		Johannes Van Wÿck, Antje de Foreest.	Johannes.	Benjamin Hoogland, Elizabeth Van Wÿk, z. h. v.
		Jakob Koning, Anna Lascher.	Willem.	Willem Hiet, Antje Deÿ, h. v. Adam Koning.
		Jeronimús Aalsteÿn, Yda Beekman.	Johannes.	Johannes Beekman, Yda Beekman, j. d.
		Michiel Van Búren, Jannetje Hendriks.	Daniel.	Daniel Fritz, Geesje Hendriks, j. d.
	17.	Jakob Brouwer, Maria Spoor.	Súsanna.	Johannes Brouwer, Súsanna Drojet, z. h. v.
		Johannes v. Aalst, Lea Van Aalst.	Johannes.	Aaron Stokholm, Aaltje Van Aalst, j. d.
		Hendrik Remsen, Cornelia Dikkezon.	Hendrik.	Hendrik Remsen, Cathalÿntje Remsen, z. h. v.

A° 1762.	ouders.	kinders.	getuügen.
[717.]	Willem Peersel, Bre- gje Blaauvelt.	Elizabeth.	David Herris, Catharina Reddenaar, z. h. v.
	Jakob Scherp, Fran- cÿntje Schaats.	Jakoba.	Reynier Schaats, Elizabeth Lúwes, Wed. van Sam. Richards.
	Thomas Stillwil, De- bora Marteling.	Willem.	Daniel Stilwill, Súsanna Petiet, Wed. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Adams.
21.	Coenraad Van Almen, Antje Jonker.	Frederik.	Frederik Rothenbúlher, en zÿn hús v.
24.	Wÿnant Van Zandt, Jannetje Colgen.	Catharina.	Christoffel Smit, Catha- rina Ten Eyck, Wed. v. Wÿnant Van Zandt.
	J a k o b Westervelt, Neeltje Oostrom.	Jakob.	Jakob Bantha, Claartje Van Winkelen, z. h. v.
	Wessel Van Norden, Anna Van Weert.	Anna.	Pieter Van Norden, Anna Williams, z. h. v.
28.	Cornelis Kwakken- bosch, Annatje Van Hoorn.	Claasje.	Thomas Herrit, Claasje Woinant, z. h. v.
	Jakob Graaf, Maria Húysman.	Elizabeth.	Aart Húysman, Elizabeth Maarschalk, z. h. v.
	Johannes Meÿer, Aal- tje Roome.	Elizabeth.	Wendel Ham, Maria Roome, z. h. v.
	Arend Blakborne, An- na Moen.	Evert Pels.	Evert Pels, Sara Roome, z. h. v.
Dec. 1.	Joris Pain, Sara Peer- sel.	Jannetje.	Meÿndert Van Yveren, Catharina Dÿcks, j. d.
	Robert Herding, Sara Túrk.	Elizabeth.	Victoor Bikker, Annatje Túrk, z. h. v.
	Benjamin Hoogland, Elizabeth Van Wÿck.	Elizabeth.	Dirk Flitsjer, Christina Van Wÿck, j. d.
5.	Joseph Marschalk, Maria Schermer- hoorn.	Francois.	Francois Marschalk, An- na Lÿnsen, z. h. v.
8.	Abraham Marres, Ma- ria Marschalk.	Abraham.	Abraham Marschalk, Ma- ria Marschalk, j. d.
12.	L o ú w r e n s v. der Hoev, Agnietje El- len.	Jan.	Christiaan de Marre, Gee- sje Romeÿn, z. h. v.
15.	Johannes V. Cortland, Hester Bayard.	Geertrúit.	Henry Beekman, Geer- trúit Van Cortland, z. h. v.
20.	Ernst Roist, Christina Sebelson.	Anna Maria.	N. N.
25.	Robert E r h a r d , Vrouwtje Bradt.	Hendrik.	Abraham Labach, Vrouw- tje Meÿer, Wed. v. Frans Bradt.
	H e n d r i k Brevoort, Catharina de La- metre.	Jacomÿntje.	Abraham Bokee, Tanneke Bokee, j. d.

	A° 1762.	ouders.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
		Hendrik Roomen, Catharina Casseborn.	Jakob.	Mattheús Ott, Maria Joons, z. h. v.
	26.	Pieter Miltenberÿ, Jannetje Gardenier.	Pieter.	Pieter Boekhoút, Jannetje Gardenier, z. h. v.
		Johannes Cool, Catharina Scheÿer.	Petrús.	Gelein Van Gelder, Maria Heÿer, z. h. v.
	[718.]			
	A° 1763.			
Jan.	1.	Wille m Melspach, Rebecca Swartz.	Philip.	Philip Melspach, Margarita Swarts, hús v. v. Michiel Grees.
	2.	Robert Brouwn, Barbara Fels.	Jannetje.	William Corceliús, Elizabeth Vredenburg, z. hús v.
	7.	Paúlús Grÿms, Sara Herres.	Joseph.	Joseph Herres, Anna Feligh, h. v.
	19.	Jakobús Abeel, Geertruit Nelson.	David.	David Abeel, Maria Dúyking, z. h. v.
		Marris Errel, Anna Montanje.	Marris.	Vincent Montanje, Geertrúÿ Vonk, z. h. v.
		Dirc k Brinckerhoff, Catharina van Wÿck.	Johannes.	Abraham Brinckerhoff, Margarita Van Wÿck, h. v. van Antony Ten Eÿck.
		Ide Hennion, Niesje Waldrom.	Marÿtje.	David Hennion, Fÿtje Hennion, j. d.
		Tobias Rÿkman, Sara Kierse.	Júdik.	Hendrik Kierse, Júdik Vosie, z. h. v.
	23.	Jan Christiaan Múller, An <sup>a</sup> . Geertrúÿ Kemper.	Jan Christiaan.	Jan Jakob Kemper, Regina Ernst, z. h. v.
		Andries Marcelis, Catharina Visscher.	Jannetje.	Alexander Lam, Margarita Fÿn, z. h. v.
	30.	Isaac Short, Jacomin-tje V. Norde.	Christina.	Jakob Van Norde, Christina Sabrowisko, z. h. v.
		Hendrik van Winkele, Jannetje Brouwer.	Catharina.	Hendrik van Winkele Sen <sup>r</sup> ., Catharina Waldrom, z. h. v.
		Gerrit Abeel, Maria Bÿvanck.	David.	David Abeel, Maria Dúyking, z. h. v.
		Petrús Marcelis, An-natje Elswort.	Petrús.	Christoffel Hardenbroek, Engeltje Anthonÿ.
Feb.	4.	Whithead Hic k s, Charlotte Brevoort.	Louísa.	Elias Brevoort, Anna Silvester, z. h. v.
		Robert Crennÿ, Johanna Van Hoek.	Isaac v. Hoek.	Isaac Van Hoek, Jacomÿntje La Roúx, z. h. v.
	9.	Nicholas Bogert, Ali-da Ritzema.	David Rit-zema.	D <sup>r</sup> . Johannes Ritzema, Hiltje Dÿkstra, z. h. v.

A° 1763.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÏGEN.
	William Bancker, Anna Rútgers.	Elizabet.	Evert Bancker, Elizabet Rútgers, j. d.
	Johannes Dÿckman, Rebecca Búys.	Johannes.	Mattheús Búys, Marÿtje Mandeviel, z. h. v.
	Abraham Andries, Súsanna Búrger.	Elizabet.	David de Voor, Elizabet de Voor, h. v. Jan Búrger.
13.	Reÿnier Nak, Sara Bússing.	Reÿnier.	Wille m Vreedenbúrg, Willemÿntje Nack, z. h. v.
16.	Adriaan Bancker, Anna Boelen.	Christoffel.	Evert Bancker, Elizabet Boelen, z. h. v.
	Pieter Stÿmets, Maria Deÿ.	Maria.	Benjamin Stÿmets, Margarita Boskerk, z. h. v.
	Gerriú Van den Berg, Anna Mandeviel.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Mandeviel.	Elias de Groesje. Antje Somerendÿk, Wed. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . van Hoorn.
[719.]			
	Johannes Dorye, Antje Voorhees.	Eva.	Gelÿn van Gelder, Eva Voorhees, Wed. v. a n Carel de Bevois.
23.	Gerhardús Meÿer, Catharina Túrck.	Corneliús.	Corneliús Túrck, Neeltje Túrck, j. d.
	William Deÿ, Annatje Búrger.	Catharina.	Hendrik Labach, Dina Van Gelder, Wed. Hendrik Búrger.
	Wessel Hoppe, Anneke Dÿckman.	Anneke.	Johannes Hoppe, Wÿntje Dÿckman, z. h. v.
	Cornelis van der Hoev, Elizabet de La Metre.	Lea.	Thomas Somerendÿk, Rachel van der Hoev, z. h. v.
	Johannes Kip, Margarita Bradt.	Isaac.	Isaac Bradt, Sara Kip, z. h. v.
	Petrús Teobald Curteniús, Catharina Goelet.	Petrús.	Isaac Goelet, Femmetje, Remsen, h. v. Pieter Lott.
	Isaac Stouútenbúrg, J <sup>r</sup> ., Elizabet Will.	Johanna.	Johannes Will, Anneke Dalÿ, h. v. Isaac Stouútenbúrg, Sen <sup>r</sup> .
Maart 2.	Jan van Tessel, Sara Akkerman.	Marÿtje.	Pieter Waldrom, Marÿtje Akkerman, z. h. v.
	Pieter Meÿer, Maria Bon.	Adolph.	Johannes Meÿer, Antje Waldrom, z. h. v.
	Johannes Zúricher, Elizabet Inslar.	Catharina.	Abraham Jongh, Anna Maria van Leer, z. h. v.
16.	Daniel de Voe, Margaritha Kwakkenbos.	Margarita.	Benjamin Kwakkenbos, Annatje Webbers, z. h. v.
20.	Samuel Kwakkenbos, Maria Boskerk.	Abraham.	Abraham Stÿmets, Sara Verweÿ, j. d.



A° 1763.	OUDEERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
23.	Thomas Livingston, Catharina v. Solingen.	Selia.	Godardús Van Solingen, Catharina Ten Broek, h. v. John Livingston.
	Jakob Banta, Classje van Winkelen.	Annatje.	Wierd Banta, Annatje Minthorne, z. h. v.
	Lambert Blank, He- lena Lammersen.	Corneliús.	Isaac Montanje, Annatje Spier, z. h. v.
27.	Egbert Van der Hoev, Margarita Ennerly.	Elizabet.	Loúwrens Van der Hoev, Gerritje Van der Hoev, Wed <sup>e</sup> . van Enoch Errel:
April 2.	Johannes Remmý, Elizabet Albregt.	Maria.	Christoffel Armbrúser, Anna Maria Corciliús, Wed. Joh <sup>e</sup> . Remmý.
10.	Lodewýk Akkerman, Gelenta de Voor.	Elizabet.	Willem Corciliús, Eliza- bet Vredenburg, z. h. v.
	Abel Hardenbroek, Rebecca Anthoni.	Nicholaas.	Nicholaas Anthoni, Hes- ter Roome, z. h. v.
	Adolf Bras, Jún <sup>e</sup> . Agnietje Tingly.	Maria.	Adolf Bras, Maria Chris- týn, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Kelly, Rachel Vellenaar.	Jakobús.	Willem Bersse, Bregje de Voe, z. h. v.
	Johannes Stúúr, Sara van Kleek.	Elizabet.	Pieter Van Kleek, Anna Lúwis, z. h. v.
	Willem Provoost, Elizabet Torne.	Johannes.	Johannes Provoost, He- lena Provoost, h. v. Jakob Brúwer-ton.

[720.]

April 17.	Philip Borling, Ag- nietje Arbamse.	Bregje.	Petrús Ewoúts, Maria Ewoúts, j. d.
20.	Pieter Roosevelt, obiit, Elizabet Sims.	Petrús.	Jakobús Roosevelt, He- lena Roosevelt, h. v. Andrew Barclay.
	Pieter Dopzen, Catha- rina Roorbach.	Alida.	Gerrit Roorbach, Alida Visscher, z. h. v.
Maay 8.	Hendrik Zikkels, An- na Bokkenhoven.	Sara.	Jan Preyer, Geertrúy Zik- kels, z. h. v.
11.	Teúnis Tieboút, Ger- ritje Vegten.	Gerritje.	Johannes Tieboút, Maria Tieboút, h. v. Benja- min Tenner.
15.	Christoffel Schúyler, Elizabet Steg.	Bernhardús Cool.	Bernhardús Cool, Eliza- bet Schamp, z. h. v.
22.	Johannes Anthoný, Elizabet Delley.	Johannes.	Nicholaas Anthoný, Jú- dik Dellý, j. d.
	Omfrey Devenpoort, Willemina Smith.	Catharina.	David Hartman, Catha- rina Smith, z. h. v.
Júný 1.	Bernardús Z w a r t e- woút, Maria Van Steenberge.	Maria.	Jacobús Van Dýck, Sara de Mare, Wed. van Willem Commel.
8.	Louis Fouógeres, Eva Remsen.	Francois.	Jean Fouógeres, Francoise Lachabrouile.

A° 1763.	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
10.	Jakobús Roosevelt, Annatje Bogert.	Maria.	Nicholaas Bogert, Alida Ritzema, z. h. v.
	Samúel Waldron, Ma- ria Baset.	Jannetje.	Johannes Waldron, Re- becca Bússing, z. h. v.
	Paúlús Banta, Fran- cýntje Minthorne.	Annatje.	Wiert Banta, Annatje Minthorne, z. h. v.
15.	Jakobús Vervele, Sara Nagel.	Hendrik.	Jan Nagel, Lea Nagel, z. h. v.
	Jan Ver Schýve, Ma- ria Akkerman.	Debora.	Jakob Westervelt, Maria Marre, z. h. v.
19.	Pieter Van Kleek, An- natje Lieúwes.	Pieter.	John Lieúwes, Lena Fil- kens, j. d.
	Robert Zikkels, Sara Van Deúrsen.	Metje.	Alexander Forbús, Fem- metje de Forest, Wed. v. Andries Gerwer.
	Anthony Rútg ers, Geertrúy Góuver- neúr.	M <sup>a</sup> . Mag- telda.	Nicholaas Góuverneúr, Margaritha Clopper, Wed. v. Anth: Rút- gers.
	Harmanús Gardenier, Maria Rathan.	Elizabet.	Pieter Rathan, Rachel Rathan, j. d.
	Jakob Stýmets, Maria Dean.	Maria.	Petrús Wilsen, Abigael Wilsen, j. d.
	Thomas Cúnnigham, Elizabet Ewoúts.	Thomas.	Josia Craan, Sara Ewouts, z. h. v.
	Robert Rútg ers, Eliz- abet Beekman.	Anthony.	Anthony Rútg ers, Catha- rina Rútg ers, j. d.
[721.]			
July 10.	Pieter Gerbrands, Ca- tharina Túrk.	Ahasúeros.	Ahasúeros Túrk, Agnietje Rappelje, h. v. Cor <sup>s</sup> . Túrk.
	Johannes Barree, Aafje Qúick.	Francois.	Francois Barree, Hiltje Clopper, Wed. v. Isaack Qúick.
	Joseph Eeniger, Bar- bera Friedinger.	Anna.	Johannis Zoepinger, An- na Coens, z. h. v.
17.	Isaac Labach, Júdit Ofee.	Lena.	Hendrik Labach, Lena Balance, Wed. v. Pieter Ofee.
	Jakobús Waldron, Elizabet Hallen.	Teúnis.	Johannes Van Dalsen, Aafje, N. N.
	Andries Loosje, Pre- cilla Anderzon.	Johannes.	Joris Anderson, Sara Brouwer, z. h. v.
24.	William Gilbert, Aal- tje Fardon.	Thomas.	William Gilbert, Jn <sup>r</sup> ., Arriaantje Gilbert, j. d.
	Isaac Bosch, Lena Brouwer.	Michiel.	Cornelius Bosch, Elizabet Bosch, j. d.
	Johannes Anderson, Elizabet Brouwer.	Jan.	Pieter Brouwer, Anna Brouwer, Wed. v. Pieter Mets.

	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
A° 1763.			
31.	Arent de Voe, Maria Verwey. Abraham Brouwer, Gerbregt Brouwer. Isaac Jansen, Christina v. der Voort. David Provoost, Catharina v. Gelder. Lúkas Quik, Sara Van de Water.	Arent. Jannetje. Johannes. Paúlús Van der Beek. Heiltje.	Joseph de Voe, Lena Húyg, z. h. v. Nicholaas Anderson, Jannetje Hartje, z. h. v. Johannes Jansen, Neeltje Jansen, j. d. David Van Gelder, Elizabeth Van Gelder, j. d. Hendrik Van de Water, Heiltje Clopper, Wed. v. Jakobús Quik.
Aúg. 10.	William de Peÿster, Elizabet Breesjer. David Herris, Catharina Riddenaar.  Daniel Ten Eÿck, Anna Cholwel.	Abraham. Rachel.  Jan.	Gerhardús de Peÿster, Elizabet Rútgers, z. h. v. Corneliús Foorhees, Antje Van Winkele, z. h. v. John Liewis, Aafje Ten Eÿck, z. h. v.
14.	Jan Storm, Maria Brouwer. Nicholaas Cregier, Fÿtje Clokkenaar.	Rachel. Nicholaas.	Isaac Brouwer, Rachel de Marre, z. h. v. Júrriaan Caroliús, Catharina Coelbach, z. h. v.
21.	Corneliús Webber, Jannetje Stÿmets. Jeremia Brouwer, Elizabet v. de Water. Daniel Rethan, Wilhelmina Bogert.	Johannes. Johannes. Abraham.	Abraham Stÿmets, Jannetje Stÿmets, j. d. Húybert Van Wagenen, Agnietje Vredenbúrg, z. h. Abraham Rethan, Sara Van Gelder, z. h. v.
28.	Godardús v. Solingen, Sara Moon.	Petrús.	Thomas Livingston, Catharina Van Solingen, z. h. v.
[722.]			
	Isaac Roosevelt, Cornelia Hoffman.	Maria.	Andrew Barclay, Maria Hoffman, j. d.
31.	Evert Wessels, Sara Groenendÿk.	Maria.	Lúkas Kierstede, Catharina Groenendÿk, z. h. v.
Sept. 4.	Jakobús Wÿnkoop, Alida Coens.  Jakob Brouwer, Margarita Vreeland. Abraham Bordel, Margarita Appel. Corneliús Dÿckman, Elizabet Genden.	Corneliús.  Abraham. Abraham. Corneliús.	Corneliús Wÿnkoop, Elizabet Van der Spiegel, z. h. v. Abraham Brouwer, Bregje Brouwer, z. h. v. Charles Philips, Margarita Williks, z. h. v. Jan Van Norden, Maria Henjon, h. v. Abraham van Norden.
11.	Johannes Vredenbúrg, Maria Forbúsch.	Eva.	Harmanús Schúyler, Eva Vredenbúrg, z. h. v.

A <sup>d</sup> 1763.	OULDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUYGEN.
	Alexander Forbúsch, Eva Bússing.	Maria.	Joost Paulding, Catharina Forbúsch, W <sup>e</sup> van John Wolff.
	Andries Blaaúw, Sara Meyer.	Maria.	Casparús Preyer, Agnietje Blank, h. v. George Stenton.
18.	Jakobús Bogert, Jú-dith van Sýst.	Maria.	Johannes Van Sýst, Maria Túrck, z. h. v.
	Adolf Waldrom, Catharina Fenix.	Resolvert.	Resolvert Waldrom, Jannetje Mey <sup>e</sup> r, z. h. v.
	Nicholaas Bayert, Jr., Cornelia Livingston.	Elizabet.	Pieter Van Brug Livingston, Hester Bayert, h. v. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Van Cortlandt.
	Pieter Waldrom, Maria Akkerman.	Willem.	Willein Héyer, Jannetje Héyer, j. d.
	Corneliús Cregier, Aafje Túkker.	Elizabet.	Sýmon Cregier, Anna Leeúw, j. d.
	David Schot, Maria Wendel.	Súsanna.	Everhardús Broúwer, Anna Schot, h. v. Thomas Ysbiser.
	Jan Tieksoort, Femmetje Van Everen.	Sara.	Meýndert Van Everen, Sara Van Everen, j. d.
25.	Hendrik Kierse, Catharina Rýkman.	Hendrik.	Johannes Rýkman, Elizabet Mangel, z. h. v.
	David Bantha, Hille-gonda Webbers.	Sara.	Paulús Bantha, Sara Webbers, j. d.
	Walther Quéakkenbos, Sophia Roorbach.	Gerrit.	Gerrit Roorbach, Alida Visser, z. h. v.
Oct. 2.	Gidion Kersting, Súsanna Walgraaf.	Jannetje.	Pieter Wihite, Jannetje Kersting, z. h. v.
	William Smith, Sara Montanje.	Anna.	Vader en moeder.
	Abaham Lott, Geertrúy Coeymans.	Johanna.	Aúgústus Van Horne, Geertrúy Neilson, h. v. Jakobús Abeel.
[723.]			
	Pieter Fonk, Maria Wood.	Elizabet.	Richard Ebbes, Jannetje Waldrom, z. h. v.
5.	Gerhard <sup>s</sup> . W <sup>m</sup> . Beekman, Maria Dúyking.	Magdalena.	Abraham Beekman, Magdalena Beekman, j. d.
	Willem Elswort, Henrica Stou <sup>t</sup> enbúrg.	Trýntje.	Pieter Stou <sup>t</sup> enbúrg, Trýntje Stou <sup>t</sup> enbúrg, j. d.
	Joseph Paalding, Jr., Súsanna Gardenier.	Súsanna.	Willem Forbúsch, Elizabet Hering, z. h. v.
12.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Van Aalen, Margarita Brinkerhoff.	Gerrit.	Hendrik Brinkerhoff, Neeltje van Aalen.
	Jakob Remsen, Catharina Hendriks.	Catharina.	Jan Couwenhoven, Catharina Remsen, z. h. v.

	OUDEBS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
A° 1763.	John Pero, Anna Van Norden.	Dirkpero.	Jan Broeks, Elizabet Pero, z. h. v.
16.	Johannes Broúwer, Antje Lesier.	Maria.	Jakobús Broúwer, Trÿn-tje Lesier, z. h. v.
	Christoffel Stÿmets, J <sup>r</sup> ., Maria Elswort.	Christoffel.	Christoffel Stÿmets, Aafje Lammertse, z. h. v.
19.	Teúnis Somerendÿk, Rachel Van der Hoev.	Jacomÿntje.	Johannes Corceliús, Jan-netje Steg, z. h. v.
	Hendrik Bras, Maria Ooks.	Thomas.	Christoffel Dúÿcking, Eva Búrger, h. v. v. Thomas Ooks.
	Jan Broúwer, Trÿn-tje VerWeÿ.	Rachel.	Isaac Broúwer, Rachel de Marcee, z. h. v.
	Andries Hoppe, Catharina Stÿmets.	Marÿtje.	Johannes Hoppe, Wÿntje Dÿckman, z. h. v.
23.	Jan Steg, Catharina Van Deúrnen.	Lea.	Thomas Steg, Lea Van Deúrnen, j. d.
30.	Hendrik Snÿder, Elizabet Sÿn.	Hendrik.	Júrrie Caroliús, Catharina Colbach, z. h. v.
N.B. 14.	Casparús Preÿer, Marÿtje Van Rÿpe.	Marÿtje.	Andries Blank, Jenneke Preÿer, j. d.
Nov. 2.	William Forbúsch, Elizabet Herring.	William.	Alexander Forbúsch, Eva Bússing, z. h. v.
	Petrús Montanje, Catharina Van der Hoev.	Thomas.	Benjamin Montanje, Annatje Van der Hoev.
	Abraham Broúwer, Aagje Van Gelder.	Maria.	Corneliús Cúÿper, Anna Broúwer, j. d.
	Joh <sup>s</sup> . de Groot, Súsanna Roome.	Hester.	Johannes Elswort, Hester Roome, z. h. v.
	Reÿnier Schaats, El-sje Schúÿler.	Jannetje.	David Harmanús Schúÿler, Elizabet Schúÿler, Wed <sup>e</sup> . van Arie Koning.
13.	Albert Amerman, Aplonia Montanje.	Thomas.	Johannes Montanje, Jan-netje Amerman, j. d.
[724.]			
	Olfert Cúÿper, Súsanna Van Weert.	Súsanna.	Jakob van Weert, Engel-tje Ekker, z. h. v.
20.	Cor <sup>s</sup> . C. Wÿnkoop, Ma: Catharina Roel.	Catharina.	George Pieterse & Sabina Roel, Wed. van Nich <sup>s</sup> . de Ronde.
27.	Pieter Caroliús, Maria Lack.	Willem.	Willem Caroliús, Fero-nica Corceliús, z. h. v.
	Michael Húÿswert, Elizabet Perkens.	Elizabet.	Isaac Perkens, Elizabet Húÿswert, z. h. v.
	Johannes Rÿke, Doro-thea Remsen.	Jakobús.	Jakobús Rÿke, Maria Lie Craft, z. h. v.
Dec. 4.	Archibald —, Catharina de Bois.	Maria.	Daniel de Bois, Maria de Bois, j. d.

A° 1763.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
	Edúward Coúwen- hoven, Anna Roome.	Jakobús.	Jakob Roome, Jannetje Roome, z. h. v.
11.	Pieter Roome, Rachel de Groot.	Johannes.	Jan de Groot & Antje Roome, Wed <sup>e</sup> ., Jan Man.
18.	Pieter dú Bois, Cath- arina de Peÿster.	John.	Gúaltherús dú Bois, Cor- nelia de Peÿster, h. v. Pero de Peÿster, Ge- boren Schúÿler.
20.	Jakob Le Roy, Cor- nelia Rútgers.	Jakob.	Robert Rútgers, Elizabet Beekman, z. h. v.
25.	Arie Rÿkman, Rachel Peers. Daniel Visscher, Cath- arina Wilrich.	Richard. Johannes.	Tobias Rÿckman, Anna Pero, j. d. Johannes Ries, Neeltje Cras, h. v. Joris Hest.
	Benjamin Stÿmets, Margarita Boskerk.	Maria.	Jakob Stÿmets, Maria Dien, z. h. v.
26.	Isaac Montanje, An- natje Spier. Jan Brouwer, Eliza- bet Bekkit. Joh <sup>s</sup> . Montanje, Catha- rina Wihte.	Isaac. Catharina. Santje.	Harmanús Montanje, An- natje Breis, j. d. Andries Anderson, Sara Ement, h. v. Harmanús Montanje, Sara Bússing, h. v. Reÿnier Nax.
	Aart. Húÿsman, Eliz- abet Marschalk.	Cathalina.	Pieter Marschalk, Catha- lina Kip, z. h. v.
A° 1764.			
Jan.	1. Abraham Van Gelder, Femmetje Fardon.	Abraham, Thomas, tweelingen.	William Gilbert, Aaltje Fardon, z. h. v. Thomas Fardon, Margrieta Gil- bert, z. h. v.
	John Friesbúrg, Maria Smit.	Engelbert Cammina.	Engelbert Cammina, Elizabet Van Búúren.
	Nicholaas Anthonÿ, Cornelia Dellÿ.	Cornelia.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Anthony, Margrieta Anthonÿ, h. v. Robert Johnston.
	Jakobús Van Dyck, Neeltje Van Hoek.	Isaac.	Jan Van Dyck, Margrieta Marten, h. v. W <sup>m</sup> . Der- lington.
	Joh <sup>s</sup> . Abeel, Sara Van Cortland.	Cathalina.	Stephanús Van Cortland, Cathalina Staats, z. h. v.
[725.]			
12.	Dirck Lewis, Súsanna Van der Búrg.	Sara.	Baltús Van Kleek, Jakoba Van Kleek, j. d.
	Corneliús de Marée, Anna Ekkersen.	Maria.	Samúel Quáckenbosch, Maria Boschkerk, z. h. v.
14.	Nich <sup>s</sup> . Akkerman, Ma- ria de Maree. Corneliús Meÿer, Cor- nelia Meÿer.	Simon. Cornelius.	Abraham Brouwer, Ger- bregt Brouwer, z. h. v. Johannes Mangel, Maria Rethan, z. h. v.

A° 1764.	OULDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUÛGEN.
17.	Joris Misserrie, Cornelia Sekkerleÿ.	Willem.	Anthony Sekkerleÿ, Anna Peersel, z. h. v.
22.	Hendrik Zikkels, Antje Mebie.	Elizabet.	Willem Zikkels, Elizabet Cúÿper, z. h. v.
	Wilhelmús Poppelsdorf, Aafje ten Eyck.	Sara.	Wilhelmús Poppelsdorf, Sent., Maria Rome, Wed. van Dirck ten Eyck.
	John Kinderik, Elizabet Rosbeck.	David.	David Schaet, Maria Wendel, z. h. v.
	Rem Rappelje, Neeltje Hardenbroek.	Rem.	Andries Marschalk, Anna Hardenbroek, z. h. v.
29.	Teúnis Rappelje, Catharina Stokholm.	Catharina.	Aaron Stokholm, de moeder.
	Gerhardús Wilsen, Sara Pinkeneÿ.	Johannes.	Pieter Miltenberg, Catharina Jeffers, j. d.
	Nathanael Bikkers, Sara Witnÿ.	Anna.	Robert Kreek, Elizabet de Vrie, j. d.
	Pieter Pra Van Zandt, Sara Marschalk.	Pieter.	Johannes Van Zandt, Margarita Lÿch, z. h. v.
Febr. 2.	Johannes Louw, Súsanna Bordet.	Rachel.	Stephen Bordet, Margrita Louw, h. v. Corn <sup>s</sup> . Louw.
5.	Jakobús Brúÿn, Trÿntje Lesier.	Jakobús.	Nicholaas Lesier, Fÿtje Klokkenaar, z. h. v.
12.	Hercúlús Windover, Jannetje Rúger.	Jannetje.	Abraham Arie Akkerman, Lena Rúger, z. h. v.
	Casparús Stúÿvezandt, Sara Kouwenhoven.	Edúward.	Edúward Kouwenhoven, Annatje Roome, z. h. v.
	Wille m Waldrom, Lena Van Tessel.	Anna.	Jan Van Dalsen, Aafje Teneúr, z. h. v.
	William Cabberleÿ, Elizabet Sebring.	Jannetje.	Isaac Sebring, Catharina Van Wÿck, z. h. v.
	Jakobús Van Vleck, Anna Stouútenbúrg.	Anna.	Abraham Van Vleck, Cornelia Van Vleck, j. d.
	Mattheús H o p p e , Elizabet Rÿt.	Willem.	Júrrian Mandeviel, Dorothea Van der Hoeve, z. h. v.
	Cornelis Roosevelt, Margarita Herring.	Petrus.	Petrús Bogert, Maria Roome, z. h. v.
[726.]			
19.	John Walcker, Annatje Brouwer.	Petrús Brouwer.	Petrús Brouwer, Klaasje Woinat, h. v. John Harred.
	Teúnis Q ú a k k e n - bosch, Rebecca Nagel.	Elizabet.	Jakobús Vervele, Sara Nagel, z. h. v.
	Gerrit de Graaúw, Annatje Perssel.	Johannis.	Walter de Graaúw, Jannetje Persel, h. v. Richard Kip.

A° 1764.	OUDERS.	KINDERS.	GETUYGEN.
	Adriaan Bogert, Magdalena Schenk.	Jannetje.	Teunis Bogert, Maria Caschaú, j. d.
29.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . van Rÿppen, Hester Stÿmets.	Annatje.	Gerrit van Rÿppen, Annatje Stÿmets, j. d.
	Corneliús Bogert, Elizabet Williams.	Cornelia.	Corneliús Roosevelt, Cornelia Herring, j. d.
Maart 4.	Johannes de La Metere, Elizabet Post.	Isaac.	Isaac de La Metre, Aaltje Túrck, h. van N. N.
	Andries Rÿken, Elizabet Wÿckhoff.	Elizabet.	Johannes Rÿken, de Moeder.
	Arent Meúlenaar, Geertrúÿ Springsteen.	Jakobús.	Jakobús Springsteen, Maria Wilsen, z. h. v.
11.	Maúrits Ellen, Annatje Montanje.	Annatje.	Jan Reÿt, Jannetje Montanje, z. h. v.
	Gÿsbert Uit den bogert, Elizabet Lÿnsen.	Daniel.	Francois Marschalk, Angenietje Lÿnsen, Wed. van Thomas Veter.
18.	Hendrik Oúdenarde, Sara Van Dÿck.	Hendrik.	John de Noÿelles, Cornelia Van Dÿck, j. d.
	Johannes Rÿckman, Elizabet Mangel.	Geertje.	Jakobús Rÿckman, Geertje Ariaans, z. h. v.
	Arent Bússing, Sara Roome.	Pieter.	Edúward Couwenhoven, Anna Roome, z. h. v.
21.	Jan White, Catharina Van der Hoev.	Martÿn.	Vader en moeder.
	Hendrik de Voor, Maria Fardon.	Sara.	Beekman Van Búúren, Elizabet Gilbert, z. h. v.
	Corneliús Cornelissen, Catharina Cúÿper.	Nicholaas.	Corneliús Cúÿper, Antje Broúwer, z. h.
April 1.	Jan Van Weert, Catharina Toers.	Arent.	Nicholaas Toers, Antje Spier.
	Húÿbert Van Wagenen, Agnietje Vredenburg.	Agnietje.	Joh <sup>s</sup> . W <sup>m</sup> . Vredenburg, Maria Van Wagenen, z. h. v.
5.	Willem Provoost, Elizabet Torner.	Johanna.	Jakob Brúnton, Alida Reÿnders, h. v. Hendrik Cúÿler.
12.	Jakobus Bogert, Elizabet Peacock.	Maria.	Petrús Bÿvanck, Annatje Bogert, z. h. v.
20.	Daniel Herris, Elizabet de Mareé.	Samúel.	Samúel de Mareé, de moeder.
22.	Hendrikús Roome, Ann Grigg.	William.	John Elswort, Hester Roome, z. h. v.
[727.]	Johannes Walter, Maria Ten Eÿck.	Maria.	Andries Ten Eÿck, Maria Roome, Wed. v. Dirck Ten Eÿck.
	George Hútton, Maria Fÿle.	Timotheús.	Vader en moeder.



ISAAC VAN DEUSEN AND VAN DEUSEN MANOR :  
AN OUTLINE.

BY LOUIS HASBROUCK SAHLER, GENEALOGIST.

ISAAC VAN DEUSEN, the ancestor of the Van Deusens of Great Barrington, Berkshire County, Massachusetts, and the most prominent Dutch family in New England, was born December 18, 1704, at Claverack, Columbia County, New York, and was a son of Abraham van Deusen, of Claverack, and Jacomyntje van Schoonhoven, and a grandson of Mattheus Abrahamszen van Deursen, of Fort Orange, now Albany, who came with his four brothers, Isaac, Jacobus, Pieter, and Melgert, from the Netherlands to New Amsterdam about 1650. The grandmother was Helena Roberts.

He was married January 14, 1730, at Kinderhook, Columbia County, to Fische Burghardt, an heiress, whose father, Coonrod Burghardt, was a man of unusual abilities, large wealth, prominence, and influence, and an extensive fur dealer along the New England Path, which passed through southern Hampshire County, Massachusetts, and in consequence he became familiar with the Housatonic, later famously known as the Stockbridge Indians, their language and customs. Owing to these relations his services were secured, by the settling committee of the Hampshire County settlers, to purchase in 1724 a very large tract of land in southwestern Hampshire County, for the formation of the Upper and Lower Housatonic townships, now principally included in the towns of Great Barrington and Sheffield. The western part of Hampshire County was later formed into Berkshire. He removed to the townships about 1731, built a mansion, and secured between two and three thousand acres of the finest lands, and is called the founder of the Housatonic Colony.

Isaac van Deusen did not remove to the townships until May, 1785, when he settled on some of the lands of his father-in-law, near the southwestern base of Monument Mountain, which he later acquired, and built a temporary home. He soon commenced to purchase lands, which practice he continued until his old age, so that he and his sons, who added to their inherited estates, were the largest landholders in western Massachusetts.

A few years later he built the mansion which in time became the Manor House, as the contiguous lands were eventually formed into a manor, not like the New York State manors, as the policy of the two States in that respect was unlike, but because he built three mansions on his principal estate, which were occupied by his three elder sons, Abraham, Coonrod, and John, as tenants.

Unfortunately, there has not been handed down a picture or description of the manor buildings and grounds, and the most diligent inquiries have failed to bring satisfactory information. However, his wealth and position, the houses still standing of his building, and the fragmentary information collected prove that he must have lived like a Dutch gentleman, with English influences, in a suitable home. After the death of his grandson, Isaac van Deusen the Third, the buildings rapidly fell into decay, and were finally razed about 1860. The site and vicinity of the house command some of the most beautiful and extensive views of the

Berkshire Hills, which is noted for its scenery. Glimpses of the Housatonic valley and river, Monument Mountain, which looks down like a guardian angel, and which has shared the joys and sorrows of the family for generations, the Dome of the Taconics, Tom Ball, and East, West Stockbridge, Sherlock, and Long Lake Mountains, the Sheffield Valley and Canaan Hills, the villages of Great Barrington and Van Deusen, Stockbridge and Barrington roads, form at all seasons of the year ideal panorama.

Van Deusen Manor comprised about three thousand acres of the finest lands in western Massachusetts, on the banks of the Housatonic River, while some of the forest lands were on Monument Mountain, famed for its majestic outlines and far-spreading views, and its Indian legends, one of which has been retold by Bryant. Isaac van Deusen also owned the Williams mansion, now in the village of Van Deusen, built in 1759, and now the oldest well-preserved house in the town of Great Barrington, together with saw and grist mills and surrounding lands and estates, and tracts of land in Great Barrington, Sheffield, Egremont, Stockbridge, Lee, and Richmond, all in Berkshire County, Massachusetts, and in Poultney, Vermont.

Besides the Manor House, Isaac van Deusen built three houses north of it for his three elder sons, one of which was removed many years ago, but the other two are still standing, one of brick and one of brown stone. He also built a white stone house in Lee, which still stands, for his son Matthew. Jacob received the Williams Mansion, while the youngest son, Isaac van Deusen the Second, remained at the Manor House. His houses were all of Dutch architecture.

In 1787 Isaac van Deusen divided most of his estates among his sons, but wisely kept the deeds until his death, when they were recorded. The remainder of his property he devised by will.

Isaac van Deusen's family were of the Dutch Reformed Church, but of course he was taxed for the erection, in 1742, and support of the Congregational meeting-house at Upper Sheffield, now Great Barrington, and was one of the landed gentry who purchased the fourteen pews. Those who did not own pews were seated in the centre of the house and in the galleries, according to their estate, official position, and age, and Isaac van Deusen was one of the seaters, which was an important and difficult office. In 1743 the first pastor, the Rev. Samuel Hopkins, D.D., who gained distinction as a theologian, was called, but he proved himself so intolerant in some respects that Isaac van Deusen, with his sons and others, withdrew from the society; and the Van Deusens were among the most liberal and devoted founders and supporters of St. James Episcopal Church, Great Barrington, which was a very fine edifice, erected in 1764, and which was the first Episcopal church in western Massachusetts.

Isaac van Deusen was a man of fine presence and more than ordinary education. He was interested in the famous Indian Mission at Stockbridge, and gave towards its support. His six sons were of unusual height, from six feet two inches to six feet seven and a half inches. Isaac van Deusen was called, after his settlement in the townships, Isaac van Deusen the First and Rich Isaac van Deusen, to distinguish him from the many Isaacs in the five great branches of the family in this country. His descendants continued the distinguishing marks. At

the time of the Revolution, Isaac van Deusen and his sons remained neutral for some time, as many of the best and wealthiest men in the country did, but they finally took the oath of allegiance to the patriots, and performed some services.

In speaking of Isaac van Deusen in the history of St. James Church, written in 1829, it says: "He was a devout man, of unblemished character, of the strictest integrity and universally respected for his benevolence and hospitality. He was a true patriot, sober, meek, temperate, true and just in all his dealings, a venerable man, and a philanthropist. He also possessed a full share of public confidence, having been town-treasurer for a considerable length of time, and, moreover, a selectman until old age and infirmity would not permit him to serve any longer. Upon his request to be excused, it was not only acceded to, but the town passed a vote of thanks for his past services. Among his particular friends were the Hon. Judge Woodbridge, the Hon. Judge Edwards, and Dr. Sergeant, of Stockbridge; the Hon. Elijah Dwight and the Hon. Judge Whiting, of Great Barrington; Col. Williams, of West Stockbridge, and the Hon. Judge Sylvester, of Kinderhook, who never conceived it any disparagement to honor him with their visits. He lived beloved, and died lamented on the 29th of January, 1796, in the ninety-third year of his age, and in full communion with the Protestant Episcopal Church."

Isaac van Deusen and many of his descendants were buried some distance north of the Manor House, while the slaves were buried a little nearer. The graves of the latter have been obliterated.

The family is no longer represented in the town of Great Barrington by a male bearing the surname, and all that remains of the Manor House grounds is the well, and one of the stone gate-posts, erected a few years before the death of the only lord of the Manor.

Primogeniture has its faults, and so has equal division.

VAN DEUSEN, MASSACHUSETTS.

---

## THE LYON FAMILY OF WINDHAM COUNTY, CONNECTICUT.

BY EUGENE F. MCPIKE, CHICAGO.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., page 79, of THE RECORD.)

OF the character of the men of Roxbury, we find in "A History of Windham County, Connecticut," by Miss Ellen D. Larned (Worcester, Mass., 1874), this testimonial: "The town of Roxbury was one of the most ancient and influential in Massachusetts Colony. 'The Roxbury people were the best that came from England' and filled many of the highest offices in the colonial government."

Since the article published in the April number was prepared, Miss Larned (who resides in Thompson, Conn.) has kindly furnished the following genealogy of "the first William," which, she states, is based upon extracts from Mr. Henry A. May's "Genealogy of the Lyon and May Families" (as yet unpublished):

1. William<sup>1</sup> Lyon of Haton, Middlesex, England. Had :
  - i. William<sup>2</sup>.

2. William<sup>2</sup> Lyon (William<sup>1</sup>): Came from London, 1635, in ship "Hopewell," aged 14. He was a Woodstock proprietor but never removed to the new settlement ("Roxbury's Colony"). He died 1692. Married Sarah Ruggles, June 17, 1646. They had:

3. i. John<sup>2</sup>, born April 10, 1647, married Abigail Polly.
- ii. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, born August 8, 1648, married Abigail Gould.
- iii. Samuel<sup>2</sup>.
- iv. William<sup>2</sup>.
- v. Joseph<sup>2</sup>.
- vi. Jonathan<sup>2</sup>.

Most of the Lyon families of Woodstock are descended from John<sup>2</sup> and Joseph<sup>2</sup>.

3. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Lyon (William<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>): Was an original proprietor and settler of Woodstock. Died 1717.\* His children, born in Woodstock, were:

- i. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, baptized 1703. Probably died in infancy.
- ii. Seth<sup>4</sup>, baptized March 24, 1704.†
- iii. Gould<sup>4</sup>, baptized February 14, 1706.
- iv. Noah<sup>4</sup>, baptized December 29, 1710.

Miss Larned adds that Mr. May's ‡ genealogy mentions another son, Ephraim; but, if correct, Miss Larned is of the opinion that he must have been a son by an earlier marriage—that is, before coming to Woodstock, for the reason that records show:

Ephraim Lyon married first, June 13, 1707, Abigail Crosbie; married second, July 4, 1723, Alice Lomraim.

This would seem to receive support from the fact that Thomas Lyon was advanced in years when he married Abigail Gould, but Miss Larned rather inclines to the view that this Ephraim was not a son of Thomas<sup>2</sup>, nor, perhaps, even closely related to him, but was of another branch of the family, and may have been the father of Ephraim Lyon of Ashford (born 1737), designated in April number as Ephraim<sup>2</sup> Lyon.

The Town Clerk of Ashford reports that the name of Ephraim Lyon does not appear upon Ashford records until about 1775. This indicates that he was born elsewhere, possibly Woodstock. Records of Ashford do not show name of Isaiah Lyon at all. Miss Larned advises she cannot find record of birth of Isaiah Lyon in Woodstock. Probably *both*

\* In the land distribution of 1724 thirty-one and one-half acres of land were received by the heirs of Thomas<sup>2</sup> Lyon.

† Seth<sup>4</sup> Lyon removed to Ashford and, in 1733, deeded to "Payson" thirty-two acres of Second Division land laid out to his father. Town records of Ashford show the children of Seth<sup>4</sup> to have been:

i. Mary. ii. Persela. iii. Seth, Jr.

‡ Mr. Henry A. May, whose present address is No. 47 Florence Street, Roslindale, Boston, Mass., is secretary of "Roxbury Military Historical Society." He has been engaged for twenty-seven years or more in his genealogical researches, the results of which he expects to publish soon, together with a "History of Roxbury from 1630 to date of Annexation to Boston."

The genealogy of Ephraim<sup>2</sup> Lyon of Ashford, given in April number, was based upon the late Doctor Woodward's "Life of General Nathaniel Lyon," and may, ultimately, be found to conflict with Mr. May's genealogy. On this point, Miss Larned writes: "Dr. Woodward was a most careful and painstaking writer, but he had not the opportunity for research that Mr. May has had, and when he wrote, thirty-five years ago, there was far less interest in genealogical researches than at present, so that Mr. May is much more trustworthy with regard to the early history of the family."

Isaiah and Ephraim,\* while perhaps not natives of Woodstock, resided there, the latter removing to Ashford about 1760, and the former remaining in Woodstock (as was shown in April number). This theory is supported by item in Miss Larned's "History of Windham County," Volume II., page 19, Chapter II.: "Ashford"—"Ephraim Lyon removed from Woodstock to the *east* part of the town, and was greatly esteemed as a man of shrewdness and sound judgment." Also on page 22, same work, Ephraim Lyon is found among objectors to proposed subdivision of Ashford into two or more parts (March, 1764). In Woodward's "Life of Gen'l M. Lyon," at bottom of page 25, appears this note: "Ashford was divided in the year 1847, the *eastern* portion embracing the *homestead of the Lyon family*, being constituted a new town and called Eastford."

In order to more nearly perfect the genealogy given in the April issue, a few lines will be added here. Care must, however, be taken not to confuse the numbers denoting generation with numbers used in the *beginning* of this present article.

The name of an "Isaiah Lyon" appears as a private in Captain Samuel McClelland's Company of Woodstock (36 horses rode), April, 1775. This was, undoubtedly, Isaiah<sup>3</sup>. Luther Wells<sup>5</sup> Lyon (grandson of Isaiah<sup>2</sup>) possessed a "Hessian shot-gun" which, according to family tradition, had been used by his paternal grandfather during the Revolutionary War. (This "clue" tends to prove identity.) The middle name of Luther W.<sup>4</sup> Lyon was *Wells* as supposed, and his first wife (Nancy Wells) was either his first or second cousin. This information (based upon family tradition) was received from a daughter of Mrs. Rebecca Greene<sup>5</sup> (Lyon) Gibson of Brookfield, Mass.

Luther Wells<sup>5</sup> Lyon died July 30, 1885. The second wife of Luther Wells<sup>4</sup> Lyon was Rebecca Ingraham Greene, of Bristol, R. I. Names of their children were given in wrong order in April number. Should read: i., Amy Ann<sup>5</sup>; ii., George Greene<sup>5</sup>; iii., Rebecca Greene<sup>5</sup>. George Greene<sup>5</sup> Lyon died in or near Chicago, Ill., September 23, 1873.

---

## THE STITES FAMILY.

BY EDMUND J. JAMES, CHICAGO.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 166, of THE RECORD.)

6. John<sup>4</sup> (William<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), Alderman of Elizabethtown, Member of Provincial Congress of New Jersey, May, 1775, from Essex County, married, first, Abigail Rushmore; second, Margaret Hampton, born 1715, died September 6, 1784; lived near Scudder's Mills on the Rahway River, Connecticut Farms. John and Margaret had children:
- i. Hezekiah<sup>5</sup>. Physician; lived at Cranberry, N. J. James Manning in his Diary mentions having called upon him at that place in 1779; was preceptor of Rev. Stephen

---

\* The uncertainty about birthplace of Isaiah Lyon of Woodstock (born 1742) and Ephraim Lyon of Ashford (born 1737), who were presumably brothers, could probably be settled by a thorough search of the records of town of Woodstock. This the writer has not had opportunity to do.

- Gano, M.D., long-time pastor of Providence, R. I., Baptist Church. Died August 18, 1828.  
(Cf. "Life of James Manning," by Reuben A. Guild, Boston, 1864.)
- ii. Sarah, married, 1754, Rev. John Gano, born Hopewell, N. J., July 22, 1727, a celebrated Baptist minister, pastor of First Baptist Church in New York; died at Frankfort, Ky., 1804; was chaplain in Revolution; trustee of Brown University; published memoirs in 1806.
  - iii. Margaret, married, March 23, 1763, James Manning, first president of Brown University; born Elizabethtown, N. J., October 22, 1738; graduated at Princeton, September 29, 1762; D.D. University of Pennsylvania; member of Continental Congress, etc., etc. See Life by Guild.
  - iv. Abigail, married Isaac Woodruff.
  - v. John. Merchant in New York City, corner Queen and Chapel Streets, in 1785. See letter of Manning to him in Guild's Life, etc.
  - vi. Richard. Graduated in first class of Brown University while it was located at Warren, 1769. Captain in Revolutionary Army in Col. Hunt's and later Col. Thompson's Battalions. Married Sarah Thompson.
  - vii. Chloe.
7. William<sup>4</sup> (William<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) lived near Mt. Bethel, Somerset County, N. J. Married, first, Miss Searing; second, Mrs. Sarah Butler, widow of ——. James Manning speaks of having visited him at Dead River (near Mt. Bethel) in 1779. He purchased lands in Bernardstown, Somerset County, in 1801. In deed of lands in Windsor, County of Middlesex, September 14, 1765, is spoken of as of Somerset County. Children:
- i. John<sup>5</sup>.
  - ii. William.
12. iii. Isaac, born 1754, died 1830.
8. Elijah<sup>4</sup> (William<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) lived at Scotch Plains; married Mary. Children:
- i. Rebecca<sup>5</sup>, married Richard Scudder.
  - ii. Elijah.
  - iii. Nancy, married David Ross.
  - iv. Prudence, married John Rino.
  - v. Chloe, married Elias Miller.
  - vi. Hannah, married Peter Rino.
13. vii. Abner, born 1764, died April 29, 1831.
9. Benjamin<sup>4</sup> (William<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 1724; married Betsy Wilcox, daughter of Peter, son of Peter who settled at Scotch Plains, 1689. Children:
- i. Henry<sup>5</sup>.
  - ii. Benjamin, Jr. Early settler of Cincinnati. Major Benjamin Stites was one of the early settlers of Redstone, Pa., and from there was one of the pioneers in the settlement of the Ohio Valley. He was associated with Symmes in the purchase of lands about Cincinnati, and was

himself the founder of Columbia, now a part of Cincinnati, 1789. He married Hannah, and had children, first, Richard; second, William; third, Nathaniel; fourth, Benjamin, for many years a Baptist preacher in the Miami Association. His brothers Hezekiah and Elijah were associated with him in his pioneer enterprises.

- iii. Hezekiah, went west with Benjamin, settled at Cincinnati.
- iv. Elijah, also went with Benjamin to Cincinnati.
- v. Isaiah, married Mary Foster.

---

THE MIDDLETONS OF TWICKENHAM, CO. MIDDLESEX,  
ENG., AND OF THE PROVINCE OF CAROLINA, AMERICA.

(FROM FAMILY MANUSCRIPTS.)

CONTRIBUTED BY MRS. CHARLOTTE MANIGAULT TAYLOR AKERLY.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 168, of THE RECORD.)

5. HENRY<sup>4</sup> MIDDLETON (*Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>*), of Carolina; born there in 1718, died there 13 June, 1784. Member of the Commons House for St. George's, Dorchester, from 1748-50; Speaker in 1754. Commissioner of Indian Affairs, Member of the Council till 1770, when he resigned. In 1774 Delegate to the Continental Congress; in October, President of that body. In 1775-76 President of the Provincial Congress of South Carolina, and member of the Council of Safety. He was re-elected to the Continental Congress in 1776, but being prevented by ill-health from serving, his place was filled by his eldest son, Arthur<sup>2</sup>. Henry married, first, in 1741, Mary, sole heiress of John and — (Baker) Williams, of St. George's Parish, through whom he acquired the seat on the Ashley River known as Middleton Place. "He owned 50,000 acres of land, and by his position, wealth, and powerful family connection did much to turn the balance of Carolina in favor of the American party." He married, second, in 1762, Mary Henrietta<sup>3</sup>, daughter of Lieutenant-Governor William<sup>2</sup> Bull (*Stephen<sup>1</sup>*). She was buried 2 March, 1772, in St. Andrew's churchyard. Henry married, third, on the 3 January, 1776, the Right Hon. Lady Mary, widow of John Ainslie, Esq., daughter of George, third Earl of Cromartie. (Lady Mary was married four times; her first husband was Captain Clark, by whom she left one son, who assumed the maternal name of Mackenzie. Her second husband was Mr. Drayton; her third, John Ainslie.) She died in 1788 on the voyage from England to Charleston. Children of Henry Middleton and Mary Williams, his first wife:

7.
  - i. ARTHUR<sup>2</sup>.
  - ii. HENRIETTA, married Edward Rutledge in 1774. She died in 1792.
8.
  - iii. THOMAS.
  - iv. HESTER, born 15 September, 1754, in Charleston; died 10 November, 1789; married, on the 24 February, 1774, DR. CHARLES<sup>3</sup> DRAYTON (*John,<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup>*), of Drayton Hall on the Ashley River. His mother was Carlotta Bull, daugh-

ter of William Bull, Lieutenant-Governor of Carolina 1737-1743, and granddaughter of Stephen Bull, Surveyor General of the Province, one of the daughters of Charles and Hester (Middleton) Drayton. *Charlotte<sup>e</sup> Drayton*, born in 1781, died in Charleston, 5 February, 1855. She married on the 27 May, 1800, at Drayton Hall, JOSEPH MANIGAULT (*Peter<sup>s</sup>, Gabriel<sup>e</sup>, Pierre<sup>1</sup>*), of Charleston; born there 19 October, 1763; died there 5 June, 1843. His first wife was Maria Henrietta<sup>e</sup>, daughter of Arthur<sup>e</sup> and Mary (Izard) Middleton. Joseph and Charlotte (Drayton) Manigault had seven sons and one daughter, *Ann*, who married the late REV. THOMAS HOUSE TAYLOR, of Carolina, Rector of Grace Church, New York City. Their only daughter, *Charlotte Manigault Taylor*, wife of Rev. Samuel Mitchell Akerly, contributes this article.\*

- v. SARAH, married General Charles Cotesworth Pinckney; she died in 1784.
- vi. MARY, married in 1776 Peter Smith; she died in 1825.
- vii. SUSANNAH, married John Parker.
9. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> MIDDLETON (*Arthur<sup>s</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>*), of Carolina, born in 174<sup>9</sup>/<sub>0</sub>, died in Beaufort, S. C., 17 December, 1766. Member of the Commons House for St. James Goose-Creek, afterwards for St. Bartholemew's, then for Prince William's until his death. He removed to Granville Co. after his marriage. Capt. in 1750, in 1759 Commander of Volunteers in an expedition to Cherokee Co., in 1760 Colonel in the S. C. Provincial Regiment. He married, first, Mary Bull (?); second, Anne (daughter of John Stanzarne), who married, second, in 1772, Stephen Bull of Sheldon. Children by first wife, all of Carolina:
  - i. WILLIAM<sup>e</sup>, only son, who died 1768. He was Member of the Commons House of Assembly.
  - ii. SARAH, married, in 1766, Benjamin Guerard.
  - iii. MARY, married, in 1771, Major Pierce Buller of the Twentieth Regiment.
  - iv. ELIZABETH (by the second wife), who married Thomas Fuller in 1786.
  - v. ANNE (by the second wife), who married James Stuart in 1785.
7. ARTHUR<sup>6</sup> MIDDLETON (*Henry<sup>4</sup>, Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>*), of Carolina, born at Middleton Place in 1742, died at Goose Creek 1 January, 1787. In 1742, 1765-1772, 1785, Member of the Commons House, Member of the First Provincial Congress in 1775 and one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. In 1778 he was elected President and

---

\* The Manigault family trace their descent from Jehan MANIGAULT, Peer of the commune of La Rochelle, France, who died in 1569. The first secret meetings of the Protestants were held at his house. His great-great-grandsons, Pierre and Gabriel, were Huguenot refugees, and came to Carolina via England in 1685. Pierre married in 1699, in Charlestown, the widow of Noë Royer, Judith Gitton, from La Voulte in Dauphiné, France. She has left a most interesting account of the voyage to her adopted home. Gabriel, her son, was Treasurer of South Carolina, a distinguished philanthropist, and a patriot during the Revolution. He married Anne, daughter of John Ashley, a descendant of the South Carolina Governors Sir Nathaniel Johnson and Thomas Broughton. Peter, his only son, was Speaker of the Assembly, and as such signed the protest against the Stamp Act.



Commander-in-Chief of South Carolina, which office he declined. At the capitulation of Charleston in 1780 he fell into the hands of the British, who kept him confined as a prisoner of war in St. Augustine, Fla., for more than a year. He married in 1764 Mary, daughter of Walter Izard. She died at her residence in Mazyckborough in July, 1814. Issue, all of Carolina :

- i. HENRY<sup>6</sup>, Governor of Carolina after the Revolution. Minister to Prussia in 1820, married Mary Helen Herring of Jamaica.
  - ii. MARIA HENRIETTA, born 30 August, 1772 ; died 14 January, 1791, without issue ; married, 25 November, 1788, Joseph Manigault, born 1763, died 1843. His second wife was Charlotte Drayton.
  - iii. ELIZA CAROLINE, born 1774 ; died 1792.
  - iv. EMMA PHILADELPHIA, married Henry Izard in 1793.
  - v. ANNA LOUISA, married Daniel Blake ; she died in 1819.
  - vi. ISABELLA JOHANNES, wife of Paul E. Huger ; she died in 1865.
  - vii. SEPTIMA SEXTA, married Henry M. Rutledge.
8. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> MIDDLETON (*Henry<sup>4</sup>, Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Henry<sup>1</sup>*), of Carolina, born in 1753 ; died at Sullivan's Island in 1797. Member of the Commons House in 1784. He inherited the "Oaks" from his father. He married, 8 April, 1783, Anne, daughter of Peter and Elizabeth (Wragg) MANIGAULT ; she died in 1811, aged forty-eight years. Issue :
- i. ARTHUR<sup>8</sup>, born in 1785 ; married in 1809 Alicia, daughter of Nathaniel Russel.
  - ii. ELIZABETH, married Ralph Izard ; she died in 1822.
  - iii. HESTER, married Ralph Izard ; she died in 1819.
  - iv. HENRY AUGUSTUS, born in 1793 ; married Harriott, daughter of Cleland Kinloch.
  - v. THOMAS, died in 1863 ; he married, first, Mary, daughter of Henry Izard ; second, Euretta, daughter of George Barnwell.

AUTHORITIES : Middleton, Drayton, and Manigault Family Trees ; Foster's Baronetage ; Heraldic Journal ; Burke's General Armory ; Carol's Historical Collections of South Carolina ; Waln's Biographies of the Signers to the Declaration of Independence ; Ramsey's History of South Carolina, and American Archives.

## COSSART ITEMS COLLECTED IN HOLLAND.

CONTRIBUTED BY EDMUND J. JAMES, CHICAGO.

(Continued from Vol. XXVIII., p. 133, of THE RECORD.)

- 1711, 21 juin. Partie avec attestation de Harlem pour Amsterdam : Cossard, Marie, qui avait été reçu membre de l'Eglise par confession de foi le 3 avril 1711.
- 1711, 27 juillet. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Pierre, par confession de foi.
- 1711, 8 octre. Partie avec attestation d'Amsterdam pour Londres : Cossart, Judit.

- 1711, 20 novre. Baptisée à Rotterdam : Cossart, Susanne, fille de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.
- 1711, 26 décre. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Marie, fille de Robert et de Marie Maghielse.
- 1712, 20 janvier. Mariés à Amsterdam : Cossart, Pierre, et Caterine Smits.
- 1712, 11 septre. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Susanne Marguërite, fille d'Isaac et de Susanne Cornélie de Lafontaine.
- 1713, 9 juin. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossart, Jacques, fils de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.
- 1714, 7 septre. Proclamé à Amsterdam : le mariage de Cossart, Jacob, et Marie Huar.
- 1714, 9 décre. Baptisée à Rotterdam : Cossart, Elisabeth, fille de Jean et de Judith Faneuil.
- 1715, 19 janvier. Inhumé à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 3 : Cossart, Isaac.
- 1716, 11 mai. Parti avec attestation d'Amsterdam, pour Cork, en Irlande : Cossart, Pierre.
- 1717, 24 mars. Inhumé à Harlem : Cossart, Jean.
- 1717, 3 octre. Mariés à Rotterdam : Cossart, Marie Cathérine, d'Amsterdam, et André Faneuil de la Rochelle.
- 1718, 22 mai. Mariés à Amsterdam : Cossart, David, de Rouen, et Chrétienne Tronchin.
- 1718, 2 octre. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Antoine, par attestation de l'aumônier de l'ambassadeur d'Angleterre à Paris.
- 1719, 29 mars. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Chrétienne, fille de David et de Chrétienne Tronchin.
- 1721, 28 mai. Mariés à Amsterdam : Cossard, Laurent, et Elisabeth van Dyk.
- 1721, juin. Reçu membre de l'Eglise de Leyde : Cossart, Judith, Veuve de Mr. Signard, par attestation de l'Eglise de Middelbourg.
- 1721, 4 décre. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Susanne, fille de David et de Chrétienne Tronchin.
- 1723, 22 septre. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Corneille, fils de Charles et d'Hélène van der Schÿf.
- 1725, 16 février. Inhumé à Amsterdam, dans la classe de fl. 30 : Cossart, Jaques.
- 1725, 20 février. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Marie, femme d'Everard Bouwer, par attestation de l'Eglise de Rotterdam.
- 1726, 27 juillet. Inhumée à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 30 : Cossart, Chrétienne.
- 1729, 10 janvier. Inhumé à La Haye : Cossart, Jean.
- 1731, 24 avril. Inhumé à Rotterdam. cave No. 32 : le Sieur Jean Cossart, âgé de 78 ans.
- 1731, 7-14 juillet. Inhumée à Leyde : Cossard, Judith.
- 1731, 30 décre. Inhumée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Angélique.
- 1732, 27 janvier. Proclamé à Amsterdam le mariage de Cossart, Susanne, et Bernard Abraham Godefroy, veuf de Marianne Dulong.
- 1733, — Fut membre de l'Eglise de La Haye : Cossard, Susanne.
- 1734, — Furent époux et habitants de Rotterdam : de Cossart, Pierre, et Anna Claudia de la Porte de Morselede.
- 1734, 21 mars. Proclamé à Amsterdam le mariage de Cossart, Jean, demeurant à Rotterdam, et Marie Testas, veuve de Pierre Theodore van Hasnel.

- 1734, 3 juin. Inhumée à La Haye : Cossart, Susanne.  
1734, 20 octre. Mariés à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 60 : Cossard de la Moraysière, Jean et Clara Elisabeth van Dam.  
1737, 17 mars. Baptisée à Rotterdam : Cossart, Marie Judith, fille de Jean et de Marie Testas.  
1738, 11 mars. Reçu membre de l'Eglise d'Amsterdam : Cossart, Jaques, par attestation de l'Eglise de Rotterdam.  
1738, 17 septre. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossart, Jean Pierre, fils de Jean et de Marie Testas.  
1739, 25 octre. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossart, Jean Jaques, fils de Jean et de Marie Testas.  
1739, 4 décre. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : Cossart, Jean Jaques, fils du Sieur Jean Cossart.  
1740, 11 mars. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : le Sieur Pierre Cossart, âgé de 31 ans.  
1741, 29 mars. Baptisé à Rotterdam : Cossart, Abraham Claude, fils de Jean et de Marie Testas.  
1741, 26 avril. Mariés à Amsterdam : Cossart, Guillaume, et Gertrude Fÿt.  
1742, 28 janvier. Baptisée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Marie, fille de Guillaume et de Gertrude Feÿth.  
1743, 19 avril. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : le Sieur Jean Cossart, âgé de 39 ans.  
1743, 19 novre. Parti avec attestation d'Amsterdam, pour Rotterdam : Cossart, Jaques.  
1744, 8 mars. Proclamé à Amsterdam le mariage de Cossart, Susanne, veuve de Bernard Abraham Godefroy, et Jean Nepveu.  
1745, 3 avril. Inhumée à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : Cossart, Elisabeth.  
1747, 14 juillet. Inhumé à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 30 : Cossart, Jaques, non marié.  
1748, 24 novre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, André, fils de Guillaume et de Gertrude Feÿth.  
1749, 18 septre. Inhumée à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 60 : Cossart, Susanne Marguérite, non mariée.  
1751, 25 avril. Baptisée à Rotterdam : Cossart, Aletta Marie, fille de Jaques et d'Aletta Marguerite van der Hoeven.  
1753, 27 mai. Inhumé à Amsterdam : Cossart, André.  
1754, 1 décre. Baptisé à Amsterdam : Cossart, Guillaume, fils de Guillaume et de Gertrude Feÿth.  
1755, 7 novre. Proclamé à Amsterdam le mariage de Cossart, Marie Judith, et Pierre Barbut Dumarres.  
1762, —. Alimentée à Amsterdam : Cossart, Judith, veuve de Jean Petureau.  
1763, 23 avril. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : le Sieur Abraham Claude Cossart, âgé de 22 ans.  
1769, 10 juillet. Inhumé à Rotterdam, cave No. 32 : le Sieur Jean Pierre Cossart, âgé de 31 ans.  
1770, 18 février. Mariés à Rotterdam : Cossart, Aletta Marie, de Rotterdam, et Jean François Comte de Hogendorp, de la Haye.  
1770, 4 juillet. Mariés à Amsterdam dans la classe de fl. 6 : Cossart, Henri, et Dina Braam.  
1772, 4 mars. Baptisé à Leyde : Cossart, Anthoine, fils de Henri et de Barbara Gyseling.

## NOTES.

LONG ISLAND GENEALOGY.—Readers of THE RECORD will doubtless be glad to learn that the *Long Island Traveler*, published at Southold, N. Y., has a weekly column of Notes and Queries, devoted exclusively to Long Island genealogy.

This undertaking began with the paper's issue of July 2d, and much interesting and valuable material has already been contributed. Genealogists who are endeavoring to unravel tangled threads in the family skein will do well to make their wants known in the columns of the *Traveler*. R. K.

THE SALMON RECORD.—N. Hubbard Cleveland, of Southold, Suffolk County, N. Y., is the owner of copyright of the "Salmon Record," which is a manuscript volume of one hundred and seventy-eight octavo pages, and begins in 1696. Some parts of it have become almost illegible. It is mainly a record of marriages and deaths of residents of Southold, or of persons more or less closely related to that place.

For convenience as an ancient authority of reference, it was arranged several years ago in alphabetical order by surnames of males. In view of its interest to thousands who trace their lineage to old Southold families, some part of it was published in a local paper.

Many requests have been received from all parts of the Union for it to be published in book form and arranged alphabetically by the surnames of females also.

The compiler feels that it would be unjust to himself to assume its publication without satisfactory assurance that the "Salmon Record" is appreciated and wanted.

All who wish to subscribe for the book, if published, are requested to send their names to Mr. Cleveland, at the above address. The price will not exceed three dollars. It is well known that many descendants of the first settlers of Long Island have family records that would be of great value to posterity, if published; such records will be cheerfully incorporated in their proper place if sent to Mr. Cleveland. R. K.

MANDEVILLE—HENDRICKS—SCHOL—WORTENDYK—HORTON—ODELL.—The ancestry of Anne Mandeville, wife of Abraham Odell.

GILLIS MANDEVILLE, from Garderen, in the Veluwe, Guelderland. Lived on L. I., and at Greenwich, N. Y. Will dated Sept., 1696; proved May, 1701. (L. I., p. 109, N. Y. City Wills.)

ELSIE HENDRICKS, came to America in the "Faith," Apl. 1659, with husband and four children. Church members in 1677. (REC., Oct., '73, p. 162.)

CORNELIS JACOBSEN, —1ST CLAESJE THENIS, of C. Jacobsen Van Vreelandt, in New Amsterdam as early as 1639, d. after 1683. (REC. of Apl., '76, p. 52). 24 Aug., 1642, "spinster," from Amsterdam. Cornelis m. 2nd Trintje Walings, also from Amsterdam.

HENDRICK MANDEVILLE, —1ST ANNATJE PIETERS SCHOL, oldest son, native of Guelderland, lived at Flatbush, Hempstead, L. I., and Patentee of Pacquenck, N. Y., b. ab. 1646, d. ab. 1712. (Riker's Harlem, p. 111.)

ANNATJE PIETERS SCHOL, "spinster," who lived 1st at Noortwyck, then at Hempstead, L. I. m. 18 Jly., 1680. (REC., Jan., 1876, p. 33.)

JACOB CORNELISZEN STILLE, —2ND MARRITJE HENDRICK, bapt. 27 Sept., 1743. The family afterwards took the name of Woertendyk. Jacob d. at 1711. widow of Hendrick Bastiaenzen. Jacob's 1st wife was Aeltje Fredricks from Bra-siel.

DAVID MANDEVILLE, "batchelor," prob. b. after 1682, perh. at Hempstead; he lived at Pegquenck, N. J., at his marriage (Munsell's Amer. Ancestry 8, p. 190; d. ab. 1771.)

JANNETJE JACOBS WORTENDYK, (called Jacobs, Stille, and Somerdyk also.) bapt. 16 Mch., 1687, m. June, 1709. (RECORD of Apl., 1881, p. 89.)

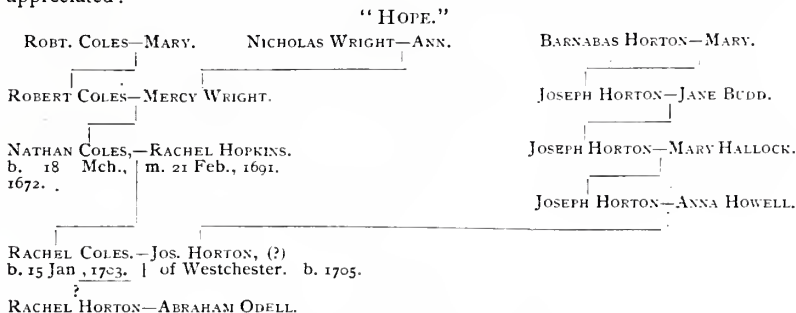
CORNELIUS MANDEVILLE, —RACHEL HORTON, bapt. 8 May, 1720. (N. Y. GEN. REC., Apl. 1876, p. 52.) said to be from L. I.

ANNE MANDEVILLE, —ABRAHAM ODELL, bapt. 1760. (See Pedigree of Kinge of Salem.) (Pedigree of Odell.)

Many thanks are due "G. W. C." for his kindness. Information is sought about the emigrant ancestor of Annatje Pieters Schol, of Hempstead. The only ones of

the name I find are in the GENEALOGICAL RECORD, January, '76, p. 20: "Pieter Janszen Schol." and his wife "Grietie Provoost." Were they Annatje's parents? If not, whose daughter was she?

Believing that this solves the ancestry of Cornelius Mandeville, the next question is, who can give similar facts for Rachel Horton? The following may be a partial solution of the question. Who can prove it? The courtesy would be greatly appreciated!



## QUERIES.

GERALDINE.—Wanted, the crest and motto of this family. Address:

ALEX. WHITE, The Oriental, Dallas, Texas.

GENEALOGIST.—Wanted, reliable and accurate genealogist to conduct a research for the undersigned. Philadelphian preferred.

H. P. G. COATES, Salt Lake City, Utah.

GREEN.—Wanted, ancestry of Augustus Green, 1740-1824, presumably from Long Island. Family names indicate connection with Rudyards of East Jersey.

G. W. G., Utica, N. Y.

HELLING.—Can anyone give information concerning *Cornelis Helling*, called also *Cornelis Hendrikse*, son of Hendrik Teunisse Helling, and also of *Teunis Helling*, grandson of the above Hendrik, whose names appear as sponsors in the records of the Hackensack and Schralenburgh churches. Teunis Helling married Margrietje Blauvelt in 1728. Where did he go from Hackensack? His sister Susanna married Abraham Quackenbosch in 1729, and brother Samuel married Francÿntje Van Hoorn in 1731, and numerous baptisms of their children appear in the records.

ISORA COLLOD, Cincinnati, O.

BRYAN.—Will of Alexander Bryan, Jr., found in New York City, made February 24, 1758. He remembered his son Ebenezer, who was to have homestead in Huntington, L. I. Whom did this Ebenezer marry, and when and where did he die?

H. W. BRYANT, Box 57, East Hartford, Conn.

Wanted the ancestry of: 1. Mary R. White, who married George F. Ryerson, of Pompton, N. J., or vicinity about 1750. She is said to have been a descendant of Peregrine White, who was born on the *Mayflower*, 1620. Was she connected with Joseph<sup>1</sup> (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Peregrine<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) White of Marshfield, Mass., who married Elizabeth Dwelly and removed to Connecticut? 2. Diedrich Tysen, of Pompton or vicinity, who married Jane, daughter of George F. Ryerson, about 1773. 3. Antie Breyant, who married Nicasius Kip, of Hackensack, N. J., or vicinity, prior to 1694. Was she a daughter of Johannis Breyant, who, according to the Carteret and Bryant genealogy, came from Amsterdam and settled in Hackensack? 4. Nicasius Kip. Was he the son of Hendrick Kip and Anna, daughter of Nicasius de Sille, married 1660? See Mrs. Lamb's "New York," Vol. I., page 137. 5. Samuel Berry, of Pompton or vicinity, who married Catharine Ryerson, and whose daughter Anna married Peter Roome, 1725.

C. L. D. WASHBURN, 1746 Corcoran Street, Washington, D. C.

1. What was the maiden name of Deborah who m. George<sup>2</sup> Soule (George<sup>1</sup>)? 2. Who was the husband of Deborah<sup>3</sup> Ring (Andrew<sup>2</sup>, Mary<sup>1</sup>). 3. What was the

maiden name of Hannah, the wife of William<sup>3</sup> Soule (George<sup>2</sup>, George<sup>1</sup>)? 4. Who was the husband of Hannah<sup>4</sup> Brewster (Wrestling<sup>3</sup>, Love<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>)? If Wrestling left a will it might inform us. Jonathan was a favorite name in the Brewster family, but seems not to have appeared in the Soule family until applied to a son of William and Hannah ( ) Soule. The Brewsters were of Duxbury, and though William Soule was of Dartmouth his grandfather was of Duxbury, and his father probably until 1686. 5. What was the maiden name of Mehitable, the wife of Richard<sup>3</sup> Sisson (James<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>). Their son Richard<sup>4</sup> m. Alice Soule, daughter of William and Hannah. 6. Who was the husband of Mehitable<sup>3</sup> Fish (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Portsmouth, R. I.? See *Austin's Dict. of R. I.* She was born 1684. 7. Who were the parents of Elizabeth Burton, who m., 1679, in N. Y. City, John<sup>2</sup> Shotwell (Abraham<sup>1</sup>), of N. J.? 8. Who was the wife of Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Bills (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), of Shrewsbury, N. J.? He was born on Cape Cod and may have married there. 9. Who were the parents of Margaret Chamberlin, who m., 1755, in Shrewsbury, N. J., Gershom<sup>4</sup> Bills (Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>)? 10. Who were the parents of Ame (Amy), of Westchester Co., N. Y., who m., 1748-9, March, in Friends' Meeting, Samuel<sup>1</sup> Shotwell (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), of Rahway, N. J.

GEO. T. FISH, Rochester, N. Y.

### REPLY.

NEW YORK GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL RECORD, Vol. XXIII., page 48.  
—Jacob Tremper was probably the father of Jacob Tremper who married Anna Maria Pheffer in 1738, and of John George Tremper of Dutchess Co., whose will is dated 1769.

I. C.

### OBITUARY.

AKERLY.—Rev. Benjamin Akerly, D.D., one of the oldest residents of Oakland, Cal., and the most venerable presbyter of the diocese, died at his home in that city, the 24 August, 1897, in his 85th year.

The Akerly family were originally from Lancashire, Eng. They settled on Long Island, probably coming by way of Connecticut.

Benjamin Akerly, the 3d of 6 children, was born 28 October, 1812, at Fort Gansevoort, New York City, where his father, Samuel<sup>1</sup> Akerly, M.D., (Saml.<sup>2</sup>, Benj.<sup>1</sup>) was Post Surgeon during the war of 1812. Benjamin's mother was Mary<sup>3</sup> Ketchum (Amos<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Capt. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, Joseph<sup>1</sup>) of Waterford, N. Y.

The 1st wife of Dr. Benjamin Akerly was Anne, daughter of Christopher Niebuhr, to whom he was married 15 April, 1832. Issue, Christopher, who died young.

Dr. Akerly married 2d in Oakland, Cal., 8 October, 1857, Catherine M., daughter of John and Eliza (Mildeburgher) Hardenburgh, of New York. They had 12 children, 8 of whom survive: Benjamin Mildeburgher, —, James Clark Smith, M.D., —, Morris Ketchum, Samuel, —, Edith, wife of Fredk. McC. Buck, —, Ellsworth Alden, Graham, and George Parry, all of California.

Dr. Akerly was a graduate of the General Theological Seminary in New York, and was ordained by Bishop Onderdonk, 3 July, 1842. He was successively Rector of Christ Church, Green Bay, Wis.; St. Paul's, Milwaukee; St. Paul's, Morrisania, N. Y.; and of St. John's, Oakland, Cal., from 1858-92, and since that time Rector Emeritus of the same. He was for many years Registrar of the Diocese of California, and founder of nearly all the Episcopal churches in Oakland and its vicinity.

His character is well summed up in the Oakland "Enquirer": "Nature makes but few such men as Dr. Akerly, and in whatever age they live, the world agrees to call them blessed during their lives, and to hold their memories precious after they are dead. Had Dr. Akerly lived in mediæval times he would have been called a saint. . . . He never went about denouncing sin, with the fiery zeal of Peter the Hermit; he illustrated the milder virtues of a St. John. He was one of the few human beings who retain a perfect childlike simplicity and purity of thought and feeling, with an infinite kindness toward all God's creatures, good, bad, or indifferent. His universal love and sympathy was so breathed forth in his words that no one ever approached him without feeling the influence of his presence as a benediction."

L. D. A.

## BOOK NOTICES.

A HISTORY OF THE FAMILY OF SETON DURING EIGHT CENTURIES. By George Seton, Advocate, M. A. Oxon., etc., Edinburgh. Privately printed by T. and A. Constable, printers to her Majesty, 1896. 2 vols., pp. 1080 + xxxvi. Impression 212 copies, all numbered, and of which Nos. 1 to 12 are on large paper. No. 10, signed T. and A. Constable.

This elegant gift from Monsignor Seton, D.D., of St. Joseph's, Jersey City, N. J., is, as appears above, one of the twelve large-paper copies, which cost \$78.00 to subscribers. It is elegantly illustrated, having twenty-seven full-page illustrations, nineteen views, fifty-eight portraits, one hundred and forty seals, signatures, and monuments; three hundred and three colored shields of arms, main line and cadets; and fifty odd pages of index. It is one of the most beautiful family histories yet published. A perfect specimen of artistic work on the finest paper, untrimmed, with india proofs and metallic arms. He who can make such a book deserves to be proud, and the feeling may be shared by those fortunate enough to possess one. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Society will long remember the giver.

CONVERS FAMILY HISTORY IN THE LINE OF JOSEPH CONVERS OF BEDFORD, MASS., 1739-1823. John Jay Putnam, Compiler and Editor. Worcester, F. S. Blanchard & Co., 1897. Cloth, 6½ x 10, pp. 97.

The plan of this book is a little different from the form usually adopted, and treats of families of Joseph and Elizabeth (Davis) Converse, Levi and Betsey (Converse) Mead, Joseph and Lucy (Brown) Converse, Jeremiah and Sarah (Converse) Goldsmith, Josiah and Deborah Converse, James and Mehetable (Cogswell) Converse, James and Charlotte (White) Converse, William and Sarah (Hunt) Converse, John and Mary (Converse) Putnam, Joshua and Joanna (Hildreth) Converse. We think large Roman numerals repeated before each name less pleasing than the small Arabic index. There is considerable biography. Unfortunately there is no index.

THE RECORDS OF NEW AMSTERDAM FROM 1653 to 1674 ANNO DOMINI. Edited by Berthold Fernow, member American Historical Association; Honorary Resp. Corresponding Member, New York Genealogical Society, Historical Societies of New York, Pennsylvania, New Jersey, Virginia; Buffalo, N. Y.; Waterloo, N. Y.; and Dallas, Texas. Minutes of the Court of Burgomasters and Schepens, 1653-1655. Published under the authority of the City of New York by the Knickerbocker Press, MDCCCXCVII. Copyright, 1897, by the City of New York.

This work, as is well known, contains the earliest Dutch records which have been preserved of this locality. The committee, all of whom are members of the New York Genealogical Society, selected Mr. Fernow, another of our members, as Editor and Superintendent, and the result thus far is two volumes. Sheep, 6½ x 9½, pp. 421 and 429. We are promised a full index at the end of the last volume of the series.

GENERAL TIMOTHY RUGGLES, 1711-1795. By Henry Stoddard Ruggles, of Wakefield, Mass. Privately printed, 1897. Cloth, 6 x 9½, pp. 40.

Mr. Ruggles' work is always good, and this his latest book is an interesting biography of a distinguished man.

## THE NEW ENGLAND

## Historical and Genealogical Register

contains a variety of valuable and interesting matter concerning the History, Antiquities, Genealogy and Biography of America. It was commenced in 1847 (Vol. 51 begins January, 1897), and it is the oldest historical periodical now published in this country. It is issued quarterly (each number containing at least 96 octavo pages, with a portrait on steel) by the New England Historic Genealogical Society.

**\$3.00 PER ANNUM IN ADVANCE. SINGLE NUMBERS, 75 CENTS.**

No library can afford to be without it, and every genealogist finds matter of interest in each number. Address

BENJAMIN B. TORREY, Treas., 18 Somerset St., Boston, Mass.



MURAL PAINTINGS IN BETHESDA CHURCH  
SARATOGA SPRINGS

The Sackett Memorial, Painted by F. S. Lamb, New York

J. & R. LAMB, in addition to their Warerooms  
at 59 Carmine Street, New York, have extensive new  
Stained Glass Studios at 23 and 25 Sixth Avenue (old  
church building)

PAINTING AND MOSAIC STUDIOS  
at 27 Sixth Avenue

Handbook on Glass free by mail



MERCANTILE LIBRARY  
NEW YORK.

INDEX OF NAMES IN VOLUME XXVIII.

- Aafje, N. N., 226  
Aalst, Hilletje, 38  
Aalstejn, Bregje, 106  
    Jeronimus, 103, 141  
    Johannes, 141  
Aalsteyn, Bregje, 42  
    Geronimus, 221  
    Johannes, 27, 221  
    Margrieta, 42  
Abbatt, Roger, 48  
Abbe, Robert, mrs., cover, ii., 3  
Abeel, Cathalina, 230  
    David, 146, 223  
    Gerrit, 149, 223  
    Maria, 149  
    Jakobus, 223, 228  
    Johs., 230  
Abrahams, Agnietje, 42, 139  
    Arnout, 42  
    Christyntje, 139  
    Hans, 139  
    Sara, 42  
Abrahamse, Francyntje, 103  
    Johannes, 103  
Abrams, Francyntje, 220  
Abramse, Angenietje, 33  
    Arnout, 33  
    Hans, 33  
Acker, —, 3  
Acten, Harnet, 168  
Acton, Nathaniel, 168  
Adami, Pieter, 217  
    Catharina, 139  
Adams, —, 63  
    Catharina, 94  
    family, 174, 175  
    John, 143  
    J. S., 174  
    Jos., 222  
    Robert, 174  
    Samuel, 199  
    Smith, 184  
    Tanneke, 208  
Addington, William, 81  
Adgate family, 179  
Adler, Cyrus, cover, ii., 3  
Adriaanse, Aafje, 94  
    Adrian, 94  
Adriance, Ellen, 75  
Aertsen, Lambert, 160  
Agee, Adam, 86  
Aikins, John, 81  
Ainslie, John, 239  
Ainsley, Mary, 239  
Akeley, Jacob, 86  
Akerly, Benjamin, 246  
    Charlotte M. T., cover,  
    iii., 2; iv., 2; 167, 239  
    family, 246  
    Lucy D., cover, ii., 3; 24,  
    55, 120, 184  
    Samuel M., 240, 246  
Akins, Henry, 134  
Akkerman, Aaltje, 104  
    Abraham, 94, 104  
    Abraham Arie, 231  
    Catharina, 33  
    Elizabeth, 225  
    Hendrik, 94, 147  
    Hendricus, 147  
Akkerman, Jannetje, 145  
    Lodewyk, 225  
    Maria, 33, 145, 147, 226, 228  
    Marytje, 145, 224  
    Nichs., 230  
    Sara, 224  
    Simon, 230  
Albady, Andries, 108  
Albregt, Elizabet, 225  
    Felix, 35  
    Rachel, 35  
Alden, —, 92  
    family, 179  
Alder, Margaret, 47  
Aleword, Simon, 44  
Alexander, Mary, 116  
Alfred the Great, 162  
Alians, Geertje, 148  
Alla, Abigail L., 129  
Allen, Elizabeth, 48  
    family, 179  
    Gansevoort I., cover, iii.,  
    2; 53, 156  
    Harriet Brown, 64  
    Henry, 119  
    James, 46  
    James M., 64  
    John, cover, iv., 2  
    Mary A., 74  
    R., 129  
    Thomas, 185-188  
Allerton, Isaac, 168, 169  
    Sarah, 168  
Allison, John, 86  
Allright, Jacob, 86  
Allyn, Elizabeth, 198  
    family, 179  
    James, 198  
    John, 91  
Allyne, Mary, 197  
Alsbeen, Abigael, 105  
Aison, Joseph, 92  
Alsop, Skipper, 92  
Aisworth, Jone, 80  
Altkerk, Harmanus, 94  
Alvord, I. W., 207  
Amberman, Paul, 81  
Ament, Jannetje, 29  
Amermau, Albert, 106, 149, 218,  
    220, 229  
    Adrianus, 33, 104  
    Dirk, 33, 104, 106, 220  
    Hendrik, 218  
    Isaac, 103  
    Jan, 28, 103  
    Jannetje, 229  
    Lea, 28  
    Thomas, 229  
Amherst, general, 199  
Amorv, Jonathau, 167  
    Robert, 167  
    Sarah, 167  
Anchor, Elizabeth, 47  
Anderson, Abigael, 41  
Anderson, Abraham, 40  
    Andries, 34, 230  
    Elizabeth, 108  
    Jan, 106, 226  
    Jannetje, 94, 101  
    Johannes, 40, 41, 107, 226  
Anderson, John, 152  
    Joris, 226  
    Margrieta, 40  
    Nicholaas, 227  
    Persella, 94  
    Priscilla, 148  
    Rebekka, 107  
    Richard, 35  
    Willem, 108  
Anderson, Precilla, 226  
Andre, major, 7  
Andrevelt, Charity, 16  
Andries, Abraham, 224  
    Elizabet, 224  
Andriessen, Elias, 29  
    Jenneke, 29  
    Percella, 30  
    Pieter, 29  
Androvette, Lewis, 127  
Angell, Anne, 44  
    Ralph, 23  
Angerine, Phebe, 3  
Angle, Nicholas, 87  
Angus, lord, 75  
Ansell, Thomas, 80  
Anthoni, Engeltje, 218  
    Johannis, 150  
    Maria, 145, 219  
    Nicholaas, 107, 150, 218,  
    225  
    Rebecca, 219  
    Rebekka, 107, 149  
Anthony, Abraham, 108, 147  
    Alard, 108  
    Anna, 98  
    Cornelia, 230  
    Engeltje, 223, 140  
    Johannes, 27, 33, 98, 147  
    Johannis, 108  
    Johs., 230  
    Margrieta, 230  
    Maria, 108, 139  
    Nicholaas, 33, 97, 98, 157,  
    225, 230  
    Nicholaas, jr., 217  
    Rebecca, 37, 97, 137  
    Susanna, 33  
    Theophilus, 146  
    Willemtynte, 146  
Antoni, Engeltje, 221  
Antrom, James, 116  
    Mary, 116  
Appel, Johannes, 31, 152  
    Margarita, 152, 227  
    Margrieta, 37  
    Margrita, 104  
Applegate, O., cover, iii., 3  
Appleton, D., 177, 180  
Apsley, Steven, 50  
Arbамse, Agnietje, 225  
Archambault, Emilie, 129  
Archer, Elizabeth, 44  
Archibald, John, 81  
    John, jr., 81  
Arents, Abraham, 146  
    Jacob, 87  
    Margaret, 87  
    Mary, 87  
    Nicholas, 87  
    Tryntje, 149

- Ariaans, Geertje, 232  
 Ariens, Willemetje, 160  
 Arik, Ernst, 94  
 Armbruser, Christoffel, 225  
 Arneson, Hugh, 50  
 Armstronge, Alice, 48  
 Armstrang, Elizabeth, 218, 137  
     Johannis, 140  
 Armstrong, Abraham, 137  
     Allart, 137  
     Elizabeth, 42, 137  
     Francis, 81  
     Jakobus, 35  
     Jan, 96  
     John, 35, 104  
     William, 81  
 Arnolfe, John, 46  
 Arnold, Benjamin, 200  
     John, 43  
     Stephen, 81  
 Arneway, William, 48  
     Susanna, 94  
 Arthur, Chester A., 122  
 Ashfield, Elizabeth, 55  
     Lewis Morris, 55  
 Ashley, Anne, 240  
     John, 240  
 Atie, Marie, 105  
 Atkins, Dudley, 181  
     T. Astley, 181  
 Atkinson, Eliza P., 127  
     Jane, 45, 80  
     William, 49  
 Atlee, William, 50  
 Atwater, —, 92  
 Atwell family, 179  
     Nicholas, 46  
 Atwood, Edward S., cover, iii.,  
     2; 168  
 Aubin, Maria M., 132  
 Augh, Catharina, 27  
 Auke, Eva, 28, 103, 139  
     Lena, 103, 139  
 Aurson, Jonas, 3  
 Austin family, 179  
 Ayers, Catherine, 174  
 Averell, Marve, 80  
 Avery, Elmira, 4  
     family, 179  
  
 Babbett, Jane, 49  
 Bacon, Desire, 197  
     John, 135, 197  
     Mercy, 197  
     Nathaniel, 197  
 Badger, Anne, 49  
     Jane, 46  
     Latimer, 76  
     Marcus, 72  
 Baelden, Catharina, 219  
     Joseph, 219  
 Baers, Gouda, 217  
 Bagg, L. H., 64  
 Bagley, John, 43  
     William, 48  
 Bahen, George D., 182  
 Bailey, family, 179  
     James Montgomery, cov-  
     er, ii., 2; 64, 119  
 Baine, George, 81  
 Bajoux, Anna, 117  
 Baken, Elizabeth, 48  
 Baker, 239  
     Abby, 21  
     Dan, 110  
     Elizabeth, 110  
     family, 179  
     Henry A., 178, 184  
     Jesse, 3  
     Marie, 48  
     Richard, 44  
 Balance, Lena, 226  
 Balde, Joseph, 97  
 Baldwin, Joseph, 143  
 Baldewyn, Benjamin, 93  
     Joseph, 93  
     Maria, 40  
 Baldwyn, John, 85  
 Balle, Alice, 47  
 Baltserin, Dorothea, 41  
 Bambridge, Salena, 21  
 Bamford, Elizabeth, 128  
 Bancker, Abraham, 152  
     Adriaan, 38, 108, 147, 224  
     Adrian, jr., 139  
     Anna, 29, 95  
     Annatje, 152  
     Christoffel, 38, 42, 108, 139,  
     150, 224  
     Elizabeth, 38, 104-106, 147,  
     224  
     Evert, 150  
     Evert, 29, 95, 224  
     Floris, 105  
     Neeltje, 105  
     Nicholaas, 38  
     Richard, 42  
     William, 224  
 Bandt, Pieter, 141  
     Tanneke, 141  
 Banker, Abraham, 137, 139  
     Catharina, 141  
     Elizabeth, 42, 139  
     Johannis, 137  
     Willem, 141  
     William, 150  
 Bant, Catharina, 28, 40  
     Helena, 28  
     Martha, 149  
     Pieter, 28  
 Banta, Annatje, 225, 226  
     Francyntje, 146  
     David, 149  
     Hendrik, 36  
     Jakob, 38, 225  
     Paulus, 36, 40, 146, 226  
     Theodore M., 60, 158  
     Theo. L., 184  
     Tryntje, 38, 149  
     Wiert, 225  
     Wiert, 33, 36, 38, 106, 146,  
     149, 226  
 Bantha, David, 100, 144, 228  
     Hendrik, 99, 144  
     Jakob, 100  
     Paulus, 99, 104, 228  
     Sara, 228  
     Teyntje, 100  
     Wiert, 99  
 Barber, Elizabeth, 50  
 Barcalow, Stophel, 54  
 Barclay, Andrew, 100, 225, 227  
 Barcolo, Daniel, 160  
 Bard, Peter, 87  
 Barea, Elizabeth, 94  
     Jan, 94  
 Barentje, Judikje, 208  
 Barentse, Asiaantje, 208, 209  
     Jaunetje, 209  
     William, 208  
 Barentzen, Barent, 32  
     Johannes, 32  
 Barham, John, 44  
 Barker, —, 63  
     Isaac, 134, 136  
 Barlow, Clarissa M., 22  
 Barlowe, Anne, 47  
     Jane, 44  
 Barlus, Jaqueline, 113  
 BARNEDON, Thomas, 84  
     Sam, 110  
 Barnes, Mary, 24  
     Phebe, 110  
 Barnum, Thomas, 64  
 Barnwell, Euretta, 241  
     George, 241  
 Barr, Mary E., 23  
 Barree, Elizabeth, 139  
 Barea, Francois, 226  
     Jan, 139  
     Johannes, 226  
 Barrett, John, 44  
     Lucretia R., 72  
 Barrington, lord, 199  
 Barrow, Robert, 170  
     Thankful, 170  
 Barrye, John, 47  
 Barten, Abigael, 29  
 Bartholomew, Catharine, 23, 72  
     Mary A., 73  
 Barton, Joseph, 81  
     Theodosius, 55  
 Barwick, William, 87  
 Bas, Annatje, 141  
     Anneke, 149  
     Elizabeth, 34  
     Jan, 105  
     Willemyntje, 218  
 Baset, Maria, 226  
 Bass, —, 63  
 Basse, Francis, 43  
 Bassel, Frans, 105  
     Fredrik, 105  
     Johannes, 147  
     Margrita, 147  
     Maria, 40, 105, 147, 149  
     Nicholas, 45  
     Sara, 107  
 Bastiaenzen, Hendrick, 244  
 Batcheler, Jane, 49  
     Richard, 43  
 Batey, Mary J., 23  
     Phebe A., 24  
 Baxter, James, 81  
     Thomas, 133, 135  
     William, 81  
 Bayard, Anna, 95  
     Elizabeth, 29  
     Frances, 116  
     Hester, 27, 222  
     Judith, 27, 29  
     Nicholas, 29, 116  
     Nicholaas, 95, 104  
     Samuel, 29, 95, 116  
     Stephanus, 104, 116  
     William, 95  
 Bayart, Hester, 106  
 Baycan, Thomas, 81  
 Bayeri, Elizabeth, 228  
     Hester, 40, 228  
     Nicholaas, jr., 140, 228  
     Stephanus, 140  
 Bayley, James, 216  
 Beake, Thomas, 47  
 Beam, Hannah, 116  
 Beare, Henry M., 211  
     Isabel, 211  
     Thomas M., 211  
 Beaufort, Joan, 212  
 Beck, Christian, 87  
     George, 87  
 Becker, Elizabeth, 144  
     Nathan, 144  
 Becklie, Annatje, 98, 142  
 Becude, Susanne, 112  
 Bedell, Lewis, 23  
 Bedlow, William, 33  
 Beebe, James, 64  
 Beem, Wm., 116  
 Beeman, Joseph, 81  
 Beckman, Johann, 53  
     Marten, 53, 156, 157  
     Metie, 156  
     Samuel, 53, 157  
     William, 53, 54  
 Beckman, Abraham, 157, 228  
     Abraham C., 54  
     Abram, 157  
     Abram S. T., 158  
     Anate, 53  
     Annate, 53  
     Annetje, 157

- Beekman, Augustus, 157  
   Benjamin, 54, 156-158  
   Benj. T., 158  
   Betsey, 157  
   Catharina, 54, 96  
   Cathalyntje, 151  
   Charlotte, 157  
   Christopher, 53, 54  
   Cornelia, 54, 108, 138, 146, 156  
   Cornelius, 157, 158  
   Cyrus, 157  
   Daniel, 54  
   Eida, 147  
   Elizabeth, 31, 53, 54, 100, 101, 108, 146, 156-158, 217, 226, 230  
   family, cover, iii., 2; 157-158  
   Francis Brazier, 54  
   Garret, 54  
   Garret T., 158  
   George, 157  
   George C., 53  
   Gerardus, 53, 54  
   Gerhards Wm., 35, 94, 100, 101, 146, 218, 228  
   Hendrickes, 53  
   Hendrick, 53, 54, 156, 157  
   Henry, 54, 222  
   Jacob S., 157  
   Jacob S. T., 138, 158  
   James, 94  
   Jane, 138  
   Johannes, 53, 156, 157, 221  
   John, 53, 54, 157, 158  
   John H., 54  
   John J., 116  
   Joris, 32  
   Kate, 157  
   Lydia Ann, 157  
   Magdalen, 54  
   Magdalena, 217, 228  
   Maria, 35, 116  
   Martin, 52-54, 158  
   Martha, 54  
   Mary, 54  
   Margaritha, 218  
   Phoebe, 54  
   Sarah, 157, 158  
   Susan Ann, 157  
   Susannah, 54  
   Thos. D. W., 157  
   Wilhelme, 156  
   Wilhelmus, 32, 144  
   Willem, 31, 101, 144  
   Willem, Jr., 35  
   William, 138  
   Yda, 42, 104, 141, 145, 220, 221  
 Beer, Grietje, 34, 36  
   Margarita, 108, 219  
 Beere, William, 48  
 Biffin, Margaret, 50  
 Beglij, Anna, 221  
 Behringer, Joseph, 87  
 Bekker, Cathrina, 116  
 Bekkers, Elizabeth, 150  
 Bekkit, Elizabeth, 230  
 Belesvelt, Johannes, 87  
 Bell, Abigail, 154, 155, 204  
   Abraham, 154, 155, 204, 207  
   Andrew, 203  
   Andrew, 47  
   Anna, 203, 205  
   Bethia, 203  
   Carey, 205  
   Cate, 206  
   Deborah, 155, 203, 206  
   Ebenezer, 204  
   Elizabeth, 203  
   Eunice, 203, 205  
   Ezekiel, 206  
 Bell, family, cover, iii., 2; iv., 2;  
   153-155, 201-206  
   Francis, 90, 153-155, 207  
   Grace, 155, 202  
   Hannah, 154, 155, 203, 206  
   Isaac, 204, 206, 207  
   Jacob, 204  
   James, 154, 155, 204-207  
   Jared, 204, 206  
   Jemima, 206  
   Jesse, 204, 206  
   John, 154, 201-206  
   John B., 205  
   John I., 207  
   Jonathan, 153-155, 201-205  
   Jonathan H., 201, 202  
   Kitchell, 203, 205, 206  
   Lydia, 204  
   Marcy, 207  
   Mare, 153  
   Martha, 203  
   Mary, 154, 155, 202-207  
   Mercy, 154, 201, 202, 204, 207  
   Millicent, 204  
   Noah, 203, 206  
   Prudence, 204, 206, 207  
   Rebecca, 153-155, 203, 206  
   Richard, 205, 206  
   Sarah, 204-207  
   Susanna, 154, 155, 201, 202  
   Thaddeus, 203, 205  
   Thomas, 47, 206  
 Bellesfelt, Adam, 87  
   Johan William, 87  
   Peter, 87  
   William, 87  
 Bellinger, Thomas, 46  
 Bellis, G. H., 22  
 Bemmer, Henry, 87  
 Bemper, Anna Maria, 146  
 Benedict, Benjamin, 22  
   Elizabeth, 72  
   James, 64  
   Mary, 203  
   Samuel, 64  
   Thomas, 203  
 Bennet, Annetje, 96  
   Elizabeth, 28  
   Helena, 148  
   Jakob, 28, 96, 99  
   Jan, 33  
   Johannes, 148  
   Johannis, 99  
   Jurgen, 33  
   Willem, 28, 96  
 Bennett, Anne, 46  
   Charles, 50  
   Esther, 76  
   Jane, 49  
   William, 48  
 Bensen, Cathalina, 141, 143  
   Catharina, 95  
   Elizabeth, 42  
   Helena, 141  
 Benson, Cathalina, 102  
   Catharina, 97  
   Cathalyntje, 95, 150  
   Elizabeth, 31  
   Helena, 28  
   Robert, 101  
 Berens, Femmetje, 152  
 Berents, Femmetje, 40  
 Berg, AA. Feronica, 95  
   Anna Fronica, 139  
   Johannes, 87  
   John, 87  
   John William, 87  
   John Diel, 87  
   Peter, 87  
 Bergen, Agnietje, 42  
   Agnietje, 33  
   Femmetje, 41  
 Bergen, Francynkje, 220  
   Johannis, 144, 220  
   Joris, 93, 220  
   Rachel, 144  
   Sara, 32  
   T. G., 171  
 Berrian, Tryntje, 152  
 Berrien, Tryntje, 143  
 Berry family, 176  
   Francina, 170  
   John, 170  
   Richard, 170  
   Samuel, 245  
   Sarah, 170  
   Thomas J., 20  
 Berryer, Marie, 43  
   William, 48  
 Bersse, Willem, 225  
 Bessit, Antje, 93  
   Sara, 93  
 Betts, B. R., cover, ii., 2; iii., 2;  
   iv., 2  
   Hiram, 81  
 Bettis, Libbie, 213  
 Beulesheimer, John, 87  
 Beus, Hendrick, 87  
   Hendrick, Jr., 87  
 Bevier, Louis, 15  
 Bevoys, Joost, 36  
 Beyea, Elsa, 3  
 Bicker, Maria, 98  
   Victoor, 87  
 Bickle, Francis, 87  
 Bicknell, John, 80  
 Bigelow family, 164  
 Bigloole, Maria, 151  
 Bikker, Catharina, 151  
   Elizabeth, 108  
   Eva, 98, 108  
   Nicholaas, 31  
   Pieternelle, 31  
   Victoor, 31, 108, 151  
 Bikkers, Anna, 231  
   Nathanael, 231  
 Bill, Ensign, 67  
 Bills, Gershom, 246  
   Nathaniel, 246  
   Thomas, 246  
   William, 246  
 Billinge, Edward, 50  
   William, 50  
 Bingham, John, 49  
   lieutenant, 67  
 Binion, Margaret, 45  
 Bird, Hiram A., 6  
 Birde, Francis, 46  
 Birnev, James G., 177  
   William, 177  
 Bischof, Anna, 100  
 Biscoe, —, 63  
 Bishop, Anna, 145, 205  
   Benjamin, 90  
   Christopher, 87  
   Ebenezer, 90  
   Edward, 130  
   Joanna, 90, 91, 196  
   Jesse, 205  
   John, cover, iii., 2; 89-92, 129-31, 153  
   Joseph, 90  
   Kitchell, 205  
   Marcy, 204  
   Margaret, 6  
   master, 91  
   Levereth, 81  
   Nathaniel H., cover, ii., 2; iii., 2; 129  
   Nathaniel Holmes, 80  
   Rebecca, 90  
   Samuel, 205  
   Steven, 90  
   Susanna F., 204  
   Townsend, 91

- Bishop, Whiting, 90  
 Blauuw, Andries, 228  
     Cornelia, 100  
     Jeremiah, 100  
     Jurrie, 220  
     Maria, 228  
     Waldrom, 100, 220  
 Black, George, 81  
     John, 57  
 Blackford, Martin, 81  
 Blagden, George W., 64  
 Blakborne, Arend, 222  
     Evert P., 222  
 Blake, Benjamin, 141  
     Daniel, 241  
     Elizabeth, 49  
     Matthews, 105  
     William, 105  
 Blanchan, Catharine, 13, 15  
     Mathese, 15  
 Blanchett, Elizabeth, 48  
 Blanck, Angenietje, 39  
     Casperus, 39, 93, 100  
     Catharina, 33, 146  
     Johannes, 37, 93  
     Johannis, 107, 150  
     Joseph, 37, 107  
     Jurjen, 104  
     Paulus, 33  
 Blank, Agnietje, 217, 228  
     Andries, 100, 149, 229  
     Cornelis, 31, 93, 98, 106,  
     146, 217  
     Cornelius, 225  
     Elizabeth, 218  
     Isaac, 33, 39, 104, 149, 218  
     Jenneke, 106  
     Lambert, 31, 33, 100, 146,  
     149, 225  
     Maria, 31, 100, 104, 217  
     Rachel, 31  
     Sara, 149  
     Susanna, 39  
     Yda, 149  
 Blauvelt, Abraham, 160  
     Abram, 161  
     Ammerelije, 161  
     Annetje, 160  
     Brechtje, 161  
     Bregje, 222  
     Catie C., 161  
     Cornelis, 161  
     Daniel H., 158  
     David, 161  
     Dierertje, 161  
     Dirckje H., 160  
     Elizabeth, 160, 161  
     Elizabeth G., 160  
     family, cover, iii., 2; 158-  
     161  
     Gerret, 158, 160, 161  
     Gerret H., 160  
     Greetje, 161  
     Harman, 160  
     Hendrick, 158-161  
     Isaac, 160, 161  
     Isaac G., 159, 161  
     Jacobus, 161  
     Jan, 160  
     Jannetje, 161  
     Johannes, 161  
     Johannes G., 159, 161  
     Joseph, 160  
     Katrina, 161  
     Lea, 161  
     Margrietje, 161, 245  
     Maria, 161  
     Marretje, 161  
     Rachel, 161  
     Sara, 161  
     William, 159  
 Blauw, Anna, 32  
     Hendrikus, 100  
     Jeremias, 100  
 Blauwvelt, Bregje, 138  
 Bleek, Johannes, 107  
     John, 150  
     Maria, 107  
 Bliss family, 179  
 Blinman, —, 92  
 Blom, Jenneke, 27  
     John, 87  
     Sara, 37, 42, 105, 218  
 Bloodgood, Joseph, 99  
 Bloodgood, Lydia, 128  
 Bloomfield, Phœbe, 54  
 Bloomer, John, 47  
 Blyk, Judik, 101  
 Blythe, Elizabeth, 48  
 Boateman, Ellenor, 45  
 Boats, John, 79  
 Bockee, Abraham, 150  
     Margarita, 147  
     Willem, 101, 147  
 Bodge, Geo. M., 136  
 Bodine, Perter, 87  
     Vincent, 33  
 Bodyn, Annatje, 99  
     Gabriel, 33  
     Vincent, 99  
 Boekholt, Pieter, 97  
 Boekhout, Aaltje, 30  
     Alida, 104  
     Johannes, 140  
     Pieter, 140, 223  
 Boele, Abrm., 38  
     Anna, 38  
     Catharina, 37  
     Isaac, 144  
 Boelen, Abrm., 139  
     Anna, 139, 224  
     Elizabeth, 150, 224  
 Boes, Wendel, 217  
 Bogaart, Aaltje, 104  
     Adriaan, 33, 104  
     Antje, 33  
     Belitje, 95, 104  
     Catharina, 104  
     Gulian, 108  
     Hendrik, 95, 108  
     Jaks., 95  
     John, jr., 95  
     Margarita, 95  
     Martyntje, 108  
     Neeltje, 108  
     Nicholaas, 95  
     Teunis, 33, 104  
 Bogardus, Anneke Jans, 62, 124  
     Petrus, 15  
 Bogart, Elizabeth, 36  
     Magdalena, 125  
     Teunis, 232  
 Boggs, J. Lawrence, 55  
     Jere., 56  
     William, 56  
 Bogert, Abigael, 36, 150  
     Abraham, 104, 139  
     Adriaan, 147, 151, 232  
     Anna, 98, 150  
     Annatje, 34, 37, 38, 96, 107,  
     142, 148, 226, 232  
     Beelitje, 31, 35, 38, 39, 41,  
     147, 152  
     Cornelia, 146, 232  
     Cornelius, 106, 149, 232  
     Dorothea, 35, 104  
     Elizabeth, 97, 102, 106, 149  
     Guljam, 34  
     Gulian, 219  
     Hendrik, 34, 36, 102, 219  
     Jacobus, 99  
     Jakobus, 36, 38, 104-106,  
     139, 142, 147, 150, 228, 232  
     Jan, 36, 38, 41, 146, 147, 149  
     Jannetje, 232  
     Johannes, 41, 96, 104  
     Johannis, 219  
     John, 139  
 Bogert, John, jr., 37, 107, 151  
     Leua, 34  
     Magdalena, 151  
     Margarita, 99, 150, 152  
     Margrita, 34, 103  
     Margrietje, 141, 148  
     Maria, 37, 104, 142, 151,  
     228, 232  
     Neeltje, 105, 147  
     Nicholaas, 38, 39, 96, 102,  
     104, 106, 146, 149, 223, 226  
     Petrus, 37, 42, 97, 146, 217,  
     231  
     Rachel, 34  
     Sara, 39, 106  
     Susanna, 146  
     Willem, 141  
     Willemina, 227  
 Bohn, John, 87  
 Boice, 81  
 Boilean family, 164  
 Boeke, Abraham, 28, 40, 152,  
     222  
     Annatje, 152  
     Elizabeth, 28  
     Jacob, 40  
     Jannetje, 39  
     Margrieta, 40, 107, 152  
     Tanneke, 222  
     Willem, 39, 152  
 Bokkenhoven, Anna, 225  
     Annatje, 148  
     Catharina, 148  
     Elizabeth, 140  
     Jan, 140  
     Jannetje, 140  
 Bolles family, 179  
 Bolon, John, 50  
 Bolton, Charles K., 177  
     Chas. R., 184  
     Susan, 45  
     William, 49  
 Bomper, Catharina, 144  
     Johanna, 150  
     Judith, 221  
     Maria, 28, 144  
 Bon, Maria, 107, 224  
 Bond, —, 63  
     Alvan, 63  
     Benjamin F., 63  
     Henry, 63  
     Jonas, 63  
     Rose, 63  
     Sara, 63  
     William, 63  
 Bonnell, Isaac, 81  
     Joel, 133  
 Bonnet, Francyntje, 148  
 Bonnett, John, 44  
 Boogert, Corns, 34  
     Margrita, 31  
 Book, Thomas, 219  
 Borbank, Maria, 105  
 Bordel, Abraham, 152, 227  
     Maria, 152  
 Borden, Joyce, 116  
 Bordet, Johanna, 152  
     Susanna, 141, 231  
     Stephen, 231  
 Borling, Benjamin, 139  
     Bregje, 225  
     Jacomyntje, 42  
     Peleg, 42  
     Philip, 137, 225  
 Bos, Cornelis T., 124  
     Isaac, 218  
 Bosch, Cornelius, 226  
     Elizabeth, 226  
     Isaac, 219, 226  
     Michiel, 226  
 Boscherk, Maria, 230  
 Boshart, Christopher, 87  
     Closie, 35  
     Dorothy, 87

- Boshart, Hendrik, 34  
     Johannis, 34  
     John, 87  
 Boskerk, Margarita, 23, 98, 143, 224  
     Margrieta, 138  
     Maria, 143, 224  
 Boss, Antje, 103  
     Elizabeth, 103  
     Isaac, 103  
 Bosse, Hendrik, 96  
 Bost, Hendrick, 87  
     Joseph, 87  
 Bostwick, Ransom, 21  
 Bosworth, Nathaniel, 135  
 Botfield, Alice, 44  
 Botsford, Amos, 81  
 Botts, Hannah, 154  
 Boullenger, Isaac, 132  
 Bourdet, Samuel, 101  
     Susanna, 101  
 Bourn, Silvanus, 134  
 Bourne, Sylvanus, 199  
 Bout, Annarethta, 31  
 Bouwer, Everard, 242  
 Bouwman, Anna, 99  
 Bouwsman, Pieter, 108  
     Willem, 108  
 Bowen, Clarence W., 120, 176, 184  
     Edward A., 120  
     family, 120  
     Frank S., 184  
     Griffith, 120  
     Herbert W., 176  
 Bower, Ellenor, 46  
     John, 87  
 Bowker, R. K., 184  
 Bowkham, Joane, 43  
 Bowlesby, Abraham, 81  
     Richard, 81  
 Bowman, Geo. E., 120  
 Bowringe, Daniel, 167  
 Bowyer, Elizabeth, 48  
 Boys, Joanner, 99, 92  
 Boyse, Joanna, 196  
 Braam, Dina, 243  
 Brabrum, Agnes, 45  
 Brace, Henry, 116  
 Bradford family, 179  
     William, 176  
 Bradley, Cornelia, 73  
     Ensign, 9  
 Brady, James S., 164  
     John R., 164  
     William, 144  
 Bradlye, Joice, 44  
 Bradt, Catharina, 150  
     Dievertje, 146  
     Frans, 222  
     Frouwte, 97  
     Isaac, 93, 150, 224  
     Magdalena, 93  
     Margarita, 93, 145, 224  
     Vrouwte, 146, 222  
 Bradus, Catharina, 146  
     Cornelia, 102  
 Braesjer, Issak, 108  
     Maria, 108  
 Brann, Anna, 103  
     Daniel, 103  
 Bras, Adolph, 93, 99, 107, 146, 225  
     Adolph, jr., 30, 107, 225  
     Antje, 93  
     Hendrik, 218, 229  
     Maria, 107, 146, 218, 225  
     Thomas, 229  
 Brass, Catharina, 30, 99  
 Brat, Susanna, 219  
 Bratt, Debora, 221  
     Margarita, 34  
     Maria, 34  
 Brann, Jan, 1  
 Braun, John, 1  
 Breath, Elizabeth, 126  
 Breck, —, 63  
 Bree, Johannes, 98  
 Breesier, Abraham, 142  
     Catharina, 104  
     Cornelia, 33, 142, 221  
     Elizabeth, 33, 104  
     Philip, 221  
     Susanna, 142, 150, 221  
 Breesjer, Cornelia, 96  
     Elizabeth, 32, 95, 227  
     Hendrik, 147  
     Johanna, 38  
     Susanna, 95  
 Breestede, Andries, 30  
     Anna, 30  
     Elizabeth, 30  
 Breezier, Elizabeth, 150  
 Breis, Annatje, 230  
 Bremell, Elizabeth, 48  
 Brensen, Philip, 34  
 Bresier, Abraham, 217  
 Brestede, Andries, 28, 139  
     Andries, jr., 93  
     Elizabeth, 139, 144  
     Geertje, 28, 98, 145  
     Hendrikus, 28  
     Jakobus, 31, 144  
     Maria, 28, 93, 139  
     Rachel, 100  
     Sara, 144  
     Simon, 143, 144, 147  
     Symon, 31, 100  
 Brevoort, Abraham, 219  
     Catharina, 145  
     Charlotte, 97, 151, 223  
     Elias, 32, 97, 98, 143, 223  
     Hendrick, 95, 145, 219, 222  
     Hendricus, 97, 145  
     Hendrik, 139  
     Isaac, 95  
     Jacomyntje, 222  
     John, 97, 151  
     Pieter, 144  
 Brewer, Effe, 54  
     Jacob, 81  
     Jenny, 6  
 Brewster, Hannah, 246  
     Love, 246  
     Wresting, 246  
 Breyant, Antie, 245  
     Johannis, 245  
 Bridgeman, Magdalen, 45  
 Bridges, Alice, 45  
 Bridgum, Mary, 203  
 Briesch, Marrytje, 209  
 Bright, Anna, 216  
 Brin, Daniel, 29  
 Brinckerhoff, Abraham, 223  
     Dirck, 98, 99, 143, 144, 152, 220, 223  
     Isaac, 152  
     Joris, 28, 36, 38  
     Johannes, 223  
 Brink, William, 73  
 Brinkerhoff, Hartman, 12  
     Hendrik, 228  
     John, 12  
     Margarita, 228  
     Roeliff, 184  
 Bristowe, James, 46  
 Britton, Debora, 72  
 Brodhead, captain, 13  
     Wessel, 16  
 Broeks, Jan, 144, 229  
 Brockel, Mary, 3  
 Brockett, John, 91  
 Broka, Isaac, 40  
     Jan, 40  
 Bromley, Rolf, 84  
 Bromlye, Margaret, 46  
 Bromskall, William, 44  
 Brooke, Jone, 46  
 Brooks, Abraham, 81  
 Broughton, Thomas, 240  
 Brouwer, Aagje, 99  
     Abraham, 29, 95, 99, 139, 221, 227, 229, 230  
     Anna, 103, 146, 151, 218, 226, 229  
     Annatje, 41, 95, 102, 138, 139, 231, 232  
     Antje, 93, 232  
     Arie, 104  
     Benjamin, 217  
     Bregje, 221, 227, 230  
     Catharina, 29, 103  
     Cornelis, 29, 33  
     David, 28, 37, 138, 143, 150, 220  
     Daniel, 100, 137, 148, 219  
     Elizabeth, 137  
     Elsje, 137  
     Everhardus, 137, 138, 228  
     Ephraim, 28  
     Elizabeth, 28, 33, 95, 99, 102, 226  
     Frauncyntje, 148  
     Gerbregt, 227, 230  
     Hendrik, 95, 107, 152  
     Hester, 39, 105  
     Isaac, 38, 100, 105, 227, 229  
     Jakob, 29, 30, 33, 37, 93, 137, 146-148, 218, 221, 227  
     Jakobus, 229  
     Jan, 39, 140, 145, 218, 229, 230  
     Jannetje, 33, 105, 137, 223, 227  
     Jeremie, 95, 142, 227  
     Jeremiah, 152  
     Jeremias, 107  
     Johannes, 28, 31, 39, 100, 141, 148, 221, 227, 229  
     Johannis, 108, 150, 217, 218  
     John, 94  
     Lea, 31, 42, 218, 219  
     Lena, 226  
     Maria, 30, 31, 35, 36, 38, 39, 141, 143, 148, 150, 220, 227, 229  
     Marrytje, 218  
     Nicholaas, 220  
     Petronella, 93  
     Petrus, 41, 94, 139, 231  
     Pieter, 37, 146, 151, 226  
     Rachel, 28, 105  
     Robert, 147  
     Samuel, 141, 147, 219  
     Sara, 226  
     Susanna, 221  
     Thomas, 138  
     Tryntje, 37, 140  
     Uldrik, 39, 104, 150  
     Willem, 142, 147  
     Wyntje, 219  
 Brown, Abraham, 1-6  
     Amelia Ann, 5, 6  
     Anna, 3-5  
     Ann Eliza, 6  
     Anna T., 118  
     Anthony Hoffman, 4  
     Aphia, 1  
     Baily, 5  
     Benjamin, 1, 3  
     Carel, 144  
     Carpenter, 6  
     Catharina, 141, 221  
     Catherine, 1, 3  
     Charles, 5, 157  
     Charlotte, 5, 6  
     Christina, 3  
     Clarinda, 6  
     Daniel, 79  
     Deborah L., 5  
     Derolph, 194  
     Eleanor, 5, 84

- Brown, Elijah, 4  
   Eliza, 5  
   Eliza Ann, 4, 6  
   Elizabeth, 1-5  
   Emma Kuhama, 6  
   Emeline, 5  
   Emily, 5  
   family, 179  
   Geo. W., 6  
   Gerret, 1  
   Gilbert, 4  
   Graham, 4  
   Hannah, 1  
   Hannah M., 6  
   Harriet, 5  
   Henrietta, 5  
   Henry, 5  
   Imogene, 6  
   Isaac, 1, 3-5  
   Isaac S., 6  
   Isaac T., 6  
   Isabel, 3, 4  
   Jacob, 4, 5, 87  
   Jacob C., 6  
   Jacobus, 1  
   Jane, 1, 3, 5  
   Jas. Hudson, 4  
   Jemima S., 5  
   Jesse, 4-6  
   Jonathan H., 5  
   John, 1, 3-5, 45, 194  
   Jos. Purdy, 5  
   Jos. Romaine, 6  
   Keziah, 171  
   Louisa, 4  
   Lyman D., 6  
   Margaret, 3, 47  
   Margaret A., 6, 7  
   Maria, 5  
   Marietta T., 6  
   Mary, 1, 4, 5, 194, 195  
   Mary Louise, 6  
   Martin, 3, 4  
   Miller, 4  
   Ophelia, 5  
   Peter, 3, 87  
   Phebe, 5  
   Rebecca, 3  
   Rebecca Ann, 4, 5  
   Richard, 115, 171  
   Robert, 4, 5, 223  
   Robt. Dudley, 6  
   Samuel, 5, 25  
   Samuel Cox, 4  
   Sarah, 3, 5  
   Sarah Ann, 5  
   Sarah Estella, 6  
   Sarah Jane, 6  
   Sarah Matilda, 6  
   Solomon Jas., 6  
   Susan, 3, 4  
   Thomas, 3  
   Thos. J., 6  
   William, 3, 117  
   Wm. F., 5  
   Wm. L., 4  
   Wm. Smith, 5
- Browne, Barker, 45  
   Elizabeth, 45  
   frances, 50  
   George, 3, 5, 45  
   James, 3, 4, 49, 135  
   Jeannette, 6
- Brownell, F. F., 62  
 Browning family, 179  
 Brundage, Sarah J., 72  
 Brundish, Mary, 215  
 Brush, Mary, 155  
 Bruwerton, Jakob, 225, 232  
 Bruyn, Abigaël, 35  
   Benjamin, 36  
   Ebenezer, 35  
   Elizabeth, 137  
   Elizabeth, 108
- Bruyn family, 1  
   Geitruide, 16  
   Hendrik, 149  
   Jakobus, 35, 108, 149, 231  
   Maria, 38  
   Petrus, 108  
   Rebecca, 34  
   William, 38
- Bryan, Alexander, jr., 245  
   Ebenezer, 245
- Bryant family, 176  
   H. W., 245  
   Rebecca, 27, 143
- Buck, Frederick McC., 246
- Buckle, Susan, 85  
 Buckley, Harry, 173  
   Wm. N., 173
- Bud, Nicholas, 87
- Budd, Betsey, 81  
   Elisha, 81  
   Jane, 245  
   John, 118  
   Mary, 118  
   Tamar, 81
- Bulkeley, Emeline, 119
- Bull, Carlotta, 239  
   Elizabeth, 81  
   Mary, 240  
   Mary H., 239  
   Stephen, 240  
   William, 239, 240
- Bullen, Charles, 129  
 Buller, Pierce, 240  
 Bullmer, Bartholomew, 44  
 Burtinger, Robert, 46  
 Burbank, John, 18  
 Burens, Femmetje, 102  
 Burger, Anna, 33  
   Annatje, 224  
   Catharina, 31  
   Cornelia, 32  
   Daniel, 31  
   Elizabeth, 28  
   Eva, 219, 229  
   Hendrik, 224  
   Jan, 41, 224  
   Jannetje, 30, 32, 105  
   Johannes, 105  
   Nicholaas, 30, 149  
   Sara, 40, 93  
   Susanna, 224  
   Van Reynier, 33
- Burghardt, Conrod, 233  
   Fiche, 233
- Burghley, James, 47  
 Burgoyne, general, 187  
 Burhans, Samuel, cover, i., 2;  
   ii., 2; iii., 2; iv., 2; 181
- Buringer, Marillis, 33
- Burk, Susan, 85
- Burketh, John, 81
- Burley, Elizabeth, 45  
   lieutenant, 9
- Burnett, Francis E., 214  
   Robert L., 214
- Burnham, Anne, 49  
   Nathan, 76
- Burns, James, 203  
   Robert, 70  
   William, 81
- Burr, Aaron, cover, ii., 2; 114,  
   115
- Burras, Ann, 213
- Burroughs, Mary, 168
- Burton, —, 63  
   Anne, 40  
   Elizabeth, 246
- Bush, Charles, 23
- Bishop, John, 02  
   Margaret, 45
- Bushnell, Francis, 64
- Buskerk, Margrita, 33  
   Maria, 150
- Bussing, Arent, 98, 108, 148, 150,  
   218, 232  
   Cathalyntje, 37  
   Eva, 140, 148, 221, 228, 229  
   Evert, 1  
   Gerret, 30  
   Harmanus, 108, 145  
   Hester, 150  
   Jakobus, 94, 100, 145  
   Jan, 108  
   Jannetje, 141  
   Johannes, 27  
   Johannis, 30  
   Pieter, 232  
   Rebecca, 218, 226  
   Sara, 103, 108, 140, 148, 224,  
   230  
   Susanna, 102
- Buswell, Alice, 215
- Butler, Anna N., 74  
   Elizabeth, 44  
   Richard, 50  
   Sarah, 238
- Butts, Emily A., 20  
   Esther C., 20
- Butzels, Hendrik, 102  
   Susanna, 102
- Buxton, Deborah, 204  
   Elizabeth, 204  
   Hannah, 204  
   John, 204  
   Samuel, 204
- Buyes, Thomas,
- Buys, Annatje, 217  
   Johannis, 29  
   Mary, 171  
   Mattheus, 29, 137, 224  
   Rebecca, 34, 41, 108, 224
- Bybank, Petrus, 27  
   Maria, 27
- Byvanck, Maria, 228  
   Petrus, 95, 150, 232
- Byvank, Evert, 149  
   Maria, 149  
   Petrus, 142
- Cabberley, Jannetje, 231  
   William, 231
- Cablie, Petrus, 152
- William, 152
- Caer, Annetje, 102  
   Maria, 28
- Cafferty, Alice, 21
- Caffoldo, Elizabeth, 45
- Cahay, Isaac,
- Caille, Marie, 112
- Calkins, Hiram, jr., cover, ii.,  
   2; iii., 2; iv., 2; 120
- Caminga, L., 31  
   Rachel, 31
- Cammena, Engelbert, 101
- Cammina, Engelbert, 230
- Camminga, Hans, 38
- Camp, Maria, 21  
   Mary, 21
- Campbell, Janet, 162  
   John, 162, 163  
   John D., 162  
   mr., 8  
   Mungo, 81
- Canada, Sarah, 206
- Canbie, Jakob, 35  
   Jakobus, 35
- Canklin, Rachel, 99
- Canon, Catharina, 42  
   Maria, 149
- Capell, Benjamin, 48
- Capper, Thomas, 80
- Car, Maria, 40
- Cardwell family, 179
- Carmeek, Steven, 31
- Carnryk, Catherine, 116
- Carolius, Johs., 102  
   Johannis, 144

- Carolus, Jurriaan, 227  
   Jurrie, 229  
   Pieter, 139, 229  
   Petrus, 39  
   Willen, 147, 229  
 Carolus I., 85  
 Carpenter, Cornelia, 6  
   Daniel H., cover, iv., 2, 199  
 Carr, Eliza, 128  
   Elizabeth, 126  
 Carrier, Raphe, 49  
 Carsting, Catharina, 30  
   Maria, 39, 99  
   Gidon, 30, 39  
 Cartemus, Elizabeth, 37  
   Petrus, 37  
 Carter, Margaret, 47  
   Robert, 48  
 Carteret family, 245  
 Casad, Anthony W., 117  
 Casaudomercq, Joseph, 132  
   Peter, 87  
   Tunis, 87  
 Cashau, Maria, 232  
 Cass, Charles W., 62, 64  
 Cassabeer, Hannah, 5  
 Casseborn, Catharina, 223  
 Castebrötti, baron, 57  
 Cathrom, Philip, 105  
 Catlang, Catharina, 138  
 Catlin, Jacob, 74  
   Jane, 74  
   Levi, 74  
 Caudebec, Jacques, 15  
 Caulkins, mrs., 89  
 Cavelier, Elizabeth, 144  
 Cemmenaar, Engelbert, 151  
 Cermer, Aaltje, 148  
   Catharina, 106, 148  
   Christina, 141  
 Chaire, John, 43  
 Chalmes, Stephen, 87  
 Chamber, Edward, 43  
 Chambers, Elizabeth, 48  
 Chamberlaine, Agnes, 46  
 Chamberlin, Margaret, 246  
 Chamlye, William, 43  
 Champion, Anna, 70  
   Mary, 70  
   Salmon, 70  
 Champlin family, 179  
 Chandler, Nathan, 24  
 Chapel family, 179  
 Chapman family, 179  
 Chappel, Jakob, 100  
   William, 100  
 Chappele, Henry, 84  
 Chardoveyne, Anna, 219  
   Willem, 142  
 Chardovyn, Annetje, 102  
   Elias, 102, 120  
   Isaac, 102  
 Chardovyne, Anna, 219, 220  
   Anthoni, 220  
   Elias, 142, 220  
   Isaac, 142  
 Charles I., 60  
 Chase, Lydia, 23  
 Chatterton, Jane, 46  
 Chauncy, Sarah, 119  
 Chaundler, Theophilus, 45  
 Chaundelor, Thomas, 80  
 Chav —, Jan, 148  
 Chenill, Agnes, 46  
 Cherry, Rebecka, 43  
 Chesebrough, Amos S., 177, 184  
   William, 176  
 Chester, captain, 66  
   family, 179  
 Chipman, John, 135  
 Choate, Richard, 46  
 Choewel, Anna, 227  
 Christie, Sara, 106  
 Christopher, Eunice, 73  
   Esther, 20  
   Hannah, 20  
   Joseph, 73  
   Richard, 20  
   Sarah, 71, 73, 74  
 Christyn, Maria, 107, 146, 225  
 Chryst, Jacob, 81  
 Church, Benjamin, 136  
   family, 179  
 Chusouw, Abraham, 37  
   Cathalyntje, 37  
 Clancy, John J. & Co., cover, iii., 3  
 Clap, Stephen, 134, 199  
   Thomas, 199  
 Clarckzon, Maria, 220  
 Clark, —, 63  
   Anna, 66, 70  
   Catharina, 218  
   Charles M., 71  
   Daniel, 65  
   Elizabeth, 66  
   James, cover, ii., 2: 65-70  
   James A., 70  
   James C., 71  
   John, 66  
   Kejiah, 69  
   Mary, 66, 239  
   Mary L., 71  
   Moses, 66  
   Nancy, 70  
   Phebe J. P., 74  
   Sarah J., 68  
   Thomas, 130  
   Wealthy, 70  
   William C., 71  
 Clarke, Anne, 44, 46  
   Bayard, 61  
   Elizabeth, 47  
   Ellen, 172  
   francis, 49  
   John, 50  
   Leonard, 47  
   Robert, 44  
   William, 80, 81  
   W. B., 176  
 Clarkzon, Elizabeth, 105  
 Clason family, 164  
 Claudia, Anna, 242  
 Clayborne, Elizabeth, 49  
 Clearwater, A. T., 59, 170  
 Cleaver family, 176  
   Phillip, 80  
 Clercq, Catharina, 34  
 Clerk, Catharina, 105, 218  
   Jan, 218  
 Clerkson, Elizabeth, 139  
 Clerkzon, Maria, 94  
 Cleveland, Grover, 122  
   N. H., 244  
 Clokkenaar, Fytje, 107, 151, 227  
 Cloosman, Anna Maria, 93  
 Clopper, Catharina, 42  
   Cornellus, 100, 107, 140, 142, 219  
   Cornelis, jr., 142  
   Elizabeth, 100  
   Gerrit, 32  
   Hendrikus, 32, 107, 145  
   Heiltje, 227  
   Hiltje, 226  
   Jan, 100  
   Johannes, 32  
   Johannie, 142  
   Margaritha, 145, 226  
   Margrieta, 107  
   Pieter, 31, 42, 145  
 Clowes, Catharine, 56, 57  
   Samuel, 57  
 Coates, Frances M., 74  
   H. P. G., 245  
 Cobb, Sanford H., 175, 184  
 Cockroft, W., 104  
 Cockshoote, James, 43  
 Coddington, G. S., 181  
 Codington, David, 75  
 Coejmans, Geertruy, 150  
 Coelbach, Catharina, 227  
 Coenraats, Octavo, 156  
 Coens, Alida, 27, 227  
   Anna, 38, 220, 226  
   Annetje, 140  
   Peter, 87  
 Coeymans, Geertruy, 101, 228  
 Coffin, Hiram, 4  
   Joseph, 84  
 Coit, captain, 66  
 Colbach, Catharina, 229  
 Colbourne, Charles, 81  
 Cole, Anne, 79  
   David, cover, iii., 2; 158  
   doctor, 12  
   Elizabeth, 45  
   family, 158, 176  
   George, 23  
   Isabell, 45  
   John, 80  
   Rachel, 129  
   Sara, 45  
   Susanna, 16  
 Coles, Elizabeth, 48  
   Elizabeth, U., 181  
   Mary, 244  
   Nathan, 245  
   Rachel, 129, 245  
   Robert, 245  
 Coleburne, Elizabeth, 45  
 Coleman, Vrsula, 44  
 Colgen, Jannetje, 144, 222  
 Coljen, Maria, 144  
 Collens, Elizabeth, 39  
   Jane, 47  
 Collier, Catharina, 41  
 Colliar, William, 47  
 Collins, Holdridge O., 13  
   Jane, 46  
   Walter, 43  
 Collord, Isora, 245  
 Colsher, Peter, 87  
 Colville, John, 81  
 Comb, George, 3  
 Commel, Willem, 225  
 Compton, Lydia, 157  
 Constock family, 179  
 Conckelin, Rachel, 144  
 Congdon family, 179  
 Congle, Andrew, 87  
 Coningham, Petrus, 142  
 Coning, Annetje, 102  
   Jakob, 39  
 Conklin, Abigail, 109  
   Christian, 25  
   Jeremiah, 172  
   John J., 109  
   Nancy, 25  
 Conkling, Amy, 172  
   An, 109  
   Corn, jr., 109  
   David, jr., 110  
   Elish, 110  
   Elisha, 172  
   family, 171  
   Frank J., cover, iii., 2; iv., 2; 121, 207  
   Jane, 109  
   Jeremiah, 110, 172  
   John, 109, 110  
   Josiah, 109  
   Lewis, 109  
   Mary, 110  
   Nathaniel, 110  
   Rebecca, 109  
   Stephen, 110  
   Wm., 110  
 Conolly, Joseph, 81  
 Consett, Walter, 50  
 Conway, Wm. W., 117

- Cook, Henry, 61, 87  
     James C., 214  
     Jesse, 61  
     Mary, 61  
 Cooke, Francis, 49  
     John, 43  
     Jone, 80  
     Susan, 47  
     Thomas, 49  
 Cool, Abraham, 151  
     Bernhardus, 225  
     Catharina, 93  
     Debora, 97, 102  
     Johannes, 96, 108, 152, 223  
     Johannis, 103, 141  
     Maria, 103  
     Petrus, 223  
     Sara, 151  
     Tryntje, 149  
 Coolidge, —, 63  
 Coombe, John, 103, 169  
     Sarah, 169  
 Cooper, captain, 3  
     Daniel, 117  
     Elizabeth A., 117  
     Henry, 80, 85  
     John, 80  
     Richard, 50  
 Coopman, Barbara, 34  
 Cope, Edmund, 47  
     Nellie, 29  
 Copp family, 179  
 Corcelius, Anna, 142  
     Annatie, 102  
     Anna Maria, 38  
     Feronica, 147  
     Johanna, 102, 220  
     Johannes, 229  
     Willem, 102, 142, 220  
     William, 223  
 Corcilius, Anna Maria, 225  
     Feronica, 229  
     Willem, 225  
 Cordwell, Jone, 44  
     Katheren, 45  
 Corlies, Deborah, 116  
     George, 116  
 Cornelis, Tryntje, 29  
 Cornelisse, Catie, 159, 160  
     Cornelis, 125  
     Elizabeth, 125  
     Gerritje, 125  
     Gysbert, 233  
     Hendrick, 125, 209  
     Maes, 125  
     Marritje, 125  
     Marten, 207-209  
     Michiel, 217  
     Pieter, 125  
     Rachel, 217  
     Styntje, 124  
     Tobias, 124, 208  
 Cornellisse, Catie, 161  
 Cornelissen, Cornelius, 232  
     Lena, 102  
     Michiel, 30, 102  
     Nicholaas, 232  
 Cornelius, Christian, 87  
     Sara, 152  
 Cornwall, Jacob, 81  
     Thomas, 81  
 Cornwallis, general, 198, 199  
 Corolius, Elizabeth, 220  
     Johannis, 220  
 Corsa, nr. 1  
 Cortlandt, Hester, 40  
     Johannes, 40  
 Costers, Anthony, 124  
 Cosman, James, 81  
     John, 81, 87  
 Cossaboom, David, 81  
     James, 81  
     Simuel, 81  
 Cossar, Elisabeth, 114  
 Cossard, Abraham, 133  
     André, 131  
     Ester, 131  
     Judith, 114, 242  
     Laurent, 242  
     Marie, 241-243  
     N. cholas, 111  
     Noel, 114  
     Pierre, 132, 133  
     Susanne, 242  
 Cossart, Aaron, 111  
     Abraham, 113, 114, 243  
     Abraham C., 243  
     Adrien, 132  
     Andre, 114, 243  
     Angelique, 131-133  
     Aletta M., 243  
     Anna, 111, 112  
     Anthoine, 243  
     Antoine, 111-113, 242, 243  
     Benjamin, 132  
     Caterine, 114  
     Charles, 242  
     Chretienne, 242  
     Claire, 111  
     Corneille, 242  
     David, 132, 133, 242  
     Elizabeth, 242, 243  
     family, cover, iii., 2; iv., 2;  
         131, 241-243  
     Francois, 114  
     Gillis, 111  
     Guillname, 112, 243  
     Henri, 243  
     Isaac, 112, 114, 131-133, 242  
     Jacob, 111, 112, 114, 242  
     Jacques, 131-133  
     Jan, 112  
     Jaques, 111-114, 242, 243  
     Jaque, 113  
     Jaqueline, 111  
     Jean, 111-114, 131, 133, 242,  
         243  
     Jean J., 243  
     Jean L., 132  
     Jean P., 243  
     Jeanne, 111, 112, 114  
     Jeremias, 113, 114  
     Jeremie, 111  
     Jerome, 132  
     Jenne, 111, 112  
     Johannes, 111  
     Josse, 131, 132  
     Judic, 132  
     Judith, 112, 114, 131-133,  
         242, 243  
     Judit, 132, 241  
     Laurent, 111-113, 242  
     Marguerite, 114, 131  
     Marie, 111-113, 131-133  
     Marie C., 131, 242  
     Marie J., 243  
     Martin, 111, 113  
     Martine, 113  
     Matheus, 112, 113, 131  
     Matthieu, 113  
     Maurice, 111  
     Moise, 113  
     Moÿse, 112, 113  
     Paul, 111  
     Philippe, 112  
     Pia Jaques, 113  
     Pierre, 111-114, 131-133,  
         241-243  
     Rachelle, 111  
     Robert, 242  
     Sara, 112  
     Susanne, 111-114, 131-133,  
         242, 243  
     Susanne M., 132, 242  
     Zacharias, 131  
 Cassins, Thomas, 81  
 Cotten, Joice, 46  
 Cotterill, Lucas, 80  
 Cotton, John, 92  
     Nathaniel, 92  
 Coulus, Pieter, 218  
     Petrus, 218  
 Courthel, Hanna, 30  
 Courtnes, Marie, 43  
 Cousin, Cornelis, 98  
 Couwenhoven, Eduward, 141,  
     219, 230, 232  
     Eduward, 35, 97  
     Francois, 141  
     Franz, 141  
     Jakobus, 230  
     Jan, 228  
     Neeltje, 35, 108, 220  
     Sara, 35, 98, 219, 231  
     Willem, 97  
 Covert, John, 81  
 Cowden, Marie, 43  
 Cownden, Anne, 49  
 Cox, Richard, 193  
 Coxe, Elizabeth, 80  
     John, 80  
     Marie, 44  
 Craan, Josia, 226  
 Craen, Josia, 99  
 Craesbeck, Willem, 34  
 Craft, Abigaël, 216  
     Maria Lie, 229  
 Craig, James, 81  
     John, 81  
 Crankheit, Maria, 30  
 Crane, Jasper, 154  
 Cras, Neeltje, 230  
 Crasbie, Jannetje, 142  
 Cratforde, Elizabeth, 43  
 Craven, Emitche, 60  
 Cregier, Anna, 219  
     Cornelius, 101, 228  
     Elizabeth, 36, 94, 101, 143,  
         228  
     Elsje, 100  
     Jan, 41, 219  
     John, 39  
     Nicholaas, 227  
     Simon, 94, 98, 219  
     Susanna, 94, 98  
     Symon, 101, 228  
 Cremmel, Robert, 141  
 Crennel, Robert, 103  
 Crenny, Isaac V. Hook, 223  
     Robert, 223  
 Creson, Neeltje, 100  
 Crezon, Neeltje, 100, 220  
 Crier, Alice, 48  
 Crise, Charlotte J., 74  
 Crispell family, 16  
 Crissy, Abigail, 205  
     Ann, 205  
     Bethia, 205  
     Ebenezer, 205  
     Hannah, 205  
     John, 205  
     Samuel, 205  
     Sarah, 205  
 Cro, Hendrik, 33  
     Marilis, 33  
 Crocheron, Abram, 22  
     Mary, 127  
 Crocker family, 179  
 Crolius, Joice, 149  
     Johannis, 94  
     Maria, 94  
     Pieter, 149  
     Petrus, 94  
 Cronk, Joseph, 81  
 Croo, Henry, 87  
 Crosbie, Abigail, 236  
 Crosby, Howard, 114  
 Croslye, John, 48  
 Cross, William, 81  
 Crosse, Margerive, 50  
 Crossley, Alice, 46  
 Crowder, Anne, 50



- Crowell, Mary, 172  
 Croy, Jean, 133  
 Crumpe, Margaret, 46  
 Crusjaen, Andries, 36  
 Cuddeback family, 15, 16  
 Wm., 15  
 Culis, Johanna, 102  
 Pieter, 102  
 Cumber, Auderye, 45  
 Cumberland, ffaith, 49  
 Cuncle, Adam, 87  
 Cunningham, Elizabeth, 81  
 Hugh, 128  
 Jane, 22  
 Johannes, 99  
 Thomas, 99, 226  
 Curcelius, Maria, 219  
 Cure, Christian, 43  
 Currier, John J., 179, 184  
 Curtenius, Anthonius, 17, 105  
 Catharina, 144  
 Petrus, 31, 105, 144, 224  
 Petrus Theobald, 224  
 Curtesse, Richard, 44  
 Curtis, Mary, 215, 216  
 Ephraim, 201  
 Curtys, Lawrence, 45  
 Cushman, Thomas, 135  
 Cuthbertson, Cuthbert, 168, 169  
 Samuel, 169  
 Cutie, Andreas, 218  
 Louis Andrew, 218  
 Cutler, Ebenezer, 81  
 Cutter, Elisabeth, 117  
 Cuyler, Hendrik, 232  
 Johannes, 124  
 Cuyper, Catharina, 30, 102, 150,  
 217, 232  
 Cornelis, 93  
 Cornelius, 229, 232  
 Elizabeth, 231  
 Geertje, 39  
 Olfert, 150, 229  
 Rachel, 30  
 Susanna, 102, 149, 229  
 Daarsen, Susanna, 29  
 Dabney, Mary, 174  
 Daggett, —, 136  
 Dahlberg, Nicholas, 87  
 Daily, John, 103  
 Dakin, Thomas, 82  
 Dale, Marv, 216  
 Dallowfield, Richard, 45  
 Dally, Abraham, 217  
 Cornelia, 137, 150  
 Elizabeth, 108, 217  
 Johs., 217  
 John, 138  
 Judik, 137  
 Margareta, 150  
 Dallve, William, 43  
 Dalton, Daniel, 82  
 Daly, Anneke, 224  
 Cornelia, 33  
 Elizabeth, 33  
 Johannes, 27, 39  
 Judith, 39  
 Maria, 40  
 Philippus, 27  
 William, 39  
 Dan, Peter, 50  
 Dana, lieutenant, 67  
 Dandve, Alice, 215  
 Margaret, 215  
 Dardes, Mary, 215  
 Darrow family, 179  
 Dart family, 179  
 Dertmouth, lord, 179  
 Darvoll, Agnes, 44  
 Dashfield, Christian, 49  
 Davenport, Annatje, 37  
 Johannis, 37  
 Davenport, captain, 136
- Davenport, James, 207  
 Johannes, 32  
 John, 154, 207  
 Julia Ann, 207  
 Sally, 207  
 Theodora, 207  
 William, 207  
 Dayids, Johannis, 221  
 Davidse, Anna, 41, 93  
 David, 33, 41, 93  
 Gerrit, 93  
 Johannes, 93  
 Petrus, 41  
 Davidson, David, 33, 139  
 Isaac, 33  
 Davidze, David, 107  
 Davis, Henrye, 46  
 Jane, 43  
 Maria, 74  
 Thomas, 46  
 Walter A., 177, 184  
 Davison, Anne, 49  
 Davys, Robert, 47  
 Dawes, Nicholas, 44  
 Dawkins, Marie, 46  
 Thomas, 45  
 Day, Elizabeth, 216  
 Maria, 146  
 Hester, 221  
 Daye, Richard, 80  
 Dayton, Beriah, 109  
 Elias, 172  
 Elizabeth, 172  
 Isaac, 154  
 Jane, 109  
 Jonathan, 172  
 Nathan, 172  
 Samuel, 154  
 Deacon, Thomas, 47  
 Dean, Maria, 226  
 Deane, Elizabeth, 50  
 William, 80  
 Dearinge, Edmond, 43  
 Deas, David, 168  
 Elizabeth, 168  
 Deats, H. E., 64  
 de Bevois, Carel, 224  
 de Bevoys, Joost, 27  
 Marretje, 36  
 Sophia, 27  
 de Bois, Catharina, 229  
 Daniel, 229  
 Maria, 229  
 Sara, 106  
 De Bruyn family, 1  
 de Bulkeley, Robert, 119  
 De Camp, Henry, 115  
 de Chauncy, Chauncy, 119  
 Decker, Elijah, 72  
 de Clercq, Fevtje, 33  
 de Crauzat, Constance, 214  
 Dee, Ide, 33  
 Jemyima, 33  
 de Fay, Abraham, 220  
 de Forest, Abraham, 42, 107  
 Anna, 141  
 Antje, 221  
 Catharina, 32  
 Cornelia, 42  
 Debora, 107  
 Femmytje, 32, 150, 226  
 Gerhardus, 101  
 Isaac, 95  
 Maria, 95, 101, 140  
 Sara, 95, 101, 102, 140, 147  
 Teuntje, 97  
 de Freest, Elizabeth, 41  
 de Graaf, Abraham, 105  
 Catharina, 107, 144  
 Gerrit, 107, 144  
 Jakobus, 105  
 Maria, 144  
 de Graauw, Gerrit, 231  
 Gerrit, jr., 95
- de Graauw, Johannis, 231  
 Maria, 95  
 Walter, 231  
 de Groes, Elias, 217  
 de Groesje, Elias, 142, 224  
 de Groot, Belitje, 107, 219  
 Dina, 217  
 Hester, 229  
 Jan, 230  
 Johannis, 143, 219  
 Johs., 229  
 Maria, 220  
 Rachel, 217, 230  
 Sara, 143  
 de Hart, Elizabeth, 101  
 Jaunetje, 38  
 Margarita, 105  
 Maurits, 105  
 Michiel, 149  
 Mowitz, 38, 149  
 De Hart, mr., 72  
 de Hogendorp, Jean F., 243  
 de Honeur, Jenneke, 30  
 de Houn, Jeane, 113  
 Dekker, Cornelia, 145  
 de la Court Agniete, 113  
 de Laa, Anna, 94  
 Delafield, J. L., 116  
 de Lafontaine, Susanne C., 131,  
 132, 133, 242  
 de Lameeter, Rebecca, 42  
 de La Meter, Rebekka, 106  
 de La Metere, Isaac, 143  
 Johannes, 220, 232  
 de Lametere, Johs., 139  
 Sara, 139  
 de Lametre, Catharina, 95, 97,  
 145, 222  
 Cornelia, 40  
 Elizabeth, 41, 145, 224  
 de La Metre, Isaac, 37, 41, 95,  
 102, 146, 232  
 de Lametre, Jan, 36, 41  
 de La Metre, Johannis, 220  
 Johs., 220  
 de Lametre, Joseph, 41, 146  
 Rebecca, 36  
 de La Metri, Isaac, 37  
 de La Metrie, Johannes, 37  
 de La Montanje, Rebecca, 34,  
 96  
 de Lamontanje, Sara, 27, 96  
 Thomas, 34  
 Delancey, colonel, 8  
 De Lancey, Stephen, 82  
 Delano, Elkanah, 170  
 Mortimer, cover, iii., 4  
 Morton, cover, i., 3  
 de La Noov, Catharina, 100  
 de Lanoy, Abraham, 34  
 de La Noy, Jan, 30, 225  
 de Lanoy, Jannetje, 30  
 Johannis, 34  
 de La Noy, Lena, 220  
 de Lanoy, Maria, 29, 30, 53, 93,  
 148  
 Delemater, Anna C., 16  
 Dellar, John, 87  
 Dellenbag, Elizabeth, 139  
 Delley, Elizabeth, 225  
 Delly, Cornelia, 98, 235  
 Elizabeth, 98, 147  
 Johannes, 146  
 Joseph, 146  
 Judik, 147, 225  
 Margaritha, 146  
 Maria, 102  
 Del Moth, Marie, 113  
 de Marcee, Rachel, 229  
 de Mare, Maria, 219  
 Sara, 225  
 de Maree, Abraham, 145  
 Cornelius, 230  
 David, 139

- de Maree, Elizabet, 106, 232  
Joost, 139  
Maria, 230  
Rachel, 9, 12, 38, 100  
Samuel, 232
- de Mareest, Johannes, 28
- de Marre, Abraham, 219  
Catharina, 147  
Christiaan, 106, 139, 148, 222  
David, 93, 96, 106, 148  
David, Jr., 148  
Gulian, 147  
Jakob, 93  
Johannes, 28, 220  
Maria, 93, 137  
Petrus, 140  
Pieter, 220  
Rachel, 93, 227  
Samuel, 139, 140  
Tryntje, 97, 140
- de Marree, Len, 137  
Pieter, 144  
Rachel, 93, 105, 227
- de Milt, Catharina, 217  
Elizabet, 35  
Isaac, 35, 101, 141, 217  
Margrita, 35  
Maria, 40  
Nicholaas, 101  
Sara, 141
- Demitar, frauncis, 80.
- de Mon Hendrik, 41
- de Monceaux, Clare, 131
- Demond, Peter, 87
- de Moree, Christian, 36  
Maria, 94  
Nicholaas, 36
- Den, Mary, 141
- Dendye, Anne, 46
- de Nevs, Helena, 35, 101, 105  
Isaac, 218
- Denison family, 179
- Denman, Mathias, 166
- Denmes, Charles, 172  
Eunice, 172  
Hannah, 172  
John, 172  
Jonathan, 172  
Joseph, 172  
Mary, 172  
Rachel, 172  
Robert, 172  
Sirah, 172  
Samuel, 172  
Thomas, 172
- Dennett family, 176
- Denning, mr., 114
- Dennis, Alice, 45  
Isaac, 115  
John, 115  
Jonathan, 115  
Joseph, 115  
Rachel, 115  
Samuel, 55, 115  
Denniston, Patrick, 82
- Denny, Johannes, 98  
Willem, 98
- Dennyn, Judik, 98
- de Nouvelles, John, 232
- Denton, Joseph, 82
- de Nvs, Helena, 35, 218
- de Peyster, Abraham, 14, 95, 227  
Catharina, 33, 40, 116, 141, 230  
Cornelia, 230  
Elizabet, 38, 139, 150  
Gerhardus, 150, 227  
Johannes, 95  
Margarita, 104  
Maria, 29, 95  
Nicholaas, 104  
Pero, 230  
Rachel, 40
- de Peyster, Willem, 40  
William, 32, 33, 95, 104, 150, 227  
William, jr., 32, 95
- Derby, Helen L., 71  
Henry W., 71
- de Riemer, Catharina, 219  
Johannes, 148  
Margarita, 98  
Nicholaas, 148, 219  
Pieter, 219
- Derlington, Wm., 230
- de Ronde, Nichs., 219, 229
- de Sauvale, Celine, 111
- de Saux, Mary, 113
- Des Coudres, heirs of Louis, 82
- de Sille, Anna, 245  
Nicasius, 245
- Dessauval, Catherine, 111
- de Townshende, Roger, 178
- Devell, John, 80
- Devenpoort, Catharina, 225  
Omfrev, 225
- Devenport, Jan, 139  
Jakobus, 139
- de Voe, Aaron, 105  
Antje, 93, 107  
Annetje, 37  
Arent, 101, 137, 145, 227  
Bregje, 225  
Catharina, 145  
Daniel, 139, 224  
Elizabet, 218  
Fredrik, 42, 137, 218  
Joseph, 37, 42, 105, 107, 145, 218, 227  
Herter, 30  
Margarita  
Sara, 107, 145
- Devoe, Rebecca, 4
- de Voor, Aafje, 35  
Aaltje, 104  
David, 39, 224  
Elizabet, 224  
Gelenta, 225  
Hendrik, 232  
Jannetje, 39, 149  
Johannes, 104  
Johannis, 35  
Sara, 232  
Tennis, 94
- de Vos, Anne, 111
- Devotion, Hannah, 216  
Martha, 216
- de Vrie, Elizabet, 231
- de Windt, Johs., 33
- de Wint, Johannes, 148
- de Witt, Anna, 41  
Jan, 41, 99, 142
- De Witt, John, 87  
Marv, 116
- de Wit, Dina, 31
- Dey, Anna, 108  
Annatje, 97  
Antje, 221  
Catharina, 224  
Dirk, 94  
Hester, 36, 106, 107  
Jakob, 148  
J. W. S., 173  
Maria, 150, 224  
Nency, 94  
William, 224  
Yde, 106, 148
- Deyo, Christian, 13, 15  
Margriet, 13, 14
- D'Honneur, J'anna, 172
- Dibble, Anne, 207  
Israel, 109  
Th., 109
- Dickenson, Chas., 39  
James, 135  
Richard, 43
- Dickerson, Joshua, 57
- Dickson, Robert, 82
- Diels, Adam, 87  
Hendrick, 87
- Dien, Maria, 33, 103, 230
- Dittdafty, Henry, 87
- Dike, Alice, 46
- Dikkezon, Cornelia, 221
- Dikson, John, 40
- Dillon, Amos, 82
- Dimock, Desire, 134  
Edward, 134, 197
- Dinsmeyer, Anna Geertruy, 40
- Dirdorf, Anthony, 87  
Christian, 87  
Hendrick, 87  
John, 87  
Pieter, 87
- Disbrow, Elizabeth, 157
- Ditmars, John, 82
- Dobson, Pieter, 108
- Dobzon, Maria, 35  
Pieter, 35
- Doe Jeronimo, 80
- Doetry, Catharina, 151
- Doges Hendrik, 28  
Samuel, 28
- Dolbearre family, 179
- Domini, Francis, 82
- Donald, Jakobus, 106  
Michiel, 106
- Done, Judith, 45
- Donneison, Wm., 14
- Dopson, Catharina, 149  
Pieter, 149
- Dopzen, Alida, 225  
Pieter, 225
- Doremus, Johannes, 87
- Dorje, Dirk, 141  
Jakob, 141  
Johannis, 141  
Magdalena, 141
- Dormer, Peter, 85  
Robert, 85
- Dorn, Daniel, 87
- Dortell, Jone, 45
- Dorrie, Abraham, 140
- Dorrington, Joane, 49
- Dorye, Abraham, 138, 220  
Albert, 218  
Eva, 224  
Johannes, 220, 224  
Dusgel, Peter, 87  
Doten family, 180  
Dutey family, 180
- Doty, Edward, 180, 197  
Ethan A., 180, cover, iii, 4
- Dotterell, John, 47, cov. iv., 4
- Doucett, heirs of Peter, 82
- Douglas, Margarita, 105  
William, 75
- Douglass, Euphemia, 75  
family, 164
- Dougleby, Marie, 80
- Dowling, Dennis, 82
- Drake, Benjamin, 60  
Daniel, 127  
Gilbert, 3  
John, 181  
Joseph, 60  
Joseph R., 60  
Keziah, 23  
Marguarita, 141  
Randolph, 75  
Samuel, 69, 141  
William, 82
- Drayton, Charles, 239  
Charlotte, 240, 241  
John, 239  
Marv, 239  
Thomas, 239
- Dreck, Samuel, 148, 221
- Drojet, Susanna, 221
- Drown, H. T., cover, i., 2; ii., 2; iii., 2; iv., 2

- Drummond, Josiah H., cover,  
i., 3  
Drury, John, 215  
Du Bois, Abraham, 13, 14, 16  
Anna, 15  
Barent, 15, 16  
Benjamin, 15, 16  
Catharine, 14, 16  
du Bois, Catharina, 102, 137  
Du Bois, Catharina, 15, 16  
Catrijn, 15, 16  
Cornelius, 16  
Daniel, 15  
David, 13, 15  
Deborah, 16  
Eliza, 16  
Elizabeth, 16  
Ephriam, 16  
family, 13  
Geltje, 15  
Gerrit, 15  
Gideon, 16  
du Bois, Gualtherus, 230  
Du Bois, Hanna, 15  
Henricus, 16  
Hiskiah, 16  
Isaac, 13-16  
Jacob, 13, 15, 16  
Jacomyntje, 15, 16  
Jaques, 13  
Jeremiah, 16  
Jesse, 16  
Joel, 14  
Johannes, 15, 16  
du Bois, John, 230  
Du Bois, Jonas, 16  
Jonathan, 16  
Josaphat, 15  
Leah, 14  
Louis, 13, 15, 16  
Magdalena, 15, 16  
Maria, 16  
Mary, 14, 16  
Matthew, 13, 16  
Nathaniel, 16  
Noah, 14  
Philip, 15  
du Bois, Pieter, 230  
Du Bois, Rachel, 14, 16  
Ragel, 13  
Rebecca, 13, 15  
Sara, 13-16  
Solomon, 13, 15, 16  
Tjatje, 16  
Duboys, Abram, 14  
Duck, Peter, 82  
Dudley, Ann, 211  
Joseph, 211  
Thomas, 211  
Dulong, Marianne, 242  
du Mon, Hendrik, 36  
Jannetje, 36  
du Mont, Catharina, 103  
Catharina, 143  
Hendrik, 103, 145  
Dun, Jone, 43  
Dunbar, Harriet, 21  
Joseph, 82  
Duncan, W. W., 24  
Dunck, Mercie, 44  
Duncombe, James, 51  
Dunham, Thomas, 148  
Dunlap, Frances M., 78  
Dunmoll, Bridget, 47  
Dunmole, Elizabeth, 44  
Dunmore, John, 43  
Dunne, Michael, 44  
Dunscumb, Edward, 173  
Dupper, Jane, 47  
Duran, Charles, 87  
Durand, Sarah E., 127  
Durling, Willem, 219  
William, 219  
Durje, Abraham, 102  
Durje, Frans, 106  
Durjee, Cornelia, 106  
Elizabeth, 39  
Durkee, Major, 67  
Durling, Daniel, 82  
Durlinge, Antje, 49  
Durye, Antje, 108  
Dirk, 106, 218  
Jakob, 35  
Johannes, 35, 39, 101, 217  
Johannis, 99, 108  
Joost, 151  
Magdalena, 35  
Maria, 101, 171  
Duryea, John H., 62  
Abram, 171  
C. C., 171  
Elizabeth, 171  
Frederick, 171  
George, 171  
James, 171  
Joost, 171  
William, 171  
Dusenberry, Barzillai, 60  
Dutcher, Andrew, 3  
Geo., 72  
Phebe A., 72  
Duycking, Christoffel, 229  
Dina, 101  
Gerardus, 35, 101  
Gerhardus, 101, 141  
Johanna, 141  
Johannes, 141  
Maria, 35, 94, 101, 146, 218, 223  
Margaritha, 218  
Dwely Elizabeth, 245  
Dwight, Elijah, 235  
Joseph, 134  
M. E., 181  
Timothy, 63  
Dyck, Maria, 96  
Dyckman, Andries, 108  
Annatje, 218  
Anneke, 98, 137, 143, 224  
Annetje, 40  
Cornelia, 40, 106  
Cornelis, 34, 38, 106, 147  
Cornelius, 227  
Dirk, 38, 218  
Elizabeth, 34  
Jan, 106  
Jannetje, 147  
Johannes, 34, 38, 41, 138, 224  
Johannis, 108, 218  
Joris, 34  
Pieter, 138  
Rachel, 28, 41, 105, 147, 151  
Willem, 100  
Wyntje, 30, 41, 105, 138, 224, 229  
Dycks, Catharina, 222  
Daniel, 35  
Margrita, 35  
Maria, 35, 107  
Dyer, —, 63  
Anna, 85  
Sarah, 216  
Dykstra, Hiltje, 223  
Earl, Mercy, 110  
Nath., 110  
Sarah, 110  
Earle, John, 47  
East, Betterice, 49  
Elizabeth, 44  
Easton, Mary, 72  
Eastwood, William, 47  
Eaton, Joseph, 55  
Robert  
Theophilus, 131  
Ebbes, Richard, 228  
Ebell, Maria, 217  
Eck, Abraham, 97  
Willem, 97  
Ecker, William, 87  
Ects, Abraham, 97  
Edison, John, 82  
Edsall, Thomas H., 81, 170  
Edward III., 212  
Edward VI., 192  
Edwards, Anthony, 50  
Jacob, 199  
John, 110  
John, jr., 109  
judge, 235  
Lewis, 110  
rev. dr., 188  
Timothy, 66  
Edwin, Mabell, 43  
Eniger, Anna, 226  
Joseph, 226  
Egt, Abraham, 102  
Egh, Jacob, 87  
Ekker, Abraham, 35  
Annatje, 145  
Aplonia, 32  
Engeltje, 33, 229  
Hendrik, 148  
Eikker, Maria, 35  
Willem, 35  
Ekkersen, Anna, 230  
Elderkin, George H., 57  
Eldredge family, 176  
William, 176  
Zoeth S., 176, 184  
Eldridge, Nancy, 73  
Eliot, E., cover, ii., 3; 120  
Elsworth, 179, 184  
Elliott, Jane, 50  
Ellen, Agnietje, 42, 144, 222  
Angenietje, 29  
Annatje, 232  
Hendrik, 29  
Jecamia, 218  
John, 98  
Maria, 98, 140, 220  
Marris, 98, 105  
Maurits, 232  
Peter, 215  
Rebekka, 98  
Thomas, 29, 98  
Ellerne, Isabell, 50  
Elleson, Helena, 37  
Johannes, 37  
Ellin, Agnietje, 94  
Anna, 148  
Thomas, 148  
Elliott, Elizabeth, 47  
Ellis, —, 63  
George E., 67  
Jan, 140  
Jannetje, 140  
Willem, 107, 219  
William, 44  
Ellswort, Willem, 143  
Ellsworth, Chloe, 115  
Daniel, 115  
Eliot, 64  
Mary, 115  
Elmendorf, Coenradt, 208  
Elmendorf, Conrad, 15  
Margaret, 15  
Elsen, Ellin, 147  
Elsington, Christiana, 87  
Elsword, Annatje, 106  
Elswort, Anna, 29, 104, 147  
Annatje, 35, 37, 94, 139, 140, 144  
Annetje, 31, 223  
Hendrika, 93  
Jan, 97, 219  
Johanna, 100  
Johannes, 229  
Johannis, 34, 98, 100, 156  
John, 232  
Joris, 32

- Elswort, Margarita, 106  
   Margaritha, 151  
   Maria, 40, 94, 108, 144, 151, 229  
   Marretje, 32, 101, 143  
   Susanna, 98  
   Theophilus, 34, 100, 138, 144  
   Trvntje, 228  
   Willem, 93, 108, 144, 228  
   William, 34  
 Elting family, 15, 16  
   Jacomyntje, 15  
   Jan, 14, 15  
   Josiah, 16  
   Roeloff, 14-16  
 Elwell, John, 157  
 Embree, Harriet M., 22  
 Ement, Sara, 239  
 Emmet, Abraham, 29  
   family, 164  
   Johannes, 29  
 Emry, Mary, 50  
 Endall, Margaret, 46  
 Enderson, Everhardus, 137  
   Jane, 137  
   Johs., 147  
   Pirsilla, 105  
 Engelsby, Femmetje, 144, 221  
   Maria, 221  
 England, George, 45  
 Engle, Jacob, 87  
   William, 87  
 Ennelly, Margrieta, 34  
 Ennes, Pieter, 106  
 Ensign, Charles, 73  
 Enslor, Maria, 40  
 Ent, Valentine, 87  
 Epply, Jakob, 42  
 Erdman, Albert, 174  
 Erhard, Hendrik, 222  
   Robert, 222  
 Erhart, Christoffel, 146  
   Robert, 146  
   Sara, 146  
 Erl, Maria, 39  
 Eril, Catharina, 138  
   Marres, 138  
 Erland, Elizabeth, 50  
 Ernest, Anthony, 218  
   John, 218  
 Ernst, Catharina, 29, 33, 36, 146, 151  
   Christina, 29, 146, 151  
   Johanna C., 139  
   Johannes, 146  
   Mattheus, 144, 146  
   Regina, 33, 151, 223  
 Errel, Enoch, 225  
   Joseph, 146  
   Maria, 27, 146  
   Marmeduke, 27  
   Marres, 37  
   Marris, 223  
   Maurits, 149  
   Mauritz, 27  
   Rebecca, 27  
   Thomas, 149  
   Trvntje, 220  
 Errell, Maria, 98  
   Marres, 98  
 Erving, Cornelia V. R., 174  
 Esterle, Maria, 217  
   Martinus, 217  
 Eston, Maria, 145  
 Etheron, Francis, 46  
 Ettlinger, Emma, 23  
 Evalman, William, 87  
 Evans, Jone, 50  
   Judith, 47  
   Lemuel, 82  
   Richard, 52  
 Everitt, Catherine, 82  
   James, 82  
 Eves, Anne, 80  
 Ewhurst, Richard, 44  
 Ewits, Maria, 96  
 Ewitse, Jan, 34  
 Ewonts, Elizabeth, 99, 142, 226  
   Johannis, 142  
   Maria, 108, 142, 143, 225  
   Neeltje, 105  
   Petrus, 220, 225  
   Sara, 99, 226  
 Exhall, Jone, 45  
 Expert, Bianch, 46  
 Eykeimer, Laurence, 87  
 Ezelaar, Hendrik, 140  
   Hendrikus, 140  
 Fairfields, Martha W., 77  
 Faish, Jacob, 87  
 Fanneil, Judith, 131, 132  
 Fannil, Judith, 242  
 Fardon, Aaltje, 138, 139, 146, 226, 230  
   Abraham, 30, 31, 97, 146  
   Cornelia, 31, 220  
   Femmetje, 39, 97, 143, 230  
   Isaac, 30, 31, 97, 220  
   Johannes, 39  
   Margrieta, 139  
   Maria, 220, 232  
   Samuel, 146  
   Thomas, 30, 37, 39, 139, 220, 230  
 Fargo family, 179  
 Farley, lieutenant, 8, 9  
 Faugeres, Louis, 218  
 Faulkner, John, 82  
 Feligh, Anna, 223  
 Fellowes family, 179  
 Fels, Barbara, 223  
 Eelthausen, John George, 87  
 Fenix, Catharina, 40, 228  
   Daniel, 40  
 Fenting, Benjamin, 152  
   Joseph, 152  
 Fenwick, William, 82  
 Ferberg, Cornelius, 87  
 Ferdinand, John, 57  
 Ferdon, Aaltje, 30, 96  
 Feiguson, Charles, 82  
 Fernley, Frances, 51  
 Fernon, Berthold, cover, iii., 3  
 Ferris, Deborah, 155  
 Feyth, Gertrude, 243  
 Feyn, Hester, 39  
 Faith, Stiles, 44  
 Farmer, Jane, 49  
 Farnefolde, Anne, 44  
   Dorathye, 44  
 Fassett, Henry, 45  
 Fene, Robert, 43  
 Fernman, Thomas, 46  
 Ffewell, William, 80  
 Ffield, Weeke, 47  
 Ffingar, Edward, 80  
 Ffisher, Anne, 80  
   Margerye, 45  
 Ffletcher, Agnes, 47  
 Ffookes, 47  
   John, 46  
 Fflaveli, Thomas, 45  
 Fforde, Agnes, 44, 49  
   Elizabeth, 80  
 Ffoster, Elizabeth, 47  
   Jane, 49  
   William, 45  
 Fflower, Jane, 47  
   Thomas, 46  
 Ffoxe, Alice, 46  
   Mrs Marie, 45  
   Thomas, 46  
 Ffrancis, Carter, 44  
 Ffranklin, James, 47  
 Ffree, Margaret, 47  
 Ffrench, William, 48  
 Ffrizby, John, 80  
 Ffuller, Ralph, 44  
   Robert, 44  
 Fjele, Elizabeth, 31  
 Fflen, Samuel, jr., 109  
 Ffлкens, Elizabeth, 149  
   Helma, 148  
   Lena, 226  
 Ffilkin, Catharina, 106  
   Frans, 106  
 Ffillmore, Millard, 122  
 Ffinch, Amon L., 6  
 Ffish, George T., 216  
   Mehitable, 216  
   Thomas, 246  
 Ffisher, Amelia, 4  
   Gilbert, 4  
   Helen T., cover, iii., 3  
   Henry, 87  
   Jacob, 87  
   Johannes, 87  
   Marton, 87  
   Phillip, 87  
   Pieter, 87  
 Ffisk, Sarah, 216  
 Ffitz family, 179  
 Ffitzgerald, Daniel, 82  
   James, 82  
   William, 82  
   Robert, 82  
 Ffitz Williams, Hugh, 51  
 Fflag, Pacel, 87  
 Ffleming, Esther, 64  
 Fflint, Martha Bockée, 61  
 Fflitsjer, Dirk, 222  
 Fflymen, Johannis, 144  
 Ffollett, —, 63  
 Ffolsom, Albert A., 119  
 Ffoos, Maria, 150  
 Ffongees, Francois, 225  
   Jean, 225  
   Louis, 225  
 Ffonk, Elizabeth, 228  
   Pieter, 228  
 Ffoofman, Jacob, 87  
 Ffoorhees, Cornelius, 227  
 Ffoorbos, Mettje, 140  
 Fforbus, Alexander, 28, 140, 221, 226  
   Elizabeth, 28  
   Maria, 28, 103, 147  
   William, 218  
 Fforbusch, Alexander, 228, 229  
   Catharina, 228  
   Maria, 227, 228  
   Willem, 228  
   William, 229  
 Fford, lieutenant, 186  
   Margery, 51  
   Richard, 84  
 Fforrest, Thomas, 213  
 Fforshay, Sarah, 3  
   Elizabeth, 6  
   Margaret, 5  
   Rebecca, 5  
   William, 5  
 Ffoss family, 176  
 Ffoster, Mary, 239  
 Ffoster, S. B., 73  
 Ffontain, Jane, 73  
 Ffowell, Richard, 167  
   Sarah, 167  
 Ffowle, Hannah, 216  
 Ffowler, Edward, 4  
   Ensign, 9  
   Gideon, 4  
   Isadore, 157  
   Jonathan, 82  
   Joshua, 4  
   Mahala, 4  
   Peter M., 4  
   Sarah, 157  
 Ffox family, 179  
   Leonard, 87

- Franberg, Peter, 87  
 Francis, Richard, 85  
 Franklin, James Botineau, 82  
 Franse, Aune, 113  
 Frary, John, 63  
     Thomas, 63  
 Frear, Abraham, 116  
     Eisabeth, 116  
     Hannah, 116  
     Henry, 116  
     John, 116  
     Mary, 116  
     Peter, 1, 6  
 Fredenburg, Cornelia, 21  
 Fredericks, Aeltie, 244  
 Fredriks, Andries, 220  
 Freeland, Margarita, 218  
 Freeman, Isaac,  
     Charles, 73  
 Freer, Abraham, 105, 218  
     Annatje, 143, 218  
     Elizabeth, 94, 104  
     Hendrik, 116  
     Hugo, 116  
     Jannetje, 221  
     Johanna, 34, 94  
     Johannes, 116  
     John, 116  
     Maria, 105, 116  
     Peter, 116  
     Petrus, 116  
     Rebecca, 116  
 Freir, Elizabeth, 140  
 Fremont, Jesse Benton, 164  
     John C., 164  
 Frere, Philis, 14  
 Friedinger, Barbera, 226  
 Friend, Israel, 84  
 Friesburg, Engelbert Cammi-  
     na, 230  
     John, 230  
 Fritsen, Margareta, 27  
 Fritz, Daniel, 221  
 Fryer, Abraham, 115  
     Elizabeth, 115  
     John, 115, 116  
     Mary, 115  
     Peter, 116  
 Fulkemer, John Martin, 87  
 Fulkson, miss, 54  
 Fuller, —, 63  
     capt. John, 134  
     John, 199  
     Thomas, 240  
 Fyle, Maria, 232  
 Fyn, Arma, 140  
     Fredrik, 106  
     Hester, 31, 108  
     Johannes, 151  
     John, 106  
     Joris, 151  
     Joseph, 219  
     Margarita, 223  
     Margrietje, 32  
     Nicholaas, 104  
     Philip, 104  
     Thomas, 219  
 Fyt, Gertrude, 243  
  
 Gage, Ella, 72  
 Gallop, captain, 136  
 Gano, John, 238  
     Stepen, 237  
 Gans, Barent, 27  
     Judic, 27  
     Justus, 87  
 Gardenier, Elizabeth, 226  
     Harmanus, 38, 97, 148, 221,  
     226  
     Hermanus, 107  
     Isaac, 105  
     Jakob, 40, 99, 107  
     Jakobus, 97, 148  
     Jannetje, 223  
 Gardenier, Maria, 38  
     Marytje, 140  
     Rachel, 105  
     Sara, 97, 140, 148  
     Susanna, 99, 145, 148, 228  
 Gardiner, Abraham, 110  
     captain, 136  
     David, 110  
     Elizabeth, 110  
     Jacomyntje J., 124  
     Lion, 58, 172  
     Margarett, 80  
     Mary, 172  
     Mary Thompson, 59  
     Richard, 50  
     Samuel, 110  
     Samuel Buel, 59  
 Gardner, Elizabeth, 197  
     Elsebeth, 134  
     family, 179  
     James, 134  
 Garfield, James A., 122  
 Garfoote, William, 45  
 Garie, Sibbell, 48  
 Garman, Elizabeth, 46  
 Garnsey, Comfort, 206  
 Garrard, Abraham, 45  
 Garrabrants, Mindert, jr., 11  
 Garretson, Cox & Co., cover,  
     i., 3  
     Dinah, 19  
 Garrett, Isabell, 44  
 Garrison, Dinah, 19  
     John, 20  
     Richard, 3  
 Gascoigne, Dorothy, 212  
     Wm., 212  
 Gascoine, Thomas, 45  
 Gates, John, 44  
 Gautier, Louis Andre, 103  
     Samuel, 103  
 Gave, John, 47  
 Gaywood, George, 44  
 Geeser, George, 87  
 Gelliland, Joseph, 32  
 Gellon, Annatje, 37  
 Gelton, Rachelle, 111  
 Genden, Elizabeth, 106, 147, 227  
 George, John, 130  
     Lydia, 130  
 Geraldine family, 245  
 Gerbrands, Ahasueros, 226  
     Hillegond, 32  
     Pieter, 32, 226  
 Gerhart, Jacob, 89  
 Germain, Hugh, 82  
 Gerrebrands, Catharina, 99  
     Maria, 145  
     Marytje, 108  
     Jakob, 138, 220  
     Pieter, 99, 103, 138, 145  
     Pietertje, 145  
     Fryntje, 138  
 Gerretse, Abram, 160, 161  
     Catharin, 159  
     Hendrick, 159, 160  
     Huybert, 159, 160  
     Isaac, 159, 160, 161  
     Johannes, 159, 160  
     Lysbeth, 160  
     Margrietje, 160  
     Maria, 159, 160  
     Marretje, 160  
     Mary, 159  
 Gerretsen, Trintje, 16  
 Gerretsen, Dierertje, 160  
     Huybert, 160  
     Marretji, 160  
     Theunis, 160  
 Gerritse, Gysbert, 39  
 Gerritsen, Rachel, 137, 152  
     Trintje, 13, 16  
 Gerritszen, Ariaen, 160  
 Gerret, 160  
 Gerwer, Andries, 226  
 Gesill, Richard, 43  
 Gessenaar, Jan, 147  
 Gethen, Margarett, 48  
 Gevelsen, Justina, 138  
 Gever, Nichs., 31  
 Geweer, Willem, 150  
 Gewera, John, 35  
 Gewera, Andries, 32  
 Gibbs, Mary, 168  
     Robert, 168  
 Gibson, Mary, 216  
 Gibson, Rebecca G., 237  
     Rebecca L., 78  
 Giddeman, Hendrick, 87  
     Johannes, 87  
 Gidnev, John, 82  
     Joseph, 82  
 Gieter, Marres, 142  
 Giffes, Anne, 47  
 Gifford, Helen A., 157  
 Gilbert, Anna, 39, 219  
     Arent, 30, 37, 101, 137, 147  
     Arie, 107  
     Arriaantje, 226  
     Catharina, 38, 40, 95, 138,  
     144, 219  
     Elizabeth, 40, 96, 100, 149,  
     151, 232  
     Femmetje, 30  
     Gillis, 101  
     heirs of colonel Thomas,  
     82  
     Jan, 39, 107  
     Jakob, 96  
     Johannes, 39  
     Johannis, 138, 149  
     Margarita, 39, 220  
     Margrieta, 139, 230  
     Maria, 31, 37, 40, 100, 137,  
     138  
     Nicholaas, 150  
     Pezez, 82  
     Rachel, 147  
     Thomas, 82, 226  
     Willem, 30, 37, 96, 100, 107,  
     146, 149  
     Willem, jr., 138  
     William, 40, 226, 230  
     William, jr., 226  
 Gillem, Annatje, 138  
     Fennetje, 138  
 Gillespie, Nancy, 128  
 Gittens, Francis, 47  
 Gitton, Judith, 240  
 Gladstone, George, 76  
 Glanis, John, 75  
 Glasbie, Jakobus, 102  
     John, 102  
 Glasbie, Robbert, 102  
 Glascock, Elizabeth, 44  
 Gliens, Hester, 106  
 Glim, Anna, 107  
 Goad, Jacobina, 193  
     Thomas, 194, 195  
 Godbertson, Godbert, 168, 169  
     Sarah, 168  
 Godbie, John, 98  
 Godby, John, 220  
 Godfrey, Bernard A., 242  
 Godfry, Thomas, 48  
 Goeglets, Peter, 87  
 Goelet, Catharina, 31, 37, 105,  
     224  
     Isaac, 31, 37, 224  
     Janetje, 31  
 Goes, Anna, 209  
     Johannes D., 122  
     Maria, 122  
 Goetberlet, Adam, 30  
 Goffe, Susanna, 49  
 Gold, Pebe, 109  
     Severus, 109  
 Goldsbury, Samuel, 82

- Goldsmith, John, 45  
     Prudence, 171  
 Goldthwaite, —, 63  
 Gonzales, Ann, 126  
 Goodall, Alien, 215  
 Goodman, John, 85  
 Goodrich, E., 74  
 Goodwin, Isabell, 46  
     James J., cover, ii., 2; iii.,  
     2; iv., 2; 181  
 Goold, Ed. P., 71  
 Gordon, Jochem, 99  
     Juliette B., cover, i., 3  
 Gore, Marie, 48  
     Marye, 49  
 Gorham, Benjamin, 134, 201  
     Danell, 134  
     David, 134  
     Desire, 133, 135, 136, 200  
     Elizabeth, 133, 135, 200  
     family, cover, iii., 2; iv., 2;  
     133, 170, 197-201  
     George, 133, 134, 200, 201  
     Hannah, 134, 135, 200  
     Henry S., 170, 200  
     Hezekiah, 200, 201  
     Hope, 135  
     Isaac, 135, 200  
     Jabez, 133, 135  
     James, 133-135  
     John, cover, iii., 2; iv., 2;  
     133-136, 179, 197, 201  
     Jonathan, 134  
     Joseph, 133-135, 199-202  
     Josiah, 200  
     Lydia, 134, 135  
     Mary, 134, 135, 197, 199, 200  
     Mercy, 134, 135, 199  
     Ralph, 135  
     Ruth, 135  
     Samuel, 199-201  
     Sarah, 199, 200  
     Shubael, 133-135, 197  
     Stephen, 134, 197  
     Temperance, 133-135, 199-  
     201  
     Thankful, 134, 199  
     William, 134  
 Gorum, John, 133  
 Gosline, John, 18  
 Gosman, John, 60  
 Gould, —, 63  
     Abigail, 236  
     Sarah, 72  
 Gouverneur, Geertruy, 226  
     Johanna, 150  
     Nicholaas, 226  
 Gowin, John, 197  
 Graaf, Elizabeth, 222  
     Jakob, 144, 222  
     Johannes, 145  
 Graham, Augustine, 26  
     Isabelle, 26  
     James, 26  
     Robert, 3  
 Grant, David, 82  
     Fred. D., 181  
     heirs of Sarah, 82  
     John, 82  
     U. S., 180, 181  
 Grantham, Mary, 49  
 Gray, Ann, 70  
     Stella, 71  
     "widow," 134  
 Graye, Thomas, 48  
 Greem, Annatje, 142  
     Paulis, 142  
 Green, Augustus, 245  
     Dirk, 145  
     family, 179  
     Magdalena, 150  
     Richard, 150  
     William, 197  
 Greene, Alister, 64  
 Greene, John, 50  
     Nicholas, 46  
     Raphael, 48  
     Rebecca, 78  
     Rebecca I., 237  
     Richard, H., cover, i., 3;  
     ii., 2; iii., 3; iii., 2; iii., 3;  
     iv., 2; 64, 184  
     R. H., mrs., cover, i., 3  
 Greenwood, Thomas, 48  
 Greenway, —, 62  
 Greenstreet, James, 43, 79  
 Greenwood, Grace, 68  
 Grees, Michiel, 223  
 Gregory, Judah, 64  
 Gresham, Richard, 44  
 Gresman, Carel, 139  
     Elizabeth, 139  
 Grey, doctor, 109  
     Patrick, 75  
     Samuel, 109  
 Griffen, Elizabeth, 7  
     Katheren, 48  
 Griffin, Christofer, 48  
     Grisell, 48  
     Obadiah, 82  
     Obadiah, jr., 82  
     Peter, 24  
     Samuel, 24  
     Susan, 73  
     William, 82  
 Griffing, John, 26  
     Memorable, 26  
 Griffith, Jacob, 47  
 Grigg, Ann, 232  
     John, 82  
 Grim, Caspar, 87  
     Maria, 102  
 Grimmitt, Thomas, 48  
 Groenendyk, Catharina, 39, 96,  
     227  
     Sara, 33, 94, 108, 227  
 Groesbeck, Johannes, 117  
 Grooman, Anne, 200  
 Groome, William, 47  
 Grosvenor, Lieut. 67  
 Grove, Robert, 46  
 Gryms, Joseph, 223  
     Paulus, 223  
 Guerard, Benjamin, 240  
 Guild, Reuben A., 238  
 Guilik, Hendrick, 138  
 Guilik, Jakob, 138  
 Guillham, Jone, 44  
 Guilliams, Marie, 44  
 Guise, Willem, 87  
 Guliam, Anna, 220  
 Gulik, Hendrik, 220  
     Lena, 220  
 Gumaer, Esther, 15  
     Peter, 15  
 Gundellach, Anna Christina, 39  
     Johan Frans, 39  
 Gunvaer, Mary, 24  
 Gustin family, 179  
 Guyon Cornelius, 127  
 Gyseling, Barbara, 243.  
  
 Haan, Magdalena, 221  
 Haaren, Jakobus, 94  
 Haaring, Ary, 29  
 Haas, Catherina, 150  
     John, 87  
 Haaslip, Elizabeth, 217  
     Jan, 217  
 Habback, Anthony, 87  
 Hackett, Henry, 46  
 Hacksall, Susan, 46  
 Hadcrofte, Rebecka, 46  
 Hadn, Ludwig, 87  
 Haff, Isaac, 3  
 Hag, Adam, 87  
 Hageman, Francis, 54  
 Hagens, Experience, 97  
 Hagg, Ann, 87  
 Haggett, Amye, 48  
 Haines, —, 152  
     Alexander, 82  
 Hait, Lydia, 204  
 H. kket, Benjamin, 151  
 Hale, Jone, 80  
 Haley, Anna, 97  
 Hall, Charles S., 119, 120  
     Magdalen, 73  
     Robert, 135  
     Samuel, H. P., 119  
     Thomas, 87  
 Halle, Clement, 43  
     Dorathy, 80  
 Hallem, Edward, 174  
 Hallen, Elizabeth, 226  
 Hallock, Mary, 245  
 Halsted, Nancy W., 172  
 Ham, Cornelia, 42  
     Wendel, 222  
 Hamilton, Archibald, 82  
     Henry, 82  
     John, 82  
 Hamier, Catharina, 28  
     Johannes, 28  
 Hamlin, Cyrus, 63  
 Hammer, Michael, 87  
 Hammond, colonel, 3, 4  
     Isaac, 33  
     Joseph, 3, 6  
     Nancy Ann, 6  
 Hamoud, Agnes, 49  
     Jone, 50  
 Hamonde, Barnabie, 43  
 Hampton, Margaret, 237  
 Han, William, 87  
 Hance, Deborah, 116  
     Elizabeth, 116  
     Hesta, 116  
     Isaac, 116  
     John, 116  
     Mary, 116  
     Thomas, 116  
     Wm. W., 116  
 Hancock, Jone, 48  
 Hand, Daniel, 169  
     John, 109  
 Hankinson, Reuben, 82  
 Hannam, Raff, 47  
 Hanselpiker, William, 82  
 Hansen, Christiaan, 220  
     Elizabeth, 217  
 Hanssen, David, 33, 161  
     Elsje, 33  
 Hardenberg, Charles, 32  
     Gerhardus, 32  
     Luis, 32  
     Sara, 101  
 Hardenbraek, Abel, 97  
     Pester, 97  
 Hardenbroek, Abel, 31, 37, 94,  
     107, 137, 140, 147, 149, 219,  
     225  
     Abel, jr., 28, 37  
     Abraham, 219  
     Anna, 147, 231  
     Annatje, 28, 99  
     Catharina, 30, 137  
     Christoffel, 223  
     Hester, 218  
     Jannetje, 221  
     Johannes, 149  
     Johannis, 141  
     Neeltje, 31, 41, 94, 141, 151,  
     231  
     Nicholaas, 107, 225  
     Pieter, 137  
     Theophilus, 140, 218, 221  
     Willem, 41, 137, 221  
     William, 28  
 Hardenburgh, Benjamin M., 246  
     Catharine M., 246  
     Edith, 246

- Hardenburgh, Ellsworth A., 246  
     George P., 246  
     Graham, 246  
     John, 246  
     Samuel, 246  
 Harding, Abigael, 144  
     Hans J., 159  
     Robert, 139  
     Sara, 139  
 Hardinge, William, 48  
 Hardy, Jakobus, 146  
     Maria, 146  
 Haven, Jakobus, 103  
 Harff, Johan Balthazar, 88  
 Haring, Cornelia, 102  
     Cosyn, 160, 161  
     Elbert, 97, 102  
     Elizabeth, 139  
     Margrita, 102  
     Marretje, 160  
 Harkey, Edmond, 45  
 Harmenszoon, Rembrandt, 12  
 Harper, Alida, 24  
     George, 21  
 Harpin, Johannes, 105  
     Maria, 105  
 Harred, Jolui, 231  
 Harres, Jakobus, 42  
 Harriott, John, 3  
 Harris, Francis, 82  
     Martin, 215  
     Samuel, 82  
 Harrison, Alice, 45  
     Anne, 49  
     George, 44  
     Jane, 47  
     John, 48, 213  
     Robert, 44  
     William, 44  
     Wm. H., 122  
 Harrower, Benj., 19  
 Harse, Bernardus, 106  
     Gerrit, 106  
     Jakob, 104  
     Tanneke, 104  
 Harsen, Jan, 140  
     Johannis, 140  
     Tanneke, 143  
 Harsin, Jakob, 28  
     Johannis, 28  
     Maria, 28  
 Harsing, Sara, 104  
 Harsse, Bernardus, 106  
     Joris, 100  
     Tanneke, 97  
 Harszen, Anna, 151  
     Engeltje, 152  
     Gerrit, 40, 42  
     Johannes, 41, 147, 151  
     Joris, 40  
     Sara, 40, 42, 145, 152  
     Tanneke, 32, 151  
 Hart, Elizabeth, 4  
     Sammel, 4  
 Harter, Henry, 87  
 Hartje, Catharina, 151  
     Jannetje, 28, 37, 227  
     Maria, 141, 147  
     Tryntje, 32, 41, 105  
 Hartman, David, 225  
     Geertruy, 97, 140  
     John, 87  
     Judith, 116  
 Harvey, Isaac, 71  
 Harwood, Peter, 44  
 Hasbrouck, Abram Bruyn, 59  
     Joseph, 14  
     Maria, 13, 15  
     Rachel, 13, 16  
 Hasell, Christian, 88  
 Hassen, Christian, 88  
 Hatch, Abijoh, 79  
 Hatfield, Isaac, 81, 82  
     Johanna, 30  
 Hatfield, Richard, 3  
 Hatherill, John, 50  
 Haughton family, 179  
 Hausen, Engeltje, 149  
 Havens, Hannah, 116  
 Hawes, Benjamin, 136  
     Desire, 136  
     Ebenezer, 136  
     Edmond, 136  
     Elizabeth, 136  
     Experience, 136  
     Isaac, 136  
     Jabez, 136  
     John, 136  
     Joseph, 136  
     Mary, 136  
 Hawkins, Richard, 44  
 Hawley, Charles, 73  
     Daniel, 200  
 Hayes, Allada, 17  
 Hayn, Frederick, 88  
 Hayne, Dorothy, 174  
 Hayward, Elizabeth, 45  
 Heard, Nathan, 116  
 Heath, Andrew, 84  
     Anstuns, 44  
     Wm., 216  
 Hecht, Frederick Wm., 82  
 Hecker, John V., cover, iii., 2:  
     iv., 2; 153, 201, 203  
 Hedden, Josiah H., 7  
 Hedges, Experience, 31  
     Expierens, 146  
     Lewis, 110  
     William, 110  
 Heemsen, Maria, 39  
 Heerden, Catharina, 151  
     Jakob, 151  
 Herring, Cornelia, 140  
     Elizabeth, 140  
     Margarita, 140  
 Heg, David, 150  
     Johanna, 150  
 Hegeman, Catharina, 104  
 Heick, Jean, 131  
 Heldrichs, Maria, 138  
 Heldrith, Maria, 96, 219  
 Helling, Cornelis, 245  
     Samuel, 245  
     Susanna, 245  
     Tennis, 245  
 Helmigse, Catlyntje, 12  
     Johannis, 9, 10  
     Pieter, 11  
 Hendersly, Margarita, 219  
 Henderson, Joseph, 82  
 Hendrick, Marritje, 244  
 Hendricks, Elsie, 244  
     Marrytje, 1  
 Hendrickse, Cornelis, 245  
 Hendricksen, Gerritt, 159, 160  
 Hendriks, Aaltje, 94, 106, 149  
     Catharina, 151, 225  
     Geesje, 221  
     Jannetje, 143, 221  
     Pieter, 218  
     Rachel, 218  
     William, 151  
 Hendrikse, Elizabeth, 102, 106  
     Pieter, 220  
     Rachel, 106  
 Hendriksen, Catharina, 30  
 Hendrikze, Catharina, 42, 107  
     Daniel, 107  
     Jannetje, 37  
 Henerigh, Klornraet, 88  
 Henjon, Maria, 227  
 Hennejon, Margarita, 39  
 Hennion, David, 225  
     Elizabeth, 145  
     Fytje, 223  
     Ide, 223  
     Martytje, 223  
     Sara, 142  
 Hennion, Yda, 145  
 Henry, VIII., 85  
 Heppes, James, 47  
 Herbergs, John, 88  
 Herbert, Gilbert S., 173  
 Herde, Elizabeth, 96  
     Jakob, 96  
 Herding, Elizabeth, 222  
     Robert, 94, 222  
     Sara, 94  
 Hering, Elizabeth, 104, 228  
 Herkimer, gen., 176  
 Herman, mrs. Henry, 181  
 Herne, Dorothy, 80  
 Herres, Anna, 99  
     David, 143  
     Elizabeth, 30, 99  
     Jan, 99  
     Joris, 143  
     Joseph, 223  
     Rachel, 41  
     Sara, 32, 223  
 Herrick, colonel, 186  
 Herring, —, 63  
     Cornelia, 232  
     Elbert, 36  
     Elizabeth, 229  
     Helen, 241  
     Margarita, 231  
     Margrita, 36, 152  
 Herris, Daniel, 232  
     David, 222, 227  
     Rachel, 227  
     Samuel, 232  
 Herrison, Catharina, 97  
     John, 97  
 HERRISSE, Annatje, 142  
     Sara, 142  
 Herrit, Thomas, 222  
 Hertel, Jacob, 88  
 Hertje, Catharina, 145  
     Geertje, 40  
 Hesley, Rudolph, 88  
 Hest, Joris, 230  
 Hetviel, Johanna, 98  
 Hetvielt, Johanna, 147  
 Hevensaar, Christina, 218  
     Joris, 218  
 Heveland, Bregje W., 103  
 Hewett, John, 82  
 Heye, Catharina, 151  
 Heyer, Abraham, 29, 95  
     Annatje, 98  
     Baltus, 33, 40, 93  
     Catharina, 41, 93, 98, 106,  
         138, 146, 217  
     Cornelis, 104  
     Cornelius, 145, 152  
     Elsje, 146  
     Gerhardus, 29  
     Gerrit, 40  
     Hendrikus, 28  
     Janetjie, 228  
     Jenneke, 98  
     Johannes, 98  
     Johannis, 35  
     Maria, 27, 95, 99, 101, 149,  
         217, 223  
     Petrus, 93  
     Sara, 32, 40, 104, 218  
     Tryntje, 39  
     Victoor, 27  
     Water, 98, 104, 106, 145,  
         146  
     Willem, 27, 28, 35, 146, 217,  
         228  
         William, 98, 145  
 Heyler, Johannes, 88  
 Heyning, Philipp, 94  
     Sophia, 94  
 Hevns, Peter, 138  
 Hicks, Bishop, 110  
     Ephraim, 135  
     John Brevoort, 97

- Hicks, Joseph, 110  
 Louisa, 223  
 Whitehead, 97, 223
- Hide, Anne, 50
- Hierlegh, Carel, 88
- Hierley, Henry, 130
- Hieronime, Elizabet, 108  
 Hendrik, 108
- Hiet, Willem, 221
- Higgins, Alice, 48
- Hikky, Johannes, 32  
 Jonn, 104
- Hildirith, Benjamin, 94  
 Elizabet, 94  
 Joseph, 94  
 Maria, 94
- Hill, —, 63  
 Anne, 43  
 Ensign, 67  
 family, 179  
 Francis, 50  
 John, 82  
 Peter, 5  
 Richard, 82  
 Robert, 49, 82  
 Samuel, 216  
 Susan Benedict, 64  
 William, 46
- Hilleke, Michiel, 31
- Hilleman, Geertruy, 32  
 Hendrik, 32
- Hilles, Jone, 43  
 Margaret, 80
- Hillhouse family, 179
- Hilman, Hendrik, 93  
 Jakob, 93
- Hillyard, Lawrence, 49
- Himus, George, 88
- Hinckley, Isaac, 199  
 Joseph, 199  
 Thomas, 199
- Hines, Richard, 82
- Hinkley, Joseph, 134
- Hinks, Judith, 50
- Hinxman, Charles, 82
- Hitchcock, Mary B., 77
- Hix, Witthead, 151
- Hoare, Richard, 80
- Hoathe, Andrew, 84
- Hopson, Christian, 80
- Hockinhull, John, 82
- Hodds, Margaret, 47
- Hoegh, John, 221
- Hoes, Hannah, 210  
 Johanne, 209  
 John C. F., 59  
 Juraen, 209  
 Maria, 122
- Hoeshield, Adam, 88
- Holman, Michiel, 33
- Holtman, Cornelia, 30, 137, 227  
 Henry, 88  
 Johannes, 88  
 Johannis, 29  
 Julia E., 157  
 Maria, 137, 227  
 Michael, 139, 151  
 Michel, 29  
 Michiel, 36, 146  
 Nicholas, 100  
 Peter, 88  
 Sara, 100  
 William, 88
- Hofses, Johannes, 88
- Hogg, Richard, 131
- Hoit, Joshua, 154, 155  
 Mary, 154, 155  
 Rebecca, 155  
 Samuel, 155  
 Sarah, 155
- Hokkit, Benj., 105
- Holbrook, Mrs. Levi, 117, 184
- Holding, Hannah, 109
- Hoidsworth, James A., 82
- Holland, Elizabet, 101
- Holland, Hendrik, 93  
 Herry, 139  
 Susan, 44
- Hollen, Elizabet, 217
- Hollingshead, George, 82
- Holly, Francis, 204  
 Martha, 205
- Holmes, Ann, 23  
 Cornelius, 23  
 Deborah, 204  
 family, 179  
 G., 74  
 John, 170, 201, 204  
 Jone, 46  
 Martha, 204  
 Mercy, 204  
 Rebecca, 204  
 Richard, 170
- Hols, Johs., 39
- Holyn, Jakobus, 96  
 Willem, 96
- Homer, Adam, 88  
 Herbert, 88
- Hood, Marie, 45
- Hoogland, Adriaan, 138  
 Benjamin, 138, 221, 222  
 Elizabet, 222
- Hooglandt, Engeltje, 100  
 Margarita, 100  
 Willem, 100
- Hook, —, 92
- Hooke, Jone, 44  
 Master, 41
- Hooker, rev. dr., 188  
 William, 79
- Hooms, Cornelia, 29
- Hoop, Elizabet, 38, 139
- Hope, Agnes, 80  
 Margaret, 50
- Hopkins, Alice, 44  
 Dunlap, Mrs., cover, iii., 3  
 Samuel, 234
- Hoppe, Aaltje, 142  
 Abraham, 142  
 Andries, 101, 103, 137, 141, 146, 151, 229  
 Anna, 36, 42  
 Anneke, 224  
 Elizabet, 220  
 Geertje, 36  
 Jacomyntje, 30  
 Jakomyntje, 96  
 Jan, 36  
 Jannetje, 42  
 Jillis, 137, 145, 220  
 Johannes, 30, 101, 103, 105, 138, 224, 229  
 Johannis, 107, 137, 142, 218  
 Maria, 103, 137, 138, 143  
 Marvte, 229  
 Mattheus, 30, 42, 101, 137, 138, 142, 143, 231  
 Rachel, 101, 151  
 Sara, 142  
 Sophia, 218  
 Wessel, 42, 137, 143, 224  
 Willem, 96, 231
- Hopper, Andrew, 60  
 Elizabet, 96  
 Polly, 60
- Hopson, Frances Johnstone,  
 cover, ii., 4: 64
- Hore, Thomas, 48
- Horsman, Edward, 129
- Horton, Barnabas, 245  
 Benjamin, 118  
 Bethia, 25  
 Joseph, 245  
 Michael, 44  
 Mehitable, 171  
 Phebe, 174  
 Rachel, 244, 245
- Hotaling, Anna Margaret, 16
- Hotaling, Jannetje, 16
- Houselt, Jacob, 88
- Housilt, Matthias, 88
- Housilt, Johan, 88
- Houston, Sam., 104
- Houts, Anna Maria, 41  
 Catharina, 36, 141  
 Jakob, 152  
 Johannes, 28, 36, 93, 94  
 Johannis, 141
- Houwel, Silvenus, 140
- Howe, John, 88
- Hover, Alice, 49
- How, Ebenezer, 206
- Howe, lord, 11  
 Lord Alexander, 75  
 Thomas, 45
- Howell, Agnes, 52, 84  
 Alice, 51, 52, 84  
 Ann, 51  
 Anna, 245  
 Anne, 52, 84  
 Anthony, 51  
 Anthonye, 50  
 [Arthur], 51  
 Bridget, 84  
 Briggitt, 51  
 Catharine, 84  
 Cecil, 52  
 Charles, 52  
 Christian, 51, 84  
 Constance, 84  
 Edith, 51, 84  
 Edward, 50, 51, 52, 84, 85  
 Elizabeth, 51, 52, 84, 85  
 family, 83, 84, 85  
 Frances, 51, 84  
 Francis, 51, 52  
 George, 52  
 George R., cover, ii., 2, 50  
 Harrie, 50  
 Henry, 50, 51, 52, 84, 85  
 Isabell, 52  
 Isabelle, 50  
 Jacob, 52, 85  
 James, 52, 84  
 James H., 84  
 Jane, 50, 51, 52, 84  
 Joan, 52, 84  
 Joane, 51, 52, 84  
 Joanna, 84  
 Johan, 84  
 John, 51, 52, 84, 85  
 John H., 52, 84  
 Jone, 52, 84  
 Katherine, 51  
 Luce, 52  
 Margaret, 50, 51, 52  
 Margery, 51, 52  
 Mary, 51, 52, 84  
 Maud, 85  
 Nicholas, 84  
 Peter, 84  
 Rachel, 52  
 Richard, 51, 84  
 Robert, 84  
 Roger, 52  
 Roger H., 84  
 Rudolph, 84  
 Sibil, 84  
 Simon, 52, 84  
 Stephen H., 84  
 Susan, 84  
 Thomas, 50, 51, 52, 84  
 Thomas H., 85  
 Thomasin, 51  
 Walter, 52  
 William, 51, 52, 84, 85  
 Wm. H., 84
- Howland, Desire, 133, 135  
 Henry E., 62  
 John, 135
- Hownsham, Edward, 46



- Howse, Anne, 47  
Hoyt, Asael, 206  
George, 128  
Hezekiah, 206  
Isabel, 127  
Jesse, 82, 206  
John, 64  
Joseph, 206  
Lydia, 128  
Mary A., 128  
Huar, Marie, 242  
Hubbard, Mary, 216  
Wm., 26  
Hubrecht, Johannes, 34  
Hudson, David, 110  
mr., 110  
Huetson, Margaret, 43  
Huger, Paul E., 241  
Huggerford, Thomas, 82  
Huggin, 134  
Hugh, colonel, 4  
Hughes, Agnes, 44  
Anne, 80  
Hughston, James, 82  
Hull, Benjamin, 172  
Rachel, 172  
Robert, 103  
Hulton, Nathaniel, 129  
Hun, Marritje, 209  
Hunt, colonel, 238  
Joseph H., cover, iii., 3  
Lucie, 80  
Sarah, 50  
Hunter, David, 213, 214  
Hammond, 213  
Mose H., 213  
Robert, 175  
Sophie F., 213  
Huntington, Eliphalet, 70  
Elizabeth, 66  
Jabez, 66  
Jerusha, 66  
Mary C., cover, ii., 2; 65  
Nancy, 65  
Samuel, 66  
Huntley, William, 44  
Hunting, Nathaniel, cover, ii.,  
2; 109  
Hupple, Joseph, 88  
Hurry, E. A., cover, ii., 2; iii.,  
2; iv., 2; 181  
Hurlbutt, Elizabeth, 26  
Husou, Christopher, 88  
Hussey, Puella, 134  
Hutchinson, Elijah, 25  
Marsha, 25  
Thomas, 82  
Hutton, George, 232  
Timotheus, 232  
Huyck, Andries, 209  
Huyg, Annatje, 148  
Johannes, 148  
Lena, 227  
Willem, 148  
Huygh, Annetje, 219  
Johannes, 40  
Lena, 145  
Willem, 40  
Huysman, Aart, 148, 222, 230  
Cathalina, 230  
Maria, 144, 222  
Huyswert, Elizabeth, 229  
Michael, 229  
Michel, 30  
Hyatt, Jno. W., 74  
Mary, 74  
Hyde, Ebenezer, 115  
Heutenant, 67  
Hymor, Gabriel, 88  
Idesen, Cathalyntje, 34  
Ido, Robbert, 29  
Iles, Mattheu, 48  
Ilorin, Hieronymus, 88  
Immell, John, 88  
Imsdale, Briget, 47  
Ingle, Elizabeth, 44  
Inselaar, Elizabeth, 145  
Inslar, Elizabeth, 34, 38, 224  
Lodewyk, 34  
Irick, John, 83  
Izard, Henry, 241  
Mary, 163, 240, 241  
Ralph, 167, 241  
Walter, 241  
Jabaaim, J., 144  
Jabwin, John, 41  
Wilhemus, 41  
Jackson, —, 63  
Andrew, 121  
Dominie, 11  
Patrik, 93  
William, 45, 127  
Jacobs, Feytje, 98  
Jannetje, 244  
Teunis, 152  
Jacobsen, Cornelis, 244  
Jacombe, Edward, 48  
Jakes, Elizabeth, 80  
Jakob, Hendrik, 32  
Jakobs, Aaltje, 30, 42, 101, 137,  
138, 142, 143  
Catharina, 152  
Cornelis, 142  
David, 141  
Hendrik, 32  
Sophia, 32  
Jakzon, John, 104  
James, Edmund J., cover, ii., 2;  
iii., 2; iv., 2; 57, 117, 131,  
165, 237, 241  
John, 80  
Thomas, 58  
James VI., 75  
Jans, Annatje, 62  
Anneke, 64  
Susanna, 156  
Jansen, Femmetje, 32  
Gerret, 104  
Gerrit, 32  
Isaac, 27, 99, 146, 227  
Jannetje, 105  
Johannes, 32, 97, 99, 100,  
104, 105, 227  
Johannis, 144  
John H., 104  
Margaret, 15  
Neeltje, 217, 227  
Pieter, 27, 146  
Sara, 97  
Susanna, 104  
Janssen, Adriaan, 147  
Jan, 147  
Janz, Joost, 13  
Jaquot, Anne, 111  
Jaye, Anne, 45  
Jeffers, Catharina, 231  
Jefferson, Thomas, 76  
Jeffrey, David, 20  
Jelmoet, Catharina, 38  
Jenden, Elizabeth, 34  
Jenkins, Maria,  
Sarah, 157  
Susan, 157  
Thomas, 157  
Jeralleman, Nicholaas, 148  
Jerallemon, Hendrik, 148, 220  
Jerman, John, 80  
Jeronimo, Annetje, 137  
Ariaantje, 108  
Nicholaas, 145  
Jesla, Thomas, 36  
Jessup, Th., 109  
Jesup, Stretton, 109  
Jets, Dirk, 93  
Jewitt family, 179  
Jobwain, Jan, 139  
John I., 119  
of Gaunt, 212  
Peter, 82  
Johnson, captain, 136  
Margaret, 49  
Marke, 49  
Martin, 82  
Nancy, 77  
Nathaniel, 240  
Simon, 27, 219  
Stephen, (Steven), 44  
Johnston, Hugh, 20  
Robert, 230  
William, 82  
Jolly, Robert, 50  
Jones, Alice, 43  
Benjamin, 82  
Cerenio Upham, 82  
Dan, 110  
Edward, 45  
Eliphalet, 90  
Hellen, 46  
Henry, 44  
Ingett, 80  
James, 82  
John, 46, 47  
Josiah, 82  
Judith, 48  
Margaret, 49  
Martha, 110  
Nathaniel, 82  
Rose, 47  
Simeon, 82  
Stephen, 82  
2d Stephen, 82  
William, 44, 46  
Wm. P., 119  
Jong, Abraham, 34  
Sophia, 36, 93, 94, 141  
Jongh, Abraham, 224  
Jan, 108  
Robert, 34  
Sophia, 28, 152  
Jonker, Antje, 222  
Joons, Maria, 223  
Jorkse, Jan, 221  
Jorksen, Elizabeth, 108  
Jan, 108  
Judd, Orrin R., cover, iii., 3; 184  
Judson, John, 207  
Jurkse, Alida, 38  
Justice, Ezechiell, 48  
Kaelfelt, Mattys, 88  
Kaerleon, Howell, 51  
Kaes, John Phillip, 88  
Willem, 88  
Kank, Johannes, 88  
Kase, Johannes, 88  
Matthias, 88  
Katheringham, Jone, 49  
Kaul, Christian, 88  
Kaye, Grace, 212  
John, 212  
Robert, 212  
Kearney family, 181  
Keayne, Robert, 119  
Keegier, Elsje, 144  
Keeler, Julia A., 23  
Sarah M., 23  
Keene, Jesse, 82  
Kees, Metje, 137, 150  
Metje, 34  
Keiel, Kornraet, 88  
Keith, George, 55  
Kelin, William, 88  
Kellegrew, Dorothy, 79  
Kellett, Edward, 48  
Kelly, Jakobus, 225  
Mathias, 82  
Kelsey, Charles W., 64  
Kelsham, Richard, 48  
Kemmell, Anna, 137  
Arie, 102

- Kimmel, Erts, 137  
   Grietje, 137  
   Hugo, 137  
 Kemper, And. Geertruy, 223  
   Jacob, 88  
   Jakob, 33, 151  
   Jan Jakob, 223  
   John, 88  
 Kempton, Hanna, 47  
 Kenby, Jakobus, 149  
   Susanna, 149  
 Kendall, John, 82  
 Kenell, Katheren, 80  
 Kennan, Catherine, 117  
 Kerfbyl, Susanna, 93  
 Kermer, Anna, 33  
   Catharina, 33  
   Nics., 103  
   Thomas, 103  
 Kernochan, Mary, 23  
 Kerr, William, 82  
 Kersting, Gidlon, 228  
   Jannetje, 228  
 Kerstyn, Sara, 219  
 Kes, Bastiyan, 88  
 Kesler, George, 88  
 Ketchum, Amos, 26, 246  
   Joseph, 26  
   H., 26  
   Jehiel, 82  
   Mary, 246  
   Morris, 246  
   Nancy, 77  
 Keteltas, Abraham, 30  
   Benjamin, 173  
   Catharina, 147  
   Charity, 173  
   Edward, 173  
   Eliza, 173  
   Elizabeth, 173  
   Garret, 172, 173  
   Georgiana, 173  
   Jane, 138  
   Janneke, 30, 94  
   John, 173  
   Margaritha, 145  
   Margrieta, 107  
   Margritha, 32  
   Mary, 173  
   Pieter, 30, 32, 147, 173  
   Samuel, 173  
   Wm. N., 173  
 Kettle, Thomas, 49  
 Keyes, Alice, 49  
   John, 157  
   lieutenant, 67  
 Keyser, Catharina, 143  
   Hieroninus, 88  
 Kieft, governor, 164  
 Kierse, Hendrik, 35, 96, 223, 228  
   Judik, 223  
   Sara, 96, 223  
 Kiersen, Hendrik, 148  
 Kierstede, Agnietje, 143, 144  
   Agnietje, 31, 100  
   Benjamin, 27, 95, 221  
   Cathalina, 148  
   Cathalyntje, 96  
   Elizabeth, 94  
   Hendrik, 105  
   Jakobus, 30  
   Jannetje, 221  
   Jenneke, 27  
   Lukas, 27, 39, 94, 95, 96,  
   100, 143, 144, 227  
   Rachel, 143  
 Kievitsen, Justina, 94  
 Kik, Catharina, 145  
 Kilman, Abraham, 108  
   Elizabeth, 94  
   Nicholaas, 140  
   Nicolaas, 152  
   Nikolass, 94  
 Kilmer, Annatje, 107  
 Kinder, Lena, 33  
 Kinderik, Catharina, 93  
   David, 231  
   Johannes, 93  
   Jan, 146  
   John, 231  
   Maria, 146  
 Kiney, Michael, 88  
 King, —, 63  
   Constant, 174  
   family, cover, i., 3  
   Frederick, 174  
   Henry, 174  
   Isaac, 170  
   John, 174  
   Marquis F., 179  
   Moses, 62  
   Rufus, 116  
   Samuel, 118, 174  
   Samuel, jr., 116  
   William L., 174  
 Kinge, Wm., 174  
 Kingsland, Daniel, 125  
   family, 164  
   Jacob M., 74  
 Kinloch, Cieland, 241  
   Harriott, 241  
 Kip, Abraham, 42, 94, 219  
   Andries, 34  
   Balthazar, 29  
   Cathalina, 230  
   Cathalyntje, 35  
   Catharina, 34, 97, 104, 144,  
   218  
   Cornelia, 94  
   Cornelius, 140  
   Elizabeth, 149  
   Engeltje, 146  
   Evert, 146  
   Hendrick, 245  
   Hendricus, 34  
   Hendrikus, 29, 97, 140, 141,  
   142, 149  
   Isaac, 35, 103, 139, 149, 224  
   Jacobus, 29  
   Jakob, 35, 94, 104, 140, 146  
   Jakobus, 144, 218, 221  
   Jan, 93  
   Johannes, 34, 145, 224  
   Johannis, 145  
   Johs. Smith, 34  
   Leendert, 101  
   Leonard, 149  
   Magdalena, 93  
   Maria, 103, 139  
   Nicasius, 245  
   Petrus, 36  
   Richard, 34, 99, 103, 107,  
   219, 231  
   Sara, 37, 21, 42, 106, 139,  
   141, 149, 221, 224  
 Kipp & Brown, 6  
 Kirk, Solomon, 6  
 Kirk, Dorothy, 46  
   David, 200  
   Mary, 200  
   Sara, 200, 201  
 Kissik, Phillip, 97  
 Kitchel, Grace, 155  
 Klaasen, Maria, 99  
 Klercg, Sophiade, 104  
 Klerkzou, Maria, 149  
 Kloekenaar, Sophia, 39  
 Klokkenaar, Fytje, 231  
 Kloosman, Anna Maria, 32  
 Knapsign, Jonathan, 3  
 Knapp, Abel, 207  
   Charity, 207  
   family, 64  
 Knecht, Jan Herres, 60  
   Somerset, 60  
 Knickerbocker, Diedrich, 12  
 Knightlye, Hugh, 44  
 Knikkebakker, Abraham, 103  
   Harmen, 218  
   Harmanus, 103  
 Knott, Peter, 88  
 Knowles, Walter, 45  
 Knowlton, Eben, 76  
   family, 76  
   Keziah, 76  
   Thomas, 76  
 Knox, Geo. W., 126  
 Koch, Anthony, 88  
   Hareborn, 88  
   Hendrick, 88  
   Jacobus, 88  
   Johannes Caspius, 88  
   Joseph, 88  
 Kock, Jan, 139  
 Koenis, Alida, 140  
   Willem, 140  
 Kok, Elsie, 31  
 Kokkerdals, Louisa A., 151  
 Kole, Paul, 88  
 Koller, Catharina, 25  
 Koning, Adam, 221  
   Anna, 40  
   Annetje, 31  
   Antje, 102  
   Arie, 31, 229  
   Carel, 138  
   Catharina, 106  
   Daniel, 35  
   Elizabeth, 105, 141, 148, 221  
   Gysbert, 28  
   Koenraat, 218  
   Hester, 34  
   Isaac, 40  
   Jakob, 138, 221  
   Jan, 151  
   Johannes, 28, 35, 39, 145  
   Joris, 218  
   Maria, 31  
   Margarita, 141  
   Pieter, 105  
   Rachel, 104  
   Willem, 40, 221  
 Kool, Johannes, 28, 93  
   Petrus, 28  
   Sara, 38  
   Willem, 93  
   William, 15  
 Kouwenhoven, Eduward, 231  
 Krankheit, Maria, 107  
 Kreek, Robert, 231  
 Kregier, Cornelis, 98  
   Maria, 98  
 Kroeger, Elizabeth, 29  
 Kroob, Maria, 220  
 Krost, Maria, 220  
 Kule, Christian, 88  
 Kurtz, Peter, 88  
 Kuyper, Geertje, 33, 139  
   Susanna, 105  
 Kwakkenbos, Abraham, 224  
   Benjamin, 224  
   Margaritha, 224  
   Samuel, 224  
 Kwakkenbosch, Cornelis, 222  
   Claasje, 222  
   Jan, 144  
   Nicolaas, 144  
   Samuel, 143  
   Susana, 143  
   Teunis, 143  
 Kydder, Richard, 84  
 Kyle, David, 21  
 Laan, Elizabeth, 27, 30  
 Labach, Abraham, 145, 222  
   Annatje, 107  
   Catharina, 36, 111  
   Hendrik, 36, 103, 107, 145,  
   224, 226  
   Hendrik, jr., 107  
   Isaac, 97, 226

- Labach, Jacob, 103, 141  
 Jan, 36  
 Johannes, 103  
 Lena, 36, 226
- Labagh, Abraham, 221  
 Hendrik, 221  
 Isaac, 221  
 Jakob, 221  
 Johannes, 221
- L'Abbe, Anne, 133
- Lachabrouile, Françoise, 225
- Lack, Maria, 229
- Lacy, George, 49
- Ladieu, captain, 3, 4
- Ladlie, Archibald, 173
- Lafayette, general, 7, 68, 70
- Laforge, Eliza, 75, 126
- La Grange, Bryant, 73  
 Hannah, 71  
 Rachel, 71
- Lake, —, 92  
 Alida, 125  
 Anna, 92  
 Annette V., 126  
 James S., 126  
 John, 92, 130, 131  
 Mary, 23  
 Rebecca, 18  
 Thomas, 92, 130
- Lam, Alexander, 140, 219, 223  
 Anthony, 42  
 Elizabeth, 93, 140, 219
- Lamb, Alexander, 32, 36  
 J. & R., 182, 183  
 Johannes, 32  
 Margrieta, 32
- Lamberson, John, 82  
 Teunis, 82
- Lamberts, Catharina, 41  
 Marie, 159  
 Marretje, 159, 160  
 Simon, 41  
 Svntje, 33
- Lame, John, 88  
 Peter, 88
- La Metre, Elizabeth, 152  
 Isaac, 105  
 Jan, 105, 152  
 Rebecca, 217
- Lametre, Rebecca, 94
- Lammersen, Helena, 225  
 Lena, 100, 146
- Lammerts, Aafje, 40, 151  
 Aaltje, 147  
 Maria, 147
- Lammertse, Aafje, 229  
 Aagje, 143  
 Maria, 94
- Lammertsen, Lena, 31
- Lamonte, Julia, 24
- Lamoreaux, Andrew, 3
- Lampson, Wm., cover. ii., 2;  
 118, 200
- Lamson, —, 63
- Lanbert, Henry, 3
- Landis, Henry, 88
- Landon, Anna, 26  
 Arabella, 26  
 Bethia, 25, 26  
 David, 25, 26  
 David, jr., 26  
 Elijah, 25  
 Elizabeth, 24  
 George, 26  
 Hannah, 25  
 Henry, 25, 26  
 James, 24  
 Jared, 25, 26  
 John, 26  
 Jonathan, 25, 26  
 Mary, 25, 26  
 Nathan, 24  
 Nathan, jr., 24  
 Nathaniel, 25
- Landon, Nathaniel R., 26  
 Parnel, 25  
 Rebecca, 26  
 Richard M., 26  
 Samuel, 25, 26  
 Wm., 26
- Lane, Aramilla, 157  
 Nicholas, 45
- Langendyck, Eva, 220
- Langestraat, Maria, 151
- Langford, James, 82
- Langley, Julian, 46
- Langluy, Sara, 107
- Langmat, Margareta, 29  
 Margarita, 95, 140
- Langmath, Margarita, 104
- Langton, Elizabeth, 48
- Lanier, Lawrence, 213
- Lanning, Rebecca, 21
- Lanoy, Abraham, jr., 107  
 Helena, 107  
 Jan, 107  
 Maria, 107
- Lansberry, Elizabeth, 105
- Lansing, Evart, 141  
 Johannes, 93
- La Pair, Marie, 114
- Larcum, Katheren, 48
- Larned, Ellen D., 235, 236, 237
- La Roux, Geertruy, 106  
 Jacomyntje, 223
- La Roy, Daniel, 34, 150  
 Jakob, 34, 101, 150  
 Maria Anna, 101  
 Ugonatia, 34
- Lascher, Anna, 221  
 Elizabeth, 107
- Lasher, Jakob, 138
- Lashie, Henry, 88
- Lathye, Anstes, 48
- Lathimer family, 179
- La Tourette, Abigail, 18
- Latourette, Susan, 73
- Lattin, Jone, 50
- Laundry, Thomas, 49
- Launsbure, Elizabeth, 32
- Laurence, Benjamin, 82  
 Isaac, 181  
 Susan, 44
- Laurens, Catherine, 113
- Lauwrence, Catharina, 148  
 John, 138, 149
- Lauwrens, Augustus, 147  
 Jonathan, 106, 148, 149
- Laux, Johannes, 88
- La Vay, Abraham, 137, 138  
 Samson, 137
- Lawes, John, 80
- Lawly, Henry, 50
- Lawlye, Alice, 46
- Lawrence, Andrew H., 165, 213  
 Ann, 56  
 Anna J., 165  
 Anna T., 164  
 Annie, 213  
 Augusta, 212  
 Caroline A., 165, 213  
 Constance N., 214  
 Cornelia, 213  
 Edward A., 212, 214  
 Effie, 165, 213  
 Effingham, 165, 212, 213  
 Effingham E., 212  
 Elisha, 55, 56  
 Eliza, 56  
 Elizabeth, 56  
 Eugene de C., 214  
 family, 164  
 George B., 212, 214  
 governor, 199  
 Grace, 165, 213  
 John, 56, 170  
 Joseph, 110, 164  
 Julia T., 212, 214
- Lawrence, Louisa T., 165  
 Mary, 56  
 Mary Kedman, 56  
 Mollie K., 212  
 Mollie L., 214  
 Richard, 164  
 Sarah, 56  
 Susanna, 110  
 Thomas, 170  
 Virginia L., 213  
 William, 164, 170  
 Wm. E., 165, 213
- Lawson, John, 82
- Laycock, Edward, 45
- Layton, Edward, 48  
 Sarah, 71
- Layward, Margaret, 80
- Lea, Richard, 48
- Leach, Clement, 46  
 Dinah, 170
- Learned, Mary, 214
- Le Baron, Sarah, 72
- le Boulanger, Isaac, 114
- Le Conte, Elizabeth, 56  
 William, 56
- Lee, Alexander N., 213  
 Anna, 129  
 Casandra L., 213  
 Elizabeth, 99  
 Elizabeth, 66, 129, 188  
 John, 49  
 Katheren, 44  
 Lawrence N., 213  
 Lydia, 129  
 M. Jonathan, 188  
 Marjerie, 45  
 Martha, 129  
 Rebekah, 129  
 Samuel, 129, 133  
 Thomas N., 213  
 Mrs. Wm. H., 181
- Leeds, Charles, 205  
 Charles H., 62, 64  
 Mary, 205  
 William, 55
- Leeson, Marie, 45
- Leeuw, Abm., 56, 101  
 Anna, 228  
 Jeremias, 98  
 Jurry, 94  
 Maria, 36
- le Fevre, Adam, 111
- Le Fevre, Andries, 16  
 Elisabeth, 16  
 Mary, 15  
 Simon, 15
- Lefferts, Dirk, 31, 42  
 Elizabeth, 31, 42, 145  
 Elsjje, 31
- Leffingwell family, 179  
 Le Forge, Peter, 100  
 Rachel, 100
- Le Foy, Abraham, 148
- Leland, —, 63
- Leming, Rev., 173
- Lemon, Maurice, 173
- Le Noy, Abraham, 37  
 Samson, 37
- Lent, Catharina, 100  
 Jakob, 219  
 Johannes, 100  
 Lea, 219  
 Susanna, 219
- Leonard, Eurhaima Arabella,  
 55  
 heirs of James, 82  
 Henry, 55  
 Richard, 44
- Lepaer, Mary, 114
- Lepair, Jean, 113
- Le Roy, Daniel, 150  
 Francis P., 82  
 Herman, 42  
 Jakob, 42, 146, 230

- Lesier, Albartus, 105  
 Albert, 138, 139, 151  
 Albertus, 139  
 Anna, 220  
 Antje, 36, 141, 217, 229  
 Benjamin, 217  
 Catharina, 220  
 Jakob, 107, 220  
 Jakobus, 107  
 Lukas, 34, 149  
 Nicholaas, 105, 107, 151, 231  
 Petrus, 36, 151  
 Pieter, 220  
 Tryntje, 36, 105, 108, 149, 151, 229, 231
- Lesier, Elizabet, 103
- Lester family, 179
- Lets, Johannes, 40  
 Willem, 40
- Levett, John, 47
- Levorsie, Jannetje, 98
- Lewes, Edmund, 43  
 Jane, 48  
 John, 43
- Lewis, Dirck, 230  
 Ella, 129  
 James, 82  
 John, 88  
 Mary, 155  
 Nancy, 71  
 Sara, 230  
 Susanna, 198  
 Thomas, 44
- Leydekker, Cornelia, 95  
 Gerrit, 95
- Leydt, Catharina, 151  
 Hendrik, 104  
 Jakobus, 97, 104, 151
- Lezier, Maria, 101
- Libby family, 176
- Licit, Patrick, 82
- Lierhout, Judith, 112
- Lieshoudt, Judit, 113
- Lieuwes, Antje, 137  
 Johanna, 105  
 Hester, 34, 100  
 Ruth, 34
- Liewes, Annatje, 226  
 Hester, 144
- Liewis, John, 226, 227
- Lilley, J. W., 57
- Lillie, Benjamin, 60  
 George, 60  
 Hannah, 60  
 John, 60  
 Obediah, 60  
 Samuel, 60
- Lin, Johanna, 103
- Lincoln, Otis, 74
- Lindsey, Robert, 47
- Linne, Johanna, 33
- Lippincott, J. B., 68
- Lis, Pieter, 218
- Lishman, Henry, 88
- Lisle, John, 60
- Lissier, Johannes, 124
- Lithgow family, 115  
 Llewellyn W., 115  
 Robert, 115
- Litner, Maria, 209
- Littany, William H., 82
- Little, Katherine, 45  
 William, 173  
 Woodbridge, 189
- Livermore, —, 63
- Livingston, Alida, 39  
 Catharina, 27, 116, 138  
 Cornelia, 228  
 Cornelis, 97  
 Gysbert, 97  
 Hendricus, 27  
 Henry, 138
- Livingston, J. H., 173  
 Jan, 146  
 Johanna, 97  
 John, 116, 225  
 Margaret, 116  
 Margarita, 219  
 Maria, 146  
 Mary, 116  
 Philip, 39, 116, 138  
 Philip Ph., 138  
 Pieter Van Bing, 116, 228  
 Robt. Gil., 27, 97, 219  
 Selia, 225  
 Simon J., 219  
 Thomas, 225, 227
- Lloyd, Herbert D., cover, iii., 3; 184.
- Locie, Annatje, 37
- Lockwood, Anna E., 6  
 Ebenezer, 3
- Lodewyk, Chrs., 95
- Logan, Sir Robert, 75
- Logyn, Annatje, 145  
 Samuel, 145
- Lomrain, Alice, 236
- Long, Alexander, 82  
 Peter, 82
- Longe, Hellen, 49  
 Margaret, 48  
 Nicholas, 44
- Longstreet, Aaron, 54
- Longworth, Isaac, 82
- Loomis family, 179
- Loosie, Simon, 105
- Loosje, Andries, 30, 94, 101, 105, 148, 226  
 Anna, 143  
 Antje, 38, 101  
 Catharina, 101  
 Jan, 30, 31  
 Johannes, 38, 148, 226  
 Lambert, 38  
 Lena, 149  
 Maria, 31, 95  
 Petrus, 94  
 Pieter, 30  
 Symon, 102
- Loots, Tryntje, 38
- Loper, —, 134
- Losie, Anna, 32  
 Jan, 35  
 Lea, 35
- Losier, Hendricus, 37  
 Jakob, 37  
 Nicholaas, 39  
 Petrus, 35, 39
- Lott, Abraham, 31, 105, 144, 228  
 Abraham, jr., 101, 150  
 Cornelia, 150  
 Geertruy, 101  
 Johanna, 228  
 Pieter, 31, 224
- Louderbouch, Barbara, 88  
 Catharine, 88  
 Elizabeth, 88  
 Peter, 88
- Louis, Jan, 28  
 Maria, 28
- Louterman, John, 88
- Louw, Cornelis, 96  
 Cornelis P., 96  
 Cornelius, 142, 149, 152, 231  
 Elizabeth, 140, 149  
 Helena, 29, 140, 142  
 Hellena, 140  
 Isaac, 101  
 Jannetje, 96, 219  
 Johannes, 101, 152, 231  
 Johannes, 141, 149  
 Judik, 101, 152  
 Margarita, 142  
 Margrita, 231  
 Maria, 149  
 Nicolaas, 142
- Louw, Petrus, 96, 100, 140, 141, 219  
 Petrus M., 16  
 Rachel, 29, 100, 140, 142, 219, 231  
 Sara, 142
- Louwens, Jacobus, 36
- Louwrens, Augustus, 107  
 Augustyn, 100  
 Catharina, 100  
 Louwrens, 41  
 Susanna, 104
- Louwrier, John, 105
- Love, Hannah, 128  
 Margaret, 128  
 Susan, 49
- Lovedaye, James, 44
- Lovell, —, 63
- Lovett, Phineas, 82
- Low, Cornelis, 97  
 Helena, 97
- Loward, Robert, 43  
 Susan, 44
- Lowe, Isabell, 46  
 John, 82  
 William, 82
- Lowrey, Esther, 64  
 Thomas, 64
- Lozier, Ellen M., 126
- Lubie, Jacob, 11
- Luby, Jacob, 10
- Lucke, Edward, 85
- Ludlam family, 177  
 Frances, 174  
 Julia P., 177, 184  
 William, 177
- Ludlow, A. Inez, cover, i., 3  
 family, cover, i., 3
- Luntlye, Deborah, 48
- Lupp, Peter, 88
- Lupton, Brand Schuyler, 221  
 William, 152, 221
- Luschaart, Carel, 138
- Luschaert, Annatje, 138
- Lusk, Simon, 21
- Lutz, Henry, 88
- Luwes, Elizabet, 222
- Luwis, Anna, 225
- Lych, Margarita, 231
- Lyman, Mary, 119
- Lyn, Elizabet, 138  
 Gerrit, 94  
 Moses, 94, 138
- Lynch, Maria, 39, 100
- Lynd, Arhelaus, 42  
 Arnout, 42
- Lynsen, Angenietje, 232  
 Anna, 222  
 Anueke, 99  
 Elizabeth, 140, 221, 232  
 Gidion, 104  
 Hester, 104
- Lynmall, Sarah, 216
- Lyon, Abigail, 79  
 Aegle, 12  
 Amasa, 76, 78  
 Amasa K., 76  
 Amos, 78  
 Amy Ann, 78, 237  
 Asa, 78, 79  
 Benjamin, 78  
 Betsey, 76  
 Daniel, 76, 78  
 Delotia, 76  
 Ebenezer, 78  
 Elizabeth, 77  
 Elizabeth A., 76  
 Ephraim, 76, 236, 237  
 Esther, 76, 79  
 family, cover, iv., 2; 75-79, 179, 235-237  
 Geo. G., 77, 78, 237  
 Gould, 236  
 Isaiah, 77, 78, 236, 237

- Lyon, James, 76  
 John, 76, 236  
 Jonathan, 79, 236  
 Joseph, 236  
 Lois, 76  
 Lorenzo, 76  
 Lucy, 76  
 Luther W., 77, 237  
 Lyman, 76, 78  
 Marcus, 76  
 Mary, 236  
 Nancy, 77  
 Nathan, 76  
 Nathaniel, cover, ii., 2;  
 75-77, 79, 236, 237  
 Newell, 79  
 No. 1 236  
 Persela, 236  
 Rebecca G., 78, 237  
 Samuel, 236  
 Seth, 236  
 Sophronia, 76  
 Stephen, 78  
 Thomas, 75, 78, 236  
 William, 78, 216, 235  
 Zerviah, 76  
 Lyton, John, 46
- Mass, Lea, 38  
 Mabbes, Honor, 44  
 Mackinnie, Anna, 33  
 Maddox, William, 45  
 Maes, Lea, 106  
 Maessen, Cornelis, 123, 124, 207  
 Hendrick, 124  
 Jacob, 124  
 Jacomyntje, 124  
 Maes, 124  
 Marten, 124  
 Styntje, 124  
 Tobias, 124  
 Maghielse, Marie, 242  
 Maidlye, Anne, 46  
 Majoribanks, Thomas, 82  
 Malcolm, Howard, 61  
 Malcom, Granville, 61  
 Hannah, 61  
 John, 61  
 John James, 61  
 Mallery, Charles P., 175, 184  
 Malsbag, Maria, 104  
 Man, Jakobus, 148  
 Jan, 230  
 Johs., 37, 42  
 Manchester, Rebecka, 49  
 Mandeviel, Anna, 37, 101, 103,  
 137, 142, 224  
 Annatje, 30, 147  
 Gillis, 101  
 Juraan, 32, 38, 137, 217,  
 231  
 Jurjen, 145  
 Lea, 32  
 Maria, 137  
 Martytje,  
 Mattheus, 29, 137, 147, 217  
 Rachel, 137  
 Mandeville, Annie, 244  
 Cornelius, 244, 245  
 David, 244  
 Gillis, 244  
 Hendrick, 244  
 Mandevyl, Maria, 29  
 Manee, Ann, 126  
 Mangel, Elizabeth, 140, 142,  
 217, 228, 232  
 Johannes, 230  
 Johs., 142  
 Manigault, Ann, 240  
 Anne, 241  
 Gabriel, 240  
 Jehan, 240  
 Joseph, 240, 241  
 Peter, 240, 241
- Manigault, Pierre, 240  
 Mann, Andrew, 82  
 Manneringe, Dorothie, 44  
 Manning, James, 165, 237, 238  
 Manninge, Elizabeth, 80  
 francis, 47  
 Mansell, Sibbell, 48  
 Manwaring family, 179  
 Maples family, 179  
 Maps, Michael, 88  
 Mar, lord, 75  
 Marcellis, Andries, 223  
 Jannetje, 223  
 Petrus, 223  
 Marcelisse, Andries, 30  
 Anna, 29  
 Johannis, 29  
 Pieter, 29, 139  
 Marcellius, Andries, 106, 144  
 Elizabeth, 106  
 Jenneke, 144  
 Pieter, 106  
 Marcellus, Peter, 11  
 Marcy, Wm. L., 164  
 Maret, Carel, 88  
 Marines, Raachel, 31  
 Maris, David, 30  
 Marius, Silvester, 41  
 Markenfield, Alice, 212  
 Ninian, 212  
 Marks, Philip, 88  
 Marlin, John, 88  
 Marre, Maria, 226  
 Marres, Abraham, 222  
 David, 150  
 Isaac, 93  
 Marrett, Susan, 44  
 Marris, Isaac, 149  
 Marschalk, Aaltje, 105  
 Abraham, 222  
 Andries, 99, 147, 231  
 Anna, 39  
 Annatje, 107, 217, 218  
 Anneke, 99  
 Cornelis, 105  
 Elizabeth, 108, 148, 222, 230  
 Francois, 99, 222, 232  
 Isaac, 139  
 Johs., 141  
 Joris, 31, 39, 40, 108  
 Joseph, 222  
 Margrieta, 39  
 Maria, 105, 149, 219, 222  
 Martytje, 108  
 Nellie, 147  
 Pieter, 35, 42, 230  
 Sara, 100, 141, 217, 231  
 Marshall, Alice, 48  
 Anthony James, 82  
 George, 157  
 John, 44  
 Marie, 45  
 Samuel, 136  
 Sarah, 127  
 Marshon, Henry, 88  
 Marss, Richard, 146  
 Marteling, Barent, 38  
 Debora, 102, 222  
 Johannis, 137  
 Martelingh, Johannis, 108  
 Marten, Margrieta, 230  
 Martense, Catalyntje, 123  
 Cornelia, 208  
 Cornelis, 208  
 Jannetje, 209  
 Marttje, 208  
 Marten, 208, 209  
 Petrus, 209  
 Pieter, 208, 209  
 Tobias, 209  
 Martin, Absalom, 117  
 Ephraim, 116, 117  
 Jeremiah, 117  
 Joane, 80
- Martin, John, 46  
 Margerye, 45  
 Marie, 43  
 Martineau, James, 179  
 Martling, Daniel, 3  
 Elizabeth, 125  
 Marton, Matthew, 88  
 Maryn, Caterine, 114  
 Mascarene, governor, 197  
 Mason, Edward, 80  
 Massingbird, William, 80  
 Mather, Cotton, 109  
 David B., 20  
 Increase, 99, 92, 130  
 Mathewes, francis, 44  
 Mattheuman, Catharina, 41  
 Luke, 41  
 Matthyssen, Sarah, 13, 16  
 Mauleverer, Dorothy, 212  
 Robert, 212  
 Maxley, Rebecca, 79  
 Maxwell, Samuel A., mrs., cov-  
 er, iii., 3  
 May family, 235  
 Henry A., 235, 236  
 Mayer, Johannes, 88  
 Maynard, lieutenant, 9  
 Newland, cover, ii., 2: iii.  
 2: iv., 2  
 Mayo, Hannah, 197  
 John, 197  
 McAvoy, Ann, 129  
 McClelland, Samuel, 237  
 McConnell, Benjamin, 82  
 McCormick, Cyrus H., 64  
 McCready, Rebecca, 163  
 Wm., 163  
 McCullough, general, 164  
 McDonald, Margaret, 128  
 Mary, 128  
 William, 82  
 McDormand, Robert, 82  
 William, 82  
 McDougall, Grace, 128  
 McElmer, Jan, 221  
 McEvie, Marten, 29  
 McGhee, Samuel, 82  
 McGlaglin, Margrita, 40  
 William, 40  
 McGrath, Dennis, 82  
 McKenni, Anna, 139  
 McKim, Clarence, 213  
 Janet, 213  
 Margaret, 213  
 McKinnie, Anna, 107  
 McKiven, Marten, 142  
 McLinnig, Johs., 102  
 McMullen, Peter, 82  
 McNeil, John, 128  
 McNiel, Lydia, 148  
 McPheadris, Catharina, 27, 97  
 210  
 McPike, Eugene F., 75  
 McQuestion, Elizabeth, 128  
 McVie, Marten, 36  
 Mead, Jonas, 82  
 Meagher, James, 82  
 Thos. F., 164  
 Mealy, James, 128  
 Mebie, Antje, 231  
 Mees, Lena, 35, 104, 220  
 Meet, Isaac, 123  
 Maria, 103  
 Meggebier, Nicolaas, 145  
 Pieter, 145  
 Meikle, Alexander, 162  
 Archibald, 214  
 James, 162, 163  
 Thomas H., 214  
 Wm. Jas., 162  
 Meindersen, Barent, 208  
 Eytje, 208  
 Mekkine, Anna, 93  
 Melendy, —, 63

- Melsbath, Bartholomeus, 88  
 Melsbath, Philip, 223  
   Willem, 223  
 Menne, Andrew, 99  
 Merriam J., cover, iii., 3  
 Merry, John, 109  
   Puah, 109  
 Mersereau, Aaron, 73, 74  
   Abby, 23  
   Abigail, 18  
   Abner, 128  
   Abraham, 17  
   Abraham K., 73  
   Ada B., 21  
   Adaline, 22  
   Addison S., 73  
   Agnes, 24  
   Albert, 71  
   Aletta 23, 125  
   Aletta K., 127  
   Alfred, 22  
   Alfred A., 22  
   Alice B., 127  
   Alida, 19  
   Allada, 17  
   Amelia, 126  
   Andrew, 19, 128  
   Ann, 18, 74, 126, 127  
   Ann E., 75  
   Ann Eliza, 22, 23  
   Ann M., 126, 127  
   Anna A., 20  
   Anna B., 72  
   Anna L., 72  
   Annie B., 23  
   Araminta, 24  
   Ardil R., 72  
   Arthur V., 23  
   Arvilla, 73  
   Asenath, 75  
   Augustus, 22, 74  
   Barbary, 23, 71  
   Benjamin, 72  
   California, 74  
   Caroline, 22, 127  
   Caroline B., 23  
   Caroline M., 71  
   Carrie M., 24  
   Catharine, 18, 22, 73, 74,  
   75, 126  
   Catharine A., 20, 74  
   Catharine E., 73  
   Charles, 23, 71, 72  
   Chas. B., 23  
   Charles E., 127, 129  
   Charles F., 74  
   Chas. L., 24  
   Charles M., 127  
   Chas. M. L., 126  
   Charles V., 72  
   Charles W., 74  
   Charlotte, 126  
   Charlotte E., 127  
   Christopher R., 74  
   Clair, 74  
   Clara, 24, 73  
   Clara M., 24  
   Clarissa, 21  
   Claude, 72  
   Cornelia, 73, 74, 75  
   Cornelia C., 74  
   Cornelia T., 73  
   Cornelia Y., 75  
   Cornelius, 17, 21, 73, 74,  
   126, 127  
   Cornelius B., 72  
   Cornelius J., 74, 75  
   Daniel, 18, 19, 73, 74, 75,  
   125, 126, 127  
   Daniel P., 74  
   D. Augustus, 128  
   David, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22, 23,  
   71, 72, 74, 75, 128, 129  
   David B., 125  
 Mersereau, David F., 129  
   David L., 126  
   David M., 126  
   David V. N., 73  
   David W., 74  
   Deborah, 72  
   Dephena, 74  
   Dinah, 19  
   Dora A., 74  
   Dudley S., 72  
   Edgar, 72  
   Edgar W., 21  
   Edith, 73  
   Edna I., 24  
   Edward, 23, 73, 128  
   Edward K., 23  
   Edwin, 74  
   Edwin C., 23  
   Edwin H., 75  
   Elanor, 74  
   Elena J., 18  
   Eliza, 21, 23, 72, 73, 75, 126,  
   127  
   Elizabeth, 17, 18, 22, 72-74,  
   128  
   Elizabeth L., 71  
   Elizabeth M., 74  
   Elizabeth P., 128  
   Ella, 72, 74  
   Ella K., 24  
   Ella L., 129  
   Elmer E., 23  
   Elsie, 72  
   Elwood S., 127  
   Emaline M., 126  
   Emily, 22, 73, 74  
   Emily A., 20  
   Emilv J., 20, 74  
   Emma, 23, 73  
   Enma Belle, 20  
   Ephraim J., 129  
   Esther, 18, 128  
   Eugenia, 72  
   Eva, 73  
   Evaline, 22  
   Evaline W., 74  
   family, cover, iii., 2; 17-  
   23, 71-75, 125-129.  
   Fanny, 21  
   Fanny A., 74  
   Fanny H., 127  
   Fayette T., 72  
   Floyd, 72  
   Floyd A., 22  
   Frances, 75  
   Frances M., 73  
   Francis A., 20  
   Francis D., 71  
   Francis E. B., 127  
   Frank D., 127  
   Frank E., 72  
   Franklin B., 127  
   Franklin P., 74  
   Frederick J., 72  
   Garret B., 22  
   George, 73, 74, 128  
   George B., 17, 72  
   George D., 75  
   George H., 127  
   Geo. S., 21  
   Geo. W., 21, 24, 126  
   Gertrude, 18, 22-24, 127,  
   128  
   Gertrude Ann, 22  
   Gitty, 126  
   Grace, 128  
   Grant, 74  
   Guyon, 128  
   Hannah, 21, 23, 127, 129  
   Harmon C., 74  
   Harmonicus, 19  
   Harriet, 21, 72, 74  
   Harriet A., 71  
   Harriet E., 20  
 Mersereau, Harriet M., 73  
   Helen, 126, 127  
   Heurietta, 72, 73  
   Henrietta E., 24  
   Henry, 18, 23, 73-75, 127  
   Henry B., 21, 24, 72  
   Henry C., 24  
   Henry L., cover, ii., 2;  
   cover, iii., 2; 17, 21, 71,  
   73, 125, 172  
   Henry P., 74  
   Hester, 20  
   Horace, 72  
   Howard G., 126  
   Isaac, 129  
   Isaac Van Pelt, 22  
   Isabel, 128  
   Isabella, 126  
   Israel P., 17, 22, 71, 72  
   Jacob, 19, 22, 126-128  
   Jacob H., 22, 23  
   Jacob W., 126  
   James, 23, 24, 73, 128  
   James B., 23  
   Jas. G., 20  
   James H., 74  
   James K., 75  
   James S., 23  
   Jane, 23, 127, 128  
   Jane J., 126  
   Jane L., 24  
   Jane Louisa, 22  
   Jane Maria, 20  
   Jerome, 72  
   Jessamine, 73  
   Job, 71  
   Job B., 73  
   John, 17-20, 22, 72, 73, 125-  
   128  
   John B., 127  
   John C., 21  
   John D., 23, 24  
   John de Groot, 22  
   John E., 126  
   J. F., 74  
   John J., 127  
   John L., 72, 73  
   John M., 74  
   John P., 72, 74  
   John T., 22  
   John W., 26, 73, 126, 127  
   Joseph, 22, 125  
   Joseph B., 127  
   Joseph H., 73  
   Joseph W., 72, 73  
   Josephine B., 24  
   Josephine L., 127  
   Joshua, 17-20, 23, 24, 72,  
   125, 126  
   Julia M., 24  
   Julia P., 73  
   Julian, 23  
   Juliet, 71  
   Julius, 22  
   Katie E., 73  
   Keziah, 24  
   Lamonte M., 24  
   Lanah, 126  
   Lanning P., 22  
   Laura, 73  
   Laura G., 129  
   Laurence, 19-21, 127  
   Lee, 73  
   Lena, 73  
   Leonard, 128  
   Lewis, 72  
   Lewis B., 72  
   Lilly B., 23  
   Lockey, 72  
   Lockey L., 71  
   Louisa W., 24  
   Lucretia, 125  
   Lulu, 73  
   Lydia, 23, 71, 72, 128

- Mersereau, Mack, 72  
 Margaret, 18, 20, 23, 72, 126  
 Margaret E., 125  
 Maria, 17, 74  
 Maria A., 18  
 Maria B., 127  
 Maria E., 74  
 Maria M., 73  
 Marietta, 126  
 Marshall W., 24  
 Martha, 19, 20, 73  
 Marvin, 72  
 Marvin M., 24  
 Mary, 17, 18, 20, 21, 23, 24,  
 71-73, 126-128  
 Mary A., 126, 128  
 Mary Ann, 21  
 Mary B., 74  
 Mary Cornelia, 22  
 Mary D., 75  
 Mary E., 23, 23, 74  
 Mary L., 72, 127  
 Mary R., 71, 127  
 Mary V. N., 21  
 Maude, 23  
 Maurice M., 24  
 Max R., 24  
 Melvin L., 22  
 Mildred, 24  
 Minnie, 22, 72  
 Morgan B., 23  
 Moses D., 21  
 Nancy, 17, 23, 72, 73  
 Nathaniel, 72  
 Nicholas B., 22  
 Nicholas R., 126  
 Olive, 22  
 Orlo, 128  
 Patience, 19  
 Paul, 18, 19, 72, 73  
 Pauline B., 72  
 Peter, 17, 18, 21, 23, 71-73,  
 126  
 Peter Y., 74  
 Phebe, 128  
 Rachel, 17, 21, 74, 129  
 Rachel A., 127  
 Raymond, 22  
 Rebecca, 18, 21, 72, 127  
 Richard, 18, 128, 129  
 Richard E., 126  
 Robert, 128  
 Robert E., 128  
 Robert G., 23  
 Rose, 72  
 Rosenah, 75  
 Ross C., 21  
 Roswell C., 21  
 Ruth C., 75  
 Sadie E., 127  
 Samuel, 72, 73, 128  
 Samuel A., 71  
 Samuel Avery, 22  
 Samuel B., 127  
 Samuel J., 20  
 Samuel M., 20  
 Sarah, 18, 19, 71-73  
 Sarah A., 23  
 Sarah B., 71  
 Sarah E., 72, 127  
 Sarah J., 23, 74, 126  
 Sarah M., 18  
 Sarah Rue, 22  
 Seymour, 72  
 Smith, 73  
 Sophia, 19, 20, 22  
 Sophia H., 71  
 Sophia L., 75  
 Stephen, 19, 125, 126  
 Stephen D., 126  
 Stephen W., 126  
 Susan, 73  
 Susan A., 20  
 Susan C., 20
- Mersereau, Susan M., 21  
 Susan R., 73, 126  
 Susanna, 75  
 Theodore, 20, 23, 72  
 Theodore L., 20  
 Theodore T., 21  
 Thomas, 128  
 Thos. J., 74  
 Thos. Witherell V. P., 22  
 Timothy D., 71  
 Victoria A., 128  
 Virginia, 22, 73  
 W. Scott, 24  
 Wallace W., 24  
 Ward L., 23  
 Warren, 71  
 Washington B., 23  
 William, 18, 21, 73, 128  
 William F., 128  
 William H., 22, 74, 127  
 William L., 72, 125  
 Wm. B., 21  
 Wm. C., 74  
 Wm. Cowper, 22  
 Wm. P., 128  
 Wm. S., 127  
 Wm. T., 127  
 Wm. T. R., 127  
 Wm. W., 73
- Mervin, Emma K., 213  
 Mesch, Hendrikus, 33  
 Samuel, 33  
 Messenger, William, 47  
 Messier, Ann, 23  
 James, 23  
 Meten, Elizabeth, 143  
 Meters, Johanna, 33  
 Mets, Pieter, 226  
 Mettes, Moses, 36  
 Metzlar, Sara, 99  
 Metzger, Jakob, 139  
 Metzker, Jakob, 95  
 Lodewyck, 95  
 Meulenaar, Arent, 232  
 Jakobus, 232  
 Mewe, John, 45  
 Meyer, Abraham, 40, 108  
 Adolf, 101  
 Adolph, 224  
 Anna, 28  
 Annatje, 97  
 Cornelia, 97, 108, 230  
 Cornelis, 97, 108  
 Cornelius, 224, 230  
 Elizabet, 42, 107, 222  
 Eva, 101  
 Geertruy, 149  
 Gerhardus, 28, 42, 146, 224  
 Isaac, 106  
 Jakob, 97  
 Jakobus, 39, 152, 221  
 Jan, 35  
 Jannetje, 40, 147, 228  
 Johannes, 28, 38, 39, 88,  
 152, 222, 224  
 Johannis, 34, 35, 107  
 Katrina, 160  
 Lauws, 27  
 Maria, 40, 101, 143, 152, 218  
 Pieter, 224  
 Sara, 106, 149, 217, 228  
 Vrouwte, 42, 146, 222
- Meyt, Isaac, 36  
 Maria, 36  
 Mickle, Agnes, 163  
 Andrew H., 163, 211, 212  
 Anne L., 164  
 Elizabeth, 163  
 family, cover, iii., 2: iv., 2:  
 161-165, 211-214  
 Geo. B., 164, 211, 212  
 Hannah R., 164, 212  
 James, 162, 211  
 Janet, 163
- Mickle, Janet C., 164, 212  
 Jonn C., 163  
 Louisa F., 164, 212  
 Margaret, 163  
 Mary L., 164, 213  
 Rachel A., 164, 165  
 Sarah J., 163
- Middag, Dina, 105  
 Middleton, Anna L., 241  
 Anne, 240  
 Arthur, 167, 239  
 Edward, 167, 239  
 Eliza C., 241  
 Elizabeth, 240, 241  
 Emma P., 241  
 family, cover, iii., 2: iv., 2:  
 167, 168, 239-241  
 Henriette, 239  
 Henry, 167, 168, 239-241  
 Henry A., 241  
 Hester, 167, 239, 241  
 Isabella J., 241  
 John, 168  
 Maria H., 240, 241  
 Mary, 167, 168, 239, 240  
 Sarah, 240  
 Septima S., 241  
 Susannah, 240  
 Thomas, 168, 239, 241  
 William, 168, 240
- Milde, Anna Catharina, 40  
 Mildeburgher, Eliza, 246  
 Miles, Christian, 45  
 Edward, 45  
 Jone, 49
- Miller, Abraham, 7, 82  
 Adelaide D., 7  
 Benjamin, 157, 164  
 Caroline A., 164  
 Dan, 109  
 Eleazer, 110  
 Elias, 238  
 Elisabeth, 109, 110  
 Eliza, 22  
 Emma B., 7  
 Esther, 110  
 family, 164  
 Franklin B., 7  
 George, 110  
 Geo. B., 163, 164  
 Ida S., 7  
 Jane E., 7  
 Johan Gerig, 88  
 Josiah, 110  
 Lizzie, 157  
 Martha, 110  
 Mary Rice, 64  
 Nathan, 109  
 Robert, 7  
 Robt. B., 1, 7  
 Th., 110  
 Uriah, 109
- Milles, George, 47  
 Millidge, Phineas, 82  
 Thomas, 82  
 Milliken family, 176  
 Mills, Hope, 82  
 Maria, 30, 104  
 Milner, Hans Michael, 88  
 Miltenberg, Jannetje, 99  
 Pieter, 99, 225, 231  
 Minne, Grietje, 160, 161  
 Minneley, Grietje, 161  
 Minters, Margrita, 35  
 Minthorne, Anna, 33, 36, 106,  
 146, 149  
 Annatje, 38, 99, 225, 226  
 Francina, 99  
 Francynje, 36, 40, 144,  
 146, 226  
 Hendrikus, 143  
 Hillegond, 39  
 Jacomyntje, 32, 97

- Minthorne, Jannetje, 39, 101, 147, 152  
   Margarita, 40  
   Philip, 32, 97, 104, 143, 151  
   Sara, 33  
 Miserol, Catharina, 99  
   Jannetje, 32  
 Misserrie, Joris, 40, 231  
   Willem, 231  
 Mitchell, Henry, 49  
   James, 43  
   Mathew, 153  
   William, 50  
 Mitze, Johannes, 35  
 Moen, Anna, 222  
 Molenaar, Arie, 99  
   David, 99  
 Moll, Geertje, 159  
   Lambert H., 159  
 Montanje, Abraham, 32, 102, 106, 218, 219  
   Anna, 223  
   Annatje, 27, 31, 98, 105, 138, 149, 242  
   Aplonia, 106, 137, 143, 149, 218, 220, 229  
   Ariaantje, 37, 137, 138, 148, 218, 220  
   Benjamin, 229  
   Catharina, 147, 148  
   Elsje, 105  
   Femmetje, 152  
   Harmanus, 103, 108, 230  
   Isaac, 29, 217, 225, 230  
   Jan, 220  
   Jannetje, 37, 232  
   Johannes, 40, 96, 106, 229  
   Johannis, 217  
   Johs., 147, 152, 230  
   Johs. jr., 102  
   Joseph, 40, 102, 106, 152  
   Maria, 32  
   Petrus, 31, 32, 41, 102, 137, 148, 229  
   Pieter, 98, 218  
   Rachel, 40  
   Rebecca, 137  
   Rebekka, 98, 103  
   Santje, 230  
   Sara, 29, 142, 152, 228  
   Thomas, 27, 32, 98, 229  
   Tryntje, 32  
   Vincent, 31, 32, 41, 105, 143, 223  
 Moody, James, 82  
   John, 82  
 Moodye, Jane, 48  
 Moon, Richard, 100  
   Sara, 100, 227  
 Moor, Francyntje, 95  
   Jacob, 88, 97  
   Jakobus, 97  
   John, 88  
 Moore, Bishop, 173  
   Charles B., 117, 118  
   Jeremiah, 82  
   J. W., 115  
   Richard C., 118  
   Thomas, 117  
   William, 82  
 Morcham, Joane, 50  
 More, John, 82  
 Morehose, John, 82  
   Jonathan, 82  
 Morford, John, 82  
   Margaret, 82  
 Morgan, E. D., 164  
   Hughe, 49  
   J. Pierpont, 62  
   John, 47  
   Sarah, 73  
   William, 127  
 Morkel, John, 88  
 Morrell, Charlotte, 174  
 Morrice, Hellen, 43  
   Thomas, 46  
 Morris, Abraham, 105  
   Arabella, 26  
   Isaac, 216  
   John, 105  
   John H., 6  
   Lewis, 26, 55  
   Richard, 26  
   Sara, 105  
   Szymour, cover, iii., 3  
   William, 47  
 Morrison, Geo. A., 116  
 Morse, —, 63  
   Alexander P., 172  
   Elias, 23  
   Elias W., 21  
   Elizabeth, 48, 172  
   Hannah, 23  
   Isaac, 172  
   Isaac E., 172  
   Jedediah, 77  
   John, 21  
   Joseph, 172  
   Margaret D., 172  
   Nancy, 172  
   Nathan, 172  
   Susan, 20  
 Mortbread, Jone, 80  
 Morton, John, 167, 168  
   Sarah, 168  
 Moss, John, 91  
   Reuben E., cover, i., 3  
 Moulton, Jeremiah, 135  
 Mower, Mandeville, cover, iii., 3  
 Mowse, William, 49  
 Mozelye, Katheren, 47  
 Mudford, Ambrose, 49  
 Mudge, Alfred, 119  
 Muir, William, 82  
 Muirson, Mary, 57  
 Mulford, Barnabas, 202  
   David, 110  
   Elisha D., 202  
   Jeremiah, 109  
   Mattheu, 110  
   Phebe, 109  
   Thomas, 202  
 Muller, —, 39  
   Anna, 36  
   Anna Catharine, 40, 217  
   Catharina, 96  
   Fredrik, 32  
   Jan Christiaan, 223  
   Johan Hendrik, 41  
   Johannes, 40  
 Munford, Michael, 50  
 Munday, Susan, 73  
 Munson, Daniel, 200  
   Henry T., cover, iii., 3  
   Mary, 200, 201  
   Thomas, cover, i., 3  
 Murphy, Isabel, 128  
 Murray, Daniel, 181  
 Musgrave, Abraham, 45  
 Mushart, David, 102  
 Muskett, mr., 178  
 Mussels, William, 83  
 Myers, Albert Cook, 61  
 Mygatt, Joseph, 64  
 Nack, Reynier, 148  
   Sara, 148  
   Willemyntje, 95, 107, 146, 224  
 Nagel, Anna, 145  
   Dcbora, 220  
   Jan, 226  
   Lea, 226  
   Rebecca, 143, 150, 231  
   Sara, 30, 102, 104, 143, 226, 231  
 Nak, Reynier, 224  
   Willemyntje, 28  
 Naks, Willemyntje, 138  
 Narris, Philip, 149  
 Nash, Stephen P., 62, 64  
 Nax, Anna, 41  
   Keynier, 230  
 Neale, Elizabeth, 48  
 Neeftjes, Jannetje, 37  
 Neels, Neeltje, 217  
 Nees, Geertruy, 32  
 Neilson, Geertruy, 228  
 Nell, Ann, 128  
 Nellson, Sara, 45  
 Nelson, colonel, 8  
   family, 179  
   Geertruit, 223  
   Horatio, 163  
   William, cover, ii., 3; 115, 159, 181  
 Nesbert, Robert, 106  
 Neuberrie, Willem, 149  
 Neuson, Ellen, 139  
 Neville, Eleanor, 212  
   Ralph, 212  
 Nevers, Charlotte, 128  
 Newberry, Mary, 65  
   Thomas, 65  
 Newbury family, 179  
 Newell, Clarence, 73  
   Esther, 79  
   Eugene, 73  
   Herbert, 73  
   Minerva, 73  
 Newgate, —, 63  
 Newport, Jane, 49  
 Newton, John B., 20  
 Neyzard, Peter, 88  
 Niblett, Abraham, 50  
 Nicholls, governor, 190  
   John, 83  
   Martha C., 172  
 Nichols, 63  
   colonel, 186  
   Hannah, 118  
 Nicholson, J. H., 24  
 Nicoll, Charity, 172, 173  
   Edward H., 172  
 Effingham, 164  
   John, 172  
   Mary, 164  
   William, 172, 173  
 Nicks, Catharina, 142  
   Christoffel, 142  
 Niebuhr, Anne, 246  
   Christopher, 246  
 Niesbert, Robert, 137  
 Nieuwkerk, Cornelius, 15  
 Nieuwberrie, Willem, 94  
 Nieuwkerk, Engeltje, 28  
   Catharina, 139  
   Mattheus, 139  
 Nimaster, Leonard, 88  
 Noble, colonel, 198  
 Nodine, mr., 1  
 Noodyn, Judik, 142  
 Noordstrand, Albert, 27  
   Cornelis, 34  
   Gerrit, 34  
   Joost, 27  
   Sara, 35, 141  
 Norman, Dorathy, 49  
   Elizabeth, 80  
 Norris, Isabella, 215  
   John, 46  
 Northall, Richard, 43  
 Northrup, Joshua, 83  
 Norton, Isaack, 46  
 Notte Frances, 158  
   Jacob, 168  
 Noverhyser, Anna Dorothea, 42  
 Noyam, John, 48  
 Noyes family, 179  
   Nitt, Morris, 22  
   Nydestein, Antje, 100  
 Nyds, Sara, 107



- Nyl, Elizabeth, 32  
 Nysbert, Catharina, 145  
     Robert, 145  
 Nyt den Bogaart, Catharina, 29
- Oakley, John, 3  
     Sarah, 3  
 Oaks, Jesse, 83  
     Maria, 218  
     Phineas, 83  
     Thomas, 229  
 Oaste, Joane, 44  
 Obert, George, 88  
     Peter, 88  
 Oblinus, Sara, 94  
 O'Connor's family, 164  
 Occum, Samson, 179  
 Odell, Abraham, 244, 245  
     Sarah, 1  
     Sophia, 128  
 Ofee, Judit, 226  
     Pieter, 226  
 Ogden, Josia, 95  
     Josias, 29  
 Oliver, P., 130  
 Ollande, William, 45  
 Olliver, Magdalen, 48  
 Olmstead, Caroline, 24  
     Daniel, 203  
     Deborah, 203  
     Elizabeth, 203  
     Eunice, 203  
     Jane, 203  
     John, 203  
     Mary, 203  
     Rebecca, 203  
     Richard, 203  
     Sarah, 203  
 Onckel, Neeltje, 36  
 Onderdonck, Sara, 101  
 Onderdonk, bishop, 210  
     Sara, 33  
 Onkelbag, Neeltje, 217  
 Ooks, Maria, 229  
 Oorts, Susanna, 101  
 Oostrom, Neeltje, 97, 143, 222  
 Oostrum, Pieteronella, 33  
 Oothout, Catharina, 36, 41, 103,  
     143  
     Elizabeth, 138, 143, 217  
     Johs., 217  
     John, 143  
     Margarita, 143  
     Maria, 103  
 Orsor, John, 4  
     Jonas, 3, 4  
     Ruhama, 6  
     Tolman, 6  
 Orton, Vrias, 49  
 Osborn, 63  
     Dan, 109  
     Danill, 109  
     Jacob, 110  
     Jedediah, 110  
     Josiah, 110  
     Mary, 110  
     Tho., 110  
 Osborne, Ben, 109  
     Katherine, 174  
     Samuel, 109  
 Osbourne, John, 48  
 Osee, Judith, 221  
 Osman, Prudence, 24  
 Osver, Henry, 46  
 Otis, Amos, 200  
     Elizabeth, 197  
     family, 179  
     Hannah, 197  
     James, 197  
     John, 134, 197  
     Mary, 134-136, 197  
 Ott, Catharina, 27, 149  
     Elizabeth, 36  
     Hendrik, 27
- Ott, Jonas, 27, 36, 149  
     Mattheus, 223  
     Sara, 27  
 Oudenaarde, Cornelia, 99  
     Hendrik, 99, 103, 107, 147,  
     232  
     Marinus, 147  
     Pieter, 107  
 Ouke, Lena, 35  
 Outgelt, Frederick, 88  
 Ovenmof, Elizabeth, 108  
     Maria, 108  
 Ovenmout, Elizabeth, 221
- Paalding, Joseph, 151  
     Joseph, jr., 228  
     Maria, 147  
     Susanna, 228  
 Paelding, Joost, 145  
     Joost, jr., 145  
     Willem, 145  
 Page, Agnes, 52  
 Pacie, Elizabeth, 44  
 Pain, Jannetje, 222  
     Joris, 222  
 Paine family, 164  
     —, 63  
     Deliverance, 171  
     Richard, 46  
 Palding, Catharina, 42  
     Margarita, 98  
     Margarita, 98  
 Paling, Maria, 94  
 Pallmer, Margaret, 45  
 Palmer family, 179  
     W. S., 63  
 Parent, Cornelius, 88  
 Parish family, 179  
     Matthew, 177  
     William, 54  
 Parker, —, 91  
     family, 179, 181  
     Elizabeth, 47  
     James, 181  
     John, 92, 240  
     Rose, 50  
 Parlee, Ann, 127  
 Parmelee, Simon, 79  
 Parrye, Margarette, 44  
 Parson, John, 49  
 Parsons, Anne, 47  
     Debra, 110  
     Sam, 110  
 Paten, John, 46  
 Paterson, Abraham, 150  
     Cathalyntje, 150  
     Cornelia, 95  
     Josia, 95, 150  
 Pattenson, Marye, 46  
     Alexander, 83  
     family, 176  
     Josia, 141  
 Pattet, Thomas, 96  
 Pattinson, Jan, 44  
 Paulding, Joost, 228  
 Paulus, Elizabeth, 98  
     Johannis, 217  
 Paulussen, Elizabeth, 29  
 Pawlye, Anne, 48  
 Peacock, Elizabeth, 232  
     Ellen, 45  
     mr., 130  
 Peake, Hellen, 48  
 Pealsok, Elizabeth, 36, 95, 142,  
     150  
 Pease, Richard, 80  
 Peasemead, Margaret, 45  
 Peaslye, Hellen, 80  
 Pedin, Edward, 42  
     Sarah, 42  
 Peeck, Willem, jr., 37  
 Peele, Ellenor, 45  
 Peek, Anna, 149  
     Annatje, 41
- Peek, Antje, 146, 147  
     Elizabeth, 31  
     Isaac, 35  
     Lukas, 31  
     Raehel, 100  
     Willem, 35, 138  
 Peele, Alice, 43  
 Peer, Jacob, 88  
 Peers, Jannetje, 40  
     Margrieta, 93  
     Rachel, 230  
     Willem, 35, 38, 40, 142, 148,  
     219  
 Peersel, Abigael, 147  
     Abraham, 137  
     Anna, 35, 40, 95, 231  
     Annatje, 138, 144  
     Catharina, 150  
     Elizabeth, 222  
     Jakob, 34, 137, 150  
     Jan, 34  
     Jannetje, 103, 219  
     Lea, 143  
     Richard, 34  
     Sara, 222  
     Walter, 138  
     Willem, 138, 150, 222  
 Peerson, Agnes, 45  
 Peffer, Michiel, 31  
     Raachel, 31  
 Pellitour, Prudence, 44  
 Pels, Cathalina, 97  
     Cathalyntje, 31  
     Catharina, 30  
     Evert, 97, 147, 222  
 Pelt, Catharina, 36  
 Pelton, Martha, 205  
     Robert, 205  
     Sarah, 205  
 Pendleton, Elizabeth, 49, 214  
     Nathaniel, 214  
     Phillip, 214  
 Pennell, Roger, 48  
 Penniman, —, 63  
 Pennington, Charles, 45  
 Pennv., Ed., 110  
     Hanna, 110  
 Penzinger, Jurgen, 32  
     Mattheus, 32  
 Pepperrill, general, 198  
     William, 134, 135  
 Percy, Henry, 212  
     Isabell, 50  
     Margaret, 212  
 Perine, Anna, 74  
     Sarah A., 125  
 Perkins, Elizabeth, 229  
     Isaac, 229  
 Perkins, Mary E., 178  
 Perling, Elizabeth, 34  
 Pero, Anna, 149, 230  
     Dirk, 229  
     Elizabeth, 229  
     John, 149, 229  
     Rachel, 105, 148  
 Perrigo, Abigael, 37  
 P'ersel, Antje, 105  
     Jannetje, 34, 231  
     Lea, 98  
 P'erssel, Annatje, 231  
     Lea, 32  
 Perssie, Antje, 41  
 Pet, Abraham, 137  
     Elizabeth, 28  
     Jakob, 28  
 Petareau, Isaac, 132  
 Petcholtz, Maria, 42  
 Peters, Charles, 61  
     Godfrey, 88  
 Petersen, Apionia, 103  
 Peterson, George, 28  
     Johannis, 142  
     Thomas, 46  
 Petherick, Edmond, 45

- Petiet, Susanna, 222  
 Petit, Anne, 114  
 Petri, Christiaan, 27  
 Pettit, Eva, 138  
 Pettman, John, 80  
 Petty, Jemima, 171  
 Petyt, Petronella, 219  
   Richard, 219  
 Pewe, Agnes, 43  
 Pfeffer, Anna M., 246  
 Pheger, John, 88  
 Phenix, Alexander, 28, 147  
   Catharina, 31, 147  
 Philes, Geo. P., cover, iii., 3: 154  
 Phillips, Aafje, 35  
   Charles, 35, 38, 142, 227  
   Elsie, 142  
   Nicholas, 88  
   Sarah, 74  
 Philips, Richard, 48  
 Phillipps, Agnes, 80  
 Phillips, Charles, 98  
   Margrita, 95  
 Phipps, Alice, 80  
 Phipps, William, 136, 197  
 Picket family, 64  
 Piekok, Elizabeth, 96  
 Pierce, —, 63  
   Richard, 49  
 Pierpont, Ebenezer, 216  
 Pierson, Abraham, 154  
   Anna, 16  
   Bowen W., cover, ii., 2, 4;  
   iii., 2, 3; iv., 2: 63  
   Susanna, 154  
 Pieters, Jan, 42  
   Maria, 159-161  
 Pieterse, George, 229  
   Helmigh R., 10  
   Jannetje, 10  
   Leo, 96  
   V. Gerbrand, 96  
 Pietersen, Anna, 32  
   Elizabeth, 32  
   George, 144, 219  
   Jan, 103  
   Lea, 28  
   Petrus, 103  
   Pieter, 34  
   Rebecca, 34  
 Pieterzon, Pieter, 96  
 Pigge, Cornelius, 80  
 Piggot, Grace, 47  
 Piggott, William, 48  
 Piggott, Michael, 48  
 Pikton, Thomas, 149  
 Pilkinton, Anne, 47  
 Pinches, Lancelot, 49  
 Pinckney, Charles C., 240  
 Pinkeney, Sara, 219, 231  
 Pinkeny, Maria, 217  
 Pinson, Edward, 49  
 Pinter, Johannes, 221  
 Pppenger, Philip, 150  
 Pppinger, Elizabeth, 40  
 Pii, Elizabeth, 105  
 Platt, Thom's H., 212  
 Plunkett, H. M., mrs., 185  
 Pocke, Adam, 83  
 Podd, John, 49  
 Poedny, Femmetje, 152  
   Jakobus, 152  
 Poel, Johannes, 98, 148  
   Johannis, 144  
   Johs., 152  
   Margarita, 148, 219  
   Marvtje, 148  
   Tietje, 35, 38, 142, 148, 219  
 Poillon, James, 126  
 Polhemus, Neeltje, 220  
 Polman, John William, 88  
 Polly, Abigail, 236  
 Pons, Catharina, 30  
 Ponton, Mary E., 7  
 Poole, Phillip, 47  
 Poolye, Thomas, 48  
 Poore, Ben. P., 119  
 Poppeldorf, Albertus, 88  
 Poppelsdorf, Annatje, 139  
   Sarah, 231  
   Wilhelmus, 41, 102, 142,  
   144, 231  
   Willem, 139  
 Poppelsdorff, Elizabeth, 41, 139,  
   142, 144  
   Eva, 41, 102, 144  
   Maria, 102  
 Porter, Anne, 43  
   Asa, 83  
 Post, Abigail, 25  
   David, 83  
   Elizabeth, 105, 152, 232  
   Elizabeth, 36  
   Gilbert, 83  
   Helen, 126  
   Jannetje, 37, 41, 139, 220  
   Martinus, 100  
   Rachel, 100  
 Potter, alias Forter, Elizabeth,  
   43  
   Neeltje, 31  
 Poudenv, Jakobus, 30  
   Maria, 30  
 Powell, David, 45  
   Elizabeth, 44  
   Evan, 83  
   Nancy, 72  
   Susan, 44  
   Walter, 45  
 Powesse, Alice, 80  
 Powlton, Richard, 46  
 Poynings, Elizabeth, 212  
 Pra, Christina, 141  
 Prall, Daniel, 18  
   Maria, 17  
 Pratt, Anne, 44  
   David, 66  
   Dorothy, 50  
   Hannah, 65  
   Joshua, 169  
   Mary, 169  
   Phineas, 168, 169  
 Prawn, Maria, 17  
 Prayer, Casparus, 148  
 Prence, Thomas, 169  
 Prescott, general, 67  
 Presho, Anna S., 170  
   James, 170  
 Pretselar, Dorothea, 218  
 Prettiker, Hans Jacob, 88  
 Preyer, Belytje, 38  
   Casparis, 27  
   Casparus, 144, 145, 228, 229  
   Jakob, 142  
   Jan, 225  
   Jenneke, 229  
   Johanna, 27  
   Johannis, 142  
   Marytje, 229  
   Seltje, 27  
 Price, David, 46  
   Richard, 45, 46  
   Symon, 49  
   Susan, 47  
   William, 47  
 Priest, Degory, cover, iii., 2: 168  
   Mary, 168, 169  
   Sarah, 168, 169  
 Prince family, 179  
 Prior, Susan, 129  
 Pritchard, Gaines, 83  
 Proo, Catharina, 36  
   Jan, 36  
 Provoost, Catharina, 32  
   Christina, 32  
   David, 15, 32, 97, 141, 151,  
   227  
   Elizabeth, 97  
 Provoost, Grietie, 244  
   Helena, 225  
   Johanna, 232  
   Johannes, 225  
   Pieter Pra, 32, 141  
   Willem, 225, 232  
 Prndden, Joanna, 92, 196  
   Janner, 92  
   Peter, 90, 92, 186  
 Pruim, Maria, 104  
 Pruijn, J. V. L., 174  
   J. V. L., jr., 174  
   Maria, 28  
 Pryer, Casparus, 103  
   Celitje, 103  
   Jenneke, 103  
 Pullen, Agnes, 45  
   Samuel, 44  
 Purdy, Daniel, 83  
   Eleanor, 5  
   Joseph, 5, 83  
   Nathaniel, 83  
   Winifred, 5  
 Purple, Samuel S., cover, ii., 2;  
   iii., 2; iv., 2; 119  
 Pursser, Thomas, 46  
 Putnam, Eben, 61  
   general, 66, 67  
   G. P., 119  
 Quackenbos, Annetje, 156  
   Johannis, 99  
   Peter, 156  
   Wouter, 99  
 Quackenbosch, Abraham, 245  
   Maritje, 208  
   Pieter, 208  
 Quakkenbos, Gerrit, 288  
   Grietje, 139  
   Helena, 151  
   Johannes, 152  
   Johannis, 103, 150  
   Walthar, 228  
   Margrita, 103  
   Nicholaas, 103  
   Sophia, 108  
   Susanna, 150  
   Wouter, 108, 150  
 Quakkenbosch, Elizabeth, 231  
   Samuel, 150, 230  
   Teunis, 150, 231  
 Quaringdon, Margaret, 51  
 Queen Anne, 86  
   Elizabeth, 193  
   Mary, 192  
 Quick, Aafje, 226  
   Abraham, 54  
   Isaack, 226  
   Maria, 106  
 Quik, Abigael, 36, 37, 95, 96  
   104, 107, 139, 151  
   Heiltje, 227  
   Jakobus, 150, 227  
   Lukas, 227  
   Maria, 38, 96, 149  
   Neeltje, 35, 150  
   Sara, 150  
 Quintard, Janetje, 152  
 Quinn, Sarah, 157  
 Rademaker, Aa. Isabel, 32  
 Ragge, Beatrice, 45  
 Rainebow, Edmund, 80  
 Raker, John, 88  
 Ralfe, Agnes, 44  
 Ralph, Francis, 88  
 Ralyea, Dene, 71  
 Randolph, Sarah F., 157  
 Randolphe, Elisabeth, 50  
 Rangal, Justus, 88  
 Rapelje, Johannis, 141  
 Rappalje, Antie, 35  
 Rappelje, Abel, 31, 94

- Rappelje, Agnietje, 226  
 Anna, 101, 141, 218  
 Catharina, 27  
 Catharina, 141, 231  
 Dina, 32  
 Gerret, 101  
 Gerrit, 32, 35, 105, 218  
 Jan, 32, 105  
 Januette, 42, 101  
 Joris, 32, 105  
 Rem, 31, 41, 94, 141, 151, 231  
 Sara, 151, 152  
 Titia, 27  
 Teunis, 151, 231  
 Rashe, William, 46  
 Ratan, Maria, 38  
 Ratang, Maria, 142  
 Ratchffe, Anne, 46  
 Rathan, Abraham, 217  
 Maria, 148, 226  
 Pieter, 226  
 Rachel, 226  
 Raven, Elizabeth, 43  
 Rawlius, Robert, 50  
 Kawson, John, 45  
 Ray, — 63  
 Cornelia, 39  
 Richard, 39, 106  
 Robert, 83, 106, 149  
 Raymond family, 179  
 Martha N., 72  
 M. D., 7  
 Simeon, 83  
 Raynor, Elizabeth, 135  
 Reddenaar, Catharina, 222  
 Redfield, Julia, 20  
 Redford, John, 55  
 Redick, Andrew, 88  
 Redlon family, 176  
 Reed, Abraham, 205  
 Ann, 203  
 Elias, 203  
 Elizabeth, 203  
 Isaac, 3  
 James, 83  
 John, 203  
 Mary, 203  
 Nathan, 203  
 Temperance, 203  
 Thomas, 203  
 Reeve, captain, 171  
 Deborah, 25  
 Reeves, John, 126  
 Relfe, Lancelot, 50  
 Remmy, Johannes, 225  
 Maria, 38, 104, 225  
 Remse, Dorothea, 143  
 Remsen, Abraham, 95, 102  
 Arent, 42  
 Arie, 101  
 Cathalyntje, 221  
 Catharina, 228  
 Daniel, 107  
 Dorathea, 101  
 Dorothea, 30, 34, 95, 229  
 Elizabeth, 93  
 Eva, 218, 225  
 Femmetje, 224  
 Hendrik, 30, 221  
 Jakob, 30, 42, 95, 107, 151, 228  
 Jeronimus, 143  
 Magteltje, 95  
 Marretje, 27, 32  
 Maria, 151, 218  
 Pieter, 38  
 Rem, 32, 143, 152  
 Sara, 102  
 Remson, Johannes, 83  
 Rem, 83  
 Renaud, George, 157  
 Renselaar, John, 140  
 Renwick James, 59  
 Requa, Jane, 3  
 Requa, Rebecca, 3  
 Requar, Gabriel, 3  
 Requau, Isaac, 3  
 Rester, Hantil, 88  
 Rethan, Abraham, 147, 227  
 Daniel, 227  
 Maria, 97, 107, 221, 230  
 Susanna, 147  
 Reynders, Alida, 232  
 Elizabeth, 145  
 Reynolds, David, 47, 79  
 Helen W., 60  
 Henry, 45  
 John H., 213  
 Reyt, Jan, 232  
 Maria, 35  
 Rezeau, Jacob, 21  
 Rhodes, Joseph, 73  
 Rice, Ashbel, 83  
 Hugh, 49  
 Rich family, 178  
 Richard, Samuel, 151  
 Steven, 39  
 Richards family, 179  
 Richard, 137  
 Sam, 222  
 Richardson, Alexander, 47  
 Anna, 42  
 chief justice, 62  
 Sara, 63  
 Thomas, 47, 48  
 William, 49  
 Richegood, N. N., 41  
 Richmond, Anne, 80  
 family, 176  
 Joshua B., 176, 184  
 Sylvester, jr., 135  
 Richmonde, Christian, 43  
 Rider, Richard, 46  
 Riddel, Johannes, 99  
 Riddenaar, Catharina, 227  
 Riddenaar, Catharina, 143  
 Rachel, 143  
 Ried, Tietje, 40  
 Ries, Johannes, 230  
 Riet, Sophia, 103, 105, 107, 142, 218  
 Rievers, Benjamin, 106  
 Rigidine, Anne, 43  
 Rightmier, Johan Ludowick, 88  
 Riker, James, 158  
 Ring, Andrew, 245  
 Deborah, 245  
 Mary, 245  
 Rino, John, 238  
 Peter, 238  
 Ripley, Robert, 49  
 Risch, Ernst, 138  
 Jakob, 138  
 Ritch, Thomas G., 62  
 Ritchie, Andrew, 83  
 John, 83  
 Thomas, 83  
 Ritzema, Alida, 223, 226  
 David, 223  
 Do, Johannes, 223  
 Roan, Martin, 88  
 Sibbill, 43  
 Rob, Christopher, 89  
 Robberts, Mettje, 147  
 Robbertsen, Mettje, 41  
 Robbertson, Barent, 218  
 Robbins, Mary E., 74  
 Samuel, 21  
 Thomas, 64  
 Roberts, captain, 8  
 Hanna, 61  
 Helena, 233  
 Hugh, 61  
 James A., 184  
 Oliver O., 119  
 Robertson, William, 83  
 Robinson, Amy A., 78  
 Elizabeth, 157  
 Robinson, Hamilton W., 182  
 James, 83  
 John, 45, 48, 71, 83, 126  
 Robert, 83  
 Thomas, 48  
 Robbottome, Richard, 48  
 Robyn, Jan, 142  
 Johannis, 142  
 Roch, Hellen, 48  
 Rochel, Elizabeth, 117  
 Rock, Jane, 44  
 Rockeleiter, Johan Peter, 88  
 Johannes, 88  
 Peter, 88  
 Rodgers, Frances H., 127  
 Rodgerson, Lawrence, 49  
 Roe, Ellenor, 50  
 Roerber, Catharina, 106, 145  
 Jan, 145  
 John, 106  
 Roeger, Catharina, 137  
 Jan, 151  
 Jannetje, 137, 151  
 Lea, 104  
 Roel, Catharina, 94, 144, 219  
 Ma, Catharina, 229  
 Sabina, 219, 229  
 Roelin, Hendrik, 148  
 Joseph, 148  
 Roelotse, Helmhugh, 10, 12  
 Roeters, Susanna, 89  
 Rogers, Anthony, 48  
 family, 179  
 John, cover, i., 3  
 Rose, 49  
 Winifride, 43  
 Rolles, Ellenor, 47  
 Rolligan, heirs of John, 83  
 Rollo, Robert, 83  
 Roman, Joseph, 48  
 Rome, Annatje, 37  
 Antje, 29  
 Johannes, 29  
 Lowrence, 37  
 Maria, 37, 217  
 Paulus, 104  
 Pieter, 217  
 Romein, Geerje, 36  
 Geesje, 139, 148  
 Nicholaas, 40  
 Samuel, 40  
 Romeur, Peter, 89  
 Romenv, Geesje, 106, 222  
 Romme, Cornelius, 41, 147  
 Johannes, 147  
 Lukas, 41  
 Sara, 147  
 Rooffe, Isaack, 49  
 Roolotson, Helmhugh, 11  
 Roome, Aaltje, 28, 222  
 Anna, 35, 141, 230, 232  
 Annatje, 42, 97, 219, 231  
 Antje, 230  
 Geertruy, 217  
 Hendrik, 35, 143  
 Hendrikus, 232  
 Hester, 97, 98, 100, 107, 150, 218, 219, 225, 229, 232  
 Jakob, 42, 219, 220, 230  
 Jannetje, 42, 220, 230  
 Johannes, 42, 230  
 Louwrens, 141, 146  
 Lukas, 31, 101  
 Maria, 97, 146, 222, 231, 232  
 Marretje, 143  
 Peter, 245  
 Pieter, 146, 230  
 Rachel, 31, 146  
 Sara, 98, 108, 222, 232  
 Susanna, 31, 95, 143, 219, 220, 229  
 William, 232  
 Roomen, Hendrik, 223  
 Jakob, 223

- Roope, John, 83  
 Roorbach, Anna C., 149  
   Catharina, 35, 108, 225  
   Fredrik, 149  
   Gerrit, 35, 152, 225, 228  
   Johs., 41  
   Johs., jr., 108  
   Johannis, 108  
   Sophia, 99, 108, 150, 228  
 Roosa, Albert Heymans, 13  
   Garret, 15  
   Jannetje, 15  
   Naeltje, 15  
 Rooseboom, Elizabeth, 217  
 Roosevelt, Catharina, 30, 98  
   Cornelia, 140  
   Cornelis, 36, 231  
   Cornelius, 102, 140, 152, 232  
   Elizabeth, 32, 35, 36, 152  
   family, 164  
   Helena, 100, 148, 225  
   Isaac, 30, 137, 227  
   Isaak, 100  
   Jacobus, 96  
   Jakobus, 30, 34, 38, 107, 137, 225, 226  
   Jakobus, jr., 148  
   Maria, 34, 102, 140, 152, 226, 227  
   Nicholaas, 30, 35, 98, 105, 139, 152  
   Olfert, 32, 34  
   Olivert, 140  
   Olivert, 105  
   Petrus, 225, 231  
   Pieter, 225  
   Rachel, 100, 141  
   Sara, 100, 152  
   Thomas, 96  
 Rosbeck, Elizabeth, 231  
 Rosbeek, Elizabeth, 93  
 Rosedaye, Francis, 45  
 Roset, Abraham, 144, 145  
 Rosewell, John, 46  
 Ross, Darwin, 73  
   David, 20, 238  
   Esther, 20  
   Hanna, 20  
   Isabella, 83  
   Johannes, 89  
   Maria, 20  
   Sophia, 20  
   William, 20  
 Rosseel family, 178  
 Rossi, Amelia P., 126  
 Rothenbulher, Fredrik, 222  
 Rounds, John, 23  
 Rouse, John, 89  
   Sara, 150  
 Rousseau, Alexander, 115  
 Rouw, Anna, 35  
   Daniel, 35  
 Row, John Peter, 83  
 Rowland, Marye, 49  
 Rowlev, Hannah, 74  
 Rowlev, Margaret, 45  
 Royer, Nøe, 240  
 Royley, Alice, 43  
 Royst, Anna M., 222  
   Ernst, 222  
 Rozet, Abraham, 221  
 Rudd family, 179  
 Rudyard family, 245  
 Rue, Samuel, 32  
 Ruger, Jannetje, 231  
   Lena, 231  
 Ruggle, Isabella, 215  
 Ruggles, Alice, 215  
   Amon, 216  
   Ann, 215, 216  
   Anna, 216  
   Barbara, 215, 216  
 Ruggles, Benjamin, 216  
   Bridget, 211  
   Edward, 215  
   Ellen, 215  
   Eliza, 216  
   Elizabeth, 215, 216  
   family, cover, iv., 2; 214-216  
   George, 215, 216  
   Hannah, 216  
   Henry, 216  
   Henry S., 214  
   Huldah, 216  
   James, 216  
   Jeffrey, 215  
   John, 215, 216  
   Joseph, 216  
   Mary, 215  
   Margaret, 216  
   Margery, 215  
   Nathaniel, 216  
   Nicholas, 215, 216  
   Phillip, 215  
   Robert, 215  
   Roger, 215  
   Samuel, 216  
   Sarah, 216, 236  
   Stephen, 215  
   Thomas, 215, 216  
   William, 215, 216  
 Runjen, Johanna, 219  
 Rusbach, Elizabeth, 146  
 Rushmore, Abigail, 237  
 Russell, —, 52  
   Anne, 80  
   Barbara, 47  
   John, 43  
   Obadiah, 91  
   William, 45  
 Russen, Anne, 80  
 Rutgers, Anna, 141, 150, 224  
   Anth., 34, 107, 226  
   Catharina, 33, 100, 226  
   Cornelia, 34, 42, 101, 146, 150, 230  
   Elizabeth, 146, 224, 227  
   H., 114, 115  
   Harman, 31, 217  
   Harmanus, 42  
   Hendrick, 141  
   Hendrik, 33, 40  
   Herman, 42  
   Ma. Magtelda, 226  
   Maria, 150  
   Robert, 31, 100, 108, 146, 150, 217, 225, 230  
   William, 108  
 Rutherford, Henry, 83  
 Rutledge, Edward, 230  
   Henry M., 241  
 Rutsen, Jacob, 14  
 Rycke, Isaac, 33, 34  
   Jeronimus, 143  
   Johannis, 34, 142, 143  
 Ryckman, Abraham, 96  
   Albert, 33, 96, 142  
   Arent, 148  
   Arie, 36, 105  
   Cathalyntje, 96  
   Catharina, 33, 35, 96, 105, 148  
   Geertje, 36, 232  
   Jakobus, 105, 106, 142, 232  
   Johannes, 39, 104, 232  
   Johannis, 142  
   Ma., 144  
   Maria, 35, 96, 104, 142  
   Rebecca, 34  
   Tobias, 232  
 Ryerson, Anna, 245  
   Catharine, 245  
   George, 245  
   George F., 245  
 Ryke, Andries, 108, 130  
 Ryke, Jakobus, 229  
   Jan, 95  
   Johannes, 101, 217, 229  
   Joris, 101  
   Margareta, 150  
   Margarta, 30  
   Petrus, 139  
 Ryken, Andries, 232  
   Elizabeth, 232  
   Johannes, 232  
 Rykman, Albert, 104, 221  
   Arent, 148  
   Arie, 230  
   Catharina, 228  
   Isaac, 28, 221  
   Jakobus, 148  
   Johannes, 28, 140, 228  
   Maria, 140  
   Richard, 230  
   Tobias, 223  
 Ryppeel, Johs., 144  
 Ryt, Anna, 33  
   Elizabeth, 231  
   Heyltye, 103  
   J., 103  
   Jonas, 33  
   Sara, 60  
   Thomas, 221  
 Sabrisko, Christina, 29  
   Magdalena, 220  
 Sabrowisko, Christina, 223  
   Magdalena, 218  
 Saffin, John, 130  
   Rebecca, 130  
 Sage, Russell, mrs., 181  
 Salisbury, Cornelia, 209  
 Salter, Robert, 49  
 Saltonstall, A. H. M., cover, iii., 2; iv., 2; 161, 211-213  
   Gurdon, 211  
   Mary S., 211  
   Muriel W., 214  
   Nathaniel, 211  
   Richard, 211  
   Sophie F. M., 214  
   Wm., 211  
 Salturue, George, 43  
 Sampson, Abraham, 170  
   Anna, 170  
   Isaac, 170  
 Sanders, Mary, 170  
 Sandford, Elias B., 66  
 Sands, Jane, 47  
 Sanslie, Christina, 218  
   Sara, 218  
 Santvoort, Helena, 95, 220  
 Sartor, Hendrick, 89  
   Jacob, 89  
   Johannes, 89  
 Saunders, John, 83  
   Julian, 50  
 Savage, James, 90  
 Sawiback, George, 89  
 Sawyer family, 176  
 Saxbye, Martha, 46  
 Saxpes, Mildred, 47  
 Saxton, George, 83  
   John, 83  
 Sayre, Mary Matilda, 4  
 Scales, Agnes, 49  
   Richard, 80  
 Scammon family, 176  
 Schaats, Francyntje, 28, 144, 222  
   Harmanus, 28  
   Reinier, 145  
   Reynier, 28, 42, 108, 151, 222, 229  
   Thomas, 108  
 Schaeft, David, 231  
 Schamp, Elizabeth, 225  
 Schenck, Jannetje, 104  
   Magdalena, 104

- Schenk, Abraham, 28  
   Catharina, 151  
   Magdalena, 33, 151, 232  
 Schermerhorn, Cornelis J., 125  
   Jacob J., 125, 208  
 Schermerhoorn, Maria, 222  
 Scherp, Jakob, 144, 222  
   Jakoba, 222  
 Scheuning, Maria, 28  
 Scheuning, Ulrich, 28  
 Schever, Fredrik, 29  
   Hendrik, 33  
 Scheyer, Catharina, 108, 141,  
   152, 223  
   Martinus, 138  
 Schilman, Annatje, 95  
 Schimmen, Anna, 33  
 Schipper, Jan, 28  
 Schol, Annatje Pieters, 244  
   Pretor J., 244  
 Scholfield family, 179  
 Schoning, Maria, 41  
   Ulrich, 41  
 Schot, Anna, 228  
   David, 141, 228  
   Hiltje, 142  
   Klaasje, 141  
   Susanna, 228  
 Schram, Fenne Margritha, 30  
   Jacob, 42  
   Jos. Michiel, 42  
   Michel, 29  
   Pargra, 29  
 Schut, Hillelje, 39  
 Schuts, Christina, 29  
   Isaac, 29  
 Schuurman, Gerrit, 38, 41, 106  
   Johannis, 106  
   Lea, 38  
 Schuyer, Catharina, 28, 93  
   Peter, 124  
 Schuyler, Abraham, 124  
   Christoffel, 36, 42, 104, 145,  
   225  
   Cornelius, 104  
   David Harmanus, 229  
   Elizabeth, 31, 229  
   Elsje, 28, 42, 108, 145, 151,  
   229  
   Geboren, 230  
   Harmanus, 28, 36, 151, 227  
   Hendrikje, 145  
   Johanna, 152, 221  
   Pieter, 258  
 Schuyls, Johannes, 220  
   Lea, 220  
 Scofield, Prudence, 206  
 Scott, Anthonye, 80  
   Lawrence, 49  
   Leonard, cover, ii., 3  
   Marie, 45  
   Winfield, 164  
 Scudder, Richard, 238  
   Winthrop S., 214  
 Seabury, David, 83  
 Seager, William, 45  
 Seahans, Jeremiah, 83  
 Sealle, George, 43  
 Seargeant, Thomas, 80  
 Searing, miss, 238  
 Searinge, John, 46  
 Searle, John, 216  
 Sebastiaan, Johannes, 145  
 Sebelson, Christina, 222  
 Sebring, Aaltje, 34, 41, 96, 101,  
   103, 148, 152  
   Ariaantje, 30  
   Barend, 31  
   Barent, 31, 37, 96, 148, 220  
   Catharina, 34, 38, 148  
   Cornelia, 38, 41, 138  
   Cornelis, 34, 105  
   Cornelius, 148, 152  
   Elizabeth, 103, 152, 218, 231  
 Sebring, Frederik, 148  
   Isaac, 231  
   Jakob, 220  
   Maria, 36  
   Sara, 96  
 Seckerley, Anthony, 35  
 Seckerly, Anna, 40  
   Anthony, 40  
   Cornelia, 40  
   Pieter, 39  
 Secor, Anna, 5, 40  
   Berlin, 5  
   Emily, 5  
   Floyd, 5  
   Isaac, 5  
   John, 5  
   Mary Jane, 5  
   Noah, 5  
   Oliver, 5  
   William, 5  
 Sedgewick, Anne, 80  
 Seebring, Aaltje, 101  
   Cornelia, 101  
   Cornelius, 101  
 Seeley, Linnæus, 128  
 Seely, Marcus T., 157  
 Seg, Neeltje, 99  
 Seily, captain, 136  
 Sekkerley, Anthony, 231  
   Cornelia, 231  
 Sekkerly, Aaltje, 138  
   Anthony, 138  
 Selbye, Cicelie, 44  
 Sellers, Edwin J., cover, iii., 3  
 Senting, John, 89  
 Sergeant, doctor, 235  
 Serjeant, colonel, 134  
 Serrine, Susan, 3  
 Sevinck, Henry, 89  
 Sewall, Katharine, 130  
 Sewers, Lettice, 43  
 Sexton, Lydia, 165  
 Seyn, Elizabeth, 219  
 Shaffner, Ferdinand,  
 Sharp, Ann, 158  
   Mathias, 158  
   Rebecca, 157, 158  
   Sara, 158  
 Sharpe, Hester, 49  
 Sharpentin, Matthias, 89  
 Sharrott, Joseph,  
   Lucretia, 74  
   Maria, 125  
 Shaw, Antje, 39  
   captain, 109  
   John, 170  
   Phebe, 110  
   Richard, 110  
   Sara, 109  
 Shawe, Anne, 44  
 Shears, Kate, 73  
 Sheene, Simon, 44  
 Shelton, miss, cover, ii., 3  
   Robert, 45  
 Shepard, Dorri, 21  
 Shephard, Hugh, 50  
 Shepperd, Gasper, 89  
 Sherman, Wm. W., 181  
 Sherry, Jeremiah, 110  
   Rec, 110  
   Samuel, 110  
 Sherwood, Christina, 3  
   Gershom, 3  
   Marv, 3  
 Shipley, Martin, 89  
 Shirley, governor, 197  
 Shook, David, 83  
 Short, Isaac, 223  
 Shorter, Thomas, 80  
 Shotwell, Abraham, 246  
   Amy, 246  
   John, 246  
   Samuel, 246  
 Shuatterly, Michael, 89  
 Shute, John, 4  
   Levi, 4  
   Sarah, 4  
 Shuyler, Christ., 97  
 Sibley, —, 63  
   Sibley, 83  
 Sibrand, Abraham, 98  
   Sara V. Ranst, 98  
 Sibrant, Jakobus, 147  
   Souring, 147  
 Sickles, Aeltje, 9  
 Sie, Catharina, 150  
 Signard, mr., 142  
 Signe, Nicholas, 89  
 Sikkels, Zacharius, 28, 41  
 Sillik, Annatje, 152  
 Silvester, Anna, 223  
 Simmens, Edward, 218  
 Simmons, Louis H., 20  
 Simon, Anne, 47  
 Simonds, Joseph, 83  
 Simons, Anna, 143  
   Eduwart, 143  
   Jannetje, 143  
   Richard, 47  
 Simonson, Aaron, 17  
   Benjamin, 126  
   Cornelius M., 17  
   Isaac, 18  
 Simpson, Agnes, 83  
   Augustine, 43  
 Sims, Elizabeth, 225  
 Sinclair, Arthur, 83  
 Singleton, Angelica, 211  
   Richard, 211  
 Sisson, James, 246  
   Mehitable, 246  
   Richard, 246  
 Sjerp, Jakob, 151  
 Sjoert, Hendrik, 98  
   Isaac, 98  
   Margarita, 98  
 Skeene, governor, 187  
 Skeete, Edwarde, 47  
 Skillman, Caroline, 72  
   Elias, 23  
   Marshall, 72  
   Sally, 23  
 Skinner, Alice, 48  
 Skipworth, Robert, 45  
 Slade, Edward, 84  
   Richard, 50  
 Slason, Sarah, 202  
 Slater, Alice, 52  
 Slauson, George, 90  
 Slawson, Richard, 44  
 Slayback, David, 89  
 Slecht, Cornelis Barents, 13-15  
   Jacomyntje, 14  
 Slegt, Johannes, 152  
 Slim, Peter, 89  
 Slocombe, John, 83  
 Slonge family, 178  
 Slot, Benjamin, 38  
   Jakoba, 38  
   Johnas, 103  
   Jonas, 38  
   Sara, 103  
 Slowe, Joseph, 50  
 Slyck, Elizabeth, 93  
 Small, John Christian, 83  
 Smallpeece, Jone, 47  
 Smedes, Petrus, 15  
 Smit, Abraham, 219  
   Annatje, 139  
   Christoffel, 222  
   Jan, 141  
   Maria, 141, 151, 230  
   Magdalena, 150  
 Smith, Abigail, 204  
   Abraham, 204  
   Agnes, 50  
   Aletta, 218  
   Anna, 228

- Smith, Annatje, 32, 37  
 Anne, 48  
 Antje, 27  
 Catharina, 225  
 Charity, 204, 207  
 Cornelis, 102  
 Cornelius, 218  
 Cotton M., 205  
 Daniel, 205  
 Edward, 44  
 Elizabet, 38, 96, 144  
 Elizabeth, 204  
 Elsjje, 102, 218  
 family, 179  
 Frederick, 89  
 Gabriel, 204, 207  
 Geo. Y., 74  
 Gerhard, 38  
 Gerhardus, 218  
 Hendrik, 27  
 Hepsey, 128  
 I. E. A., 188  
 Jacob, 83  
 Jacobina, 191  
 James C., 246  
 Jannetje, 93  
 Jasper, 83  
 J. B., 18  
 J. H., 26  
 Johan Chris., jr., 89  
 Johanna, 102  
 John, 38, 169  
 Joseph, 99  
 Joshua, 83  
 Lewis, 204  
 Maria, 27, 38, 99  
 Marie, 46  
 Martha, 204  
 Mary, 128, 204, 205  
 Matteys, 89  
 Michael, 170  
 Michel, 28  
 Michiel, 144  
 Otis, 128  
 Peter, 191-193, 205, 240  
 Phebe, 5, 128  
 Philip, 38, 104  
 Rachel, 221  
 Rebecca, 5, 96  
 Richard, 59  
 Robert, 46  
 Samuel, 22  
 Samuel, jr., 22  
 Sara, 30, 218  
 Sarah, 204  
 Stephen, 128  
 Susanna, 206  
 Thomas, 44, 89  
 Walter, 43  
 Warren Dean, 22  
 Willem, 27, 142  
 Willemina, 225  
 William, 5, 96, 228  
 Smits, Catherine, 242  
 Smythe, John, 85  
 Thomas, 85  
 William, 85  
 Snedeker, Sara, 28, 93  
 Sneedon, Stephen, 85  
 Sneider, Filleep, 89  
 Snell, William, 48  
 Snidam, Yda, 104  
 Snider, Christopher, 89  
 Snock, Hendrick, 89  
 Johan Willem, 89  
 Snodgrass, Andrew, 85  
 Eunice, 85  
 Snoffer, John, 89  
 John Henry, 89  
 Snook, Adam, 89  
 John, 89  
 Snow, Thomas, 132  
 Snowson, Elizabeth, 49  
 Sing, Henry, 89  
 Snyder, Annatje, 102  
 Hendrik, 102, 149, 220, 229  
 Johan Georg, 31  
 Johannes, 149  
 John, 89  
 Maria, 144  
 Soets, Maria, 217  
 Sole, Anne, 79  
 Solinga, Anna, 94  
 Solting, Martha, 95  
 Somerdyk, Jannetje, 244  
 Somerendyck, Sara, 94, 103  
 Somerendyk, Aaltje, 94  
 Annatje, 103  
 Antje, 224  
 Catharina, 94, 144  
 Coenraad, 145  
 Egbert, 30, 99  
 Elbert, 94  
 Holkert, 94  
 Isaac, 103, 144  
 Jacomyntje, 229  
 Jakob, 99  
 Jakobus, 30  
 Thomas, 224  
 Teunis, 30, 32, 40, 94, 145, 229  
 Volkert, 144  
 Sonmans, Peter, 156  
 Soosje, Simon, 149  
 Soring, Anna, 140  
 Soul, Hannah, 246  
 Soule, Alice, 246  
 Deborah, 245  
 George, 245, 246  
 William, 246  
 Soules, Content, 117  
 Southworth, Elizabeth, 135  
 Thomas, 135  
 Spagh, Johannes, 221  
 Sparkes, Alice, 48  
 Sparrow, Jonathan, 136  
 Spaulding, Samantha, 73  
 Specht, Anthony, 83  
 Spelman, M. R., 127  
 Spencer, C. A. N., 177  
 Spenser, Maria, 28, 144  
 Spicer, Marie, 46  
 Spick, Frederick Tendle, 89  
 Spiekze, Rachel, 97  
 Spier, Albertus, 100  
 Anna, 103  
 Annatje, 150, 217, 225, 230  
 Antje, 232  
 Belitje, 100  
 Spilman, Freena, 28  
 Frena, 35  
 Spin, Jakob, 102  
 Spinner, Elizabeth, 48  
 Spoor, Maria, 37, 148, 221  
 Wm., 148  
 Sprague, Frank W., 197  
 Joseph, 127  
 Spranger, Marie, 111  
 Sprincklett, Margery, 59  
 Springer, Rachel, 35  
 Springsteen, Geertmy, 99, 232  
 Jakobus, 232  
 Sprong, Anna, 33  
 David, 104  
 Gabriel, 41, 42  
 Geertruv, 99  
 Pieter, 151  
 Volkert, 104  
 Squires, John, 109  
 Phebe, 109  
 Srong, Annatje, 99  
 Staats, Anna, 41  
 Anna Elizabeth, 101  
 Antje, 108  
 Cathalina, 230  
 Elizabeth, 151  
 Jan, 141  
 Stamforde, Jane, 48  
 Stamson, Joseph, 45  
 Staneman, Joseph, 89  
 Stanzarne, Anne, 240  
 John, 240  
 Staple, Faith, 49  
 Starbuck, Nathaniel, 134  
 Stark, general, 186, 188  
 Molly, 187  
 Starlinge, John, 47  
 Starr, Josiah, 64  
 Steadman, George, 5  
 Stebbins family, 179  
 George T., 74  
 Stedefurt, William, 36  
 Steebak, Anthoni, 144  
 Steenbag, Anthonij, 96  
 Christiaan, 96  
 Steenberg, Maria, 97, 144  
 Steenberger, Maria V., 139  
 Steere, George, 47  
 Steers, Abram, 20  
 Edwin P., 20  
 Steevens, Emme, 45  
 Rebecca, 32  
 Stevenson, John, 44  
 Steg, Annatje, 100  
 Catharina, 218  
 Elizabeth, 36, 42, 104, 145, 218, 225  
 Isaac, 36  
 Jan, 99, 144, 229  
 Jannetje, 36, 220, 229  
 Johannes, 99  
 John, 220  
 Joris, 100, 220  
 Lea, 229  
 Maria, 99  
 Mattheus, 144  
 Neeltje, 100, 104, 144  
 Rachel, 220  
 Thomas, 229  
 Stelle, Benjamin, 55  
 Elizabeth, 55  
 Gabriel, 55  
 Stellingwerf, Spemmetje, 138, 220  
 Jakob, 138  
 Stendel, John, 150  
 Stenegar, Jane, 82  
 Stennag, Henry, 83  
 Stenton, George, 39, 228  
 Hendrik, 98  
 Joris, 217  
 Maria, 98  
 Richard, 98  
 Stephany, J. B., 218  
 Stephenson, Margaret, 20  
 Maria, 74  
 Sterling, James, cover, i, 3  
 Sterr, Catherine, 41  
 Stevens, Edward, 47  
 John, 199  
 president, 62  
 Teuntje, 104, 106, 145  
 Stevenson, John L., 119  
 John R., cover, ii, 2, 89  
 Stewart, J. S., 178  
 Stiger, Fanny A., 54  
 Stiles, Henry R., 181  
 Stille, Jacob C., 244  
 Jannetje, 244  
 Stillenwil, Margarita, 217  
 Stillenwil, Margrieta, 101  
 Stillwil, Thomas, 222  
 Willem, 222  
 Stilwil, Margarita, 141  
 Maria, 38, 141  
 Thomas, 102  
 Stilwil, Daniel, 222  
 Stirling, lord, 19  
 Stites, Abigail, 238  
 Anna, 117  
 Benjamin, 165, 166, 238, 239

- Stites, Chloe, 238  
 Elijah, 166, 238, 239  
 family, cover, iii., 2, iv. 2;  
 165, 166, 237-239  
 Hannah, 238  
 Henry, 166  
 Henry R., cover, iii., 2;  
 iv. 2  
 Hezekial, 166, 237, 239  
 Isaac, 238  
 Isaiah, 239  
 John, 165, 166, 237, 238  
 Margaret, 166, 238  
 Martha, 117  
 Mary, 166  
 Nancy, 238  
 Nathaniel, 239  
 Prudence, 238  
 Rebecca, 166, 238  
 Richard, 166, 237-239  
 Samuel, 117  
 Sarah, 238  
 William, 166, 237-239
- Stoakes, Sara, 45  
 Stockton, Peter, 44  
 Stoddard, captain, 8  
 Israel, 189  
 rev. dr., 188  
 Stodder, William, 89  
 Stokholm, Aaron, 30, 38, 103,  
 143, 220, 229, 231  
 Cathalyntje, 143  
 Catharina, 231  
 Hilletje, 38  
 Joris, 103, 220  
 Trvntje, 151
- Stolm, Eva, 94  
 Stone family, cover, i., 3  
 Adelaide, 21  
 William L., cover, i., 3
- Storm, Abraham, 35  
 Jan, 150, 227  
 Johs., 143  
 Rachel, 227
- Storms, Henry, 3  
 Maria, 60
- Storrs, Richard S., cover, i., 3  
 Story, Susanna, 126  
 Storie, Arthur, 46  
 Katheren, 80
- Stouber, Anna, 38  
 Christiaan, 38, 96, 103
- Stout, William, 45  
 Stoutenburg, Anna, 96, 141, 231  
 Anneke, 99  
 Henrica, 228  
 Henrika, 93, 108, 143  
 Isaac, jr., 28, 150, 224  
 Isaac, sr., 102, 150, 219,  
 224  
 Isaak, 99  
 Jakobus, 28, 96, 99  
 Johanna, 224  
 Neeltje, 28  
 Pieter, 228  
 Tobias, 143  
 Tryntje, 228
- Strange, Catharine, 128  
 Stratford, Simon, 44  
 Streepers, John Hendrick, 89  
 Street, Samuel, 83  
 Streeter, Milford B., 61  
 Stephen, 61  
 Ursula, 61
- Streetman, Martin, 89  
 Streter, John, 49  
 Stretton, Elijah, 109  
 John, 110, 172  
 John, jr., 109  
 Mary, 109  
 Stephen, 109
- Stricklan, Henry, 89  
 Striklin, Pargra, 29
- Stringfield, Elizabeth, 49  
 Stryker, Jakobus, 99  
 Jannetje, 99  
 Johannes, 99
- Stuart, James, 240  
 Stucky, Jacob, 89  
 Sturges, Edward, 135  
 Sturgis, Edward, 199  
 Sarah, 134, 199
- Sturton, Jane, 46  
 Stuur, Elizabeth, 225  
 Johannes, 225
- Stuyvesand, Casparus, 103  
 Stuyvesant, Gerhardus, 140  
 governor, 10  
 Peter, 161
- Stuyvezandt, Casparus, 231  
 Eduward, 231
- Styl, Elizabeth, 97  
 Stymets, Aafje, 151  
 Abigael, 146  
 Abraham, 138, 224, 227  
 Annatje, 148, 232  
 Benjamin, 33, 98, 138, 143,  
 224, 230  
 Casparus, 29, 39, 142  
 Catharina, 29, 101, 103, 141,  
 151, 229  
 Christoffel, 40, 108, 143,  
 151, 229  
 Christoffel, jr., 40, 94, 229  
 Emy, 141  
 Hester, 148, 232  
 Isaac, 103  
 Jacob, 103, 226  
 Jakob, 29, 33, 141, 230  
 Jannetje, 29, 98, 151, 227  
 Johannes, 98  
 Margrieta, 138  
 Maria, 98, 108, 224, 226, 230  
 Mettje, 146  
 Neeltje, 105  
 Pieter, 29, 146, 224  
 Rachel, 29, 33, 100, 143
- Summers, Francis, 49  
 Susan, 213
- Sutphen, Charity, 171  
 Sutton, Maria, 27  
 Suydam, Catharina, 33  
 Yda, 33, 149
- Swaddle family, 179  
 Swan, Robert T., cover, ii., 3  
 Swarts, Margarita, 223  
 Swartwout, Roeloff, 15  
 Swartz, Rebecca, 223  
 Swift, Mary, 216  
 Swinker, Anna Margriet, 31
- Swords, J. F., cover, ii., 3  
 Swortwelder, Martin, 89  
 Swynford, Catherina, 212  
 Sybrandt, Elizabeth, 30  
 Souering, 30
- Sylvester, Anna, 97  
 judge, 235
- Syn, Elizabeth, 102, 220, 229  
 Johannes, 148  
 Sypher, Jacob, 83
- Taalman, Dirkje, 101  
 Talmage, John, 110  
 Margerv, 110  
 Th., 110
- Tanner, Elizabeth, 80  
 Margarita, 42  
 Tappen, Rebecca, 16  
 Tarp, Apionia, 140, 152  
 Cornelius, 100, 140  
 Cornelius, 152, 217  
 Daniel, 97, 100, 140, 152,  
 217  
 Dirk, 97  
 Elizabeth, 97, 217  
 Johannes, 217
- Tarrant, Mary, 126
- Tassell, Richard, 43  
 Tate, Cicelye, 43  
 Tayler, Edward, 46  
 Elizabeth, 47  
 Gregorye, 48  
 John, 43  
 Joseph, 44  
 Prudence, 46  
 Thomas, 50
- Taylor, Ambrose, 73  
 Charlotte M., 240  
 Edward, 83  
 Hester, 127  
 John, cover, i., 3; 83, 151  
 Maria, 73, 146  
 Southard, 23  
 Thomas, 64  
 Thos. H., 240  
 Willet, 151  
 William, 83  
 Zachary, 122
- Teather, Agnes, 49  
 William, 49
- Tebb, Thomas, 49  
 Teere, Susan, 45  
 Teerling, Elizabeth, 147  
 Teersie, Antje, 146  
 Teffe, William, 175  
 Tent, John, 175  
 Teljou, Annatje, 138  
 Esajas, 101  
 Lukas, 140  
 Maria, 140  
 Sara, 101
- Tellebakker, Aa, Elizabeth, 95  
 Teller, Ahasuerus, 36  
 Catharina, 36, 41, 218  
 Margrieta, 96  
 Petrus, 104, 218  
 Pieter, 36  
 Willem, 36, 104
- Ten Broek, Christina, 124  
 Ten Broeck, Catalyntje, 124  
 Christina, 124, 138  
 Cornelia, 124  
 Dirck W., 124  
 Elizabeth, 124  
 Elsie, 124  
 Gertruy, 124  
 Johannes, 124  
 Lidia, 124  
 Samuel, 124  
 Tobias, 124  
 Wessel, 124
- ten Broek, Annetje, 98  
 Ten Broek, Catharina, 41, 146,  
 225  
 Christina, 39  
 Johanna, 217  
 Johannes, 41, 217
- Tenbroek, Johannes, 138  
 Margrieta, 138
- Ten Broek, John, 143  
 Margarita, 39
- Teneur, Aafje, 231  
 Maria, 100  
 Willemina, 100
- Ten Eyck, Aafje, 28, 37, 149, 227,  
 231  
 Abraham, 37  
 Andries, 30, 232  
 Anthoni, 142, 221  
 Anthony, 39, 152, 218  
 Antony, 223  
 Catharina, 222  
 Coenraad, 39  
 Daniel, 37, 104, 227  
 Dirck, 104, 231, 232  
 Dirk, 30, 143  
 Elizabeth, 37, 104  
 Jan, 227  
 Maria, 97, 106, 232  
 Neeltje, 149  
 Richard, 139

- Ten Eyck, Sara, 39, 146, 218  
 Susanna, 152  
 Tobias, 39, 40  
 Van Dirk, 97
- Ten Harten, Jan, 103
- Tenne, Jakob, 32
- Tenner, Benjamin, 93, 225  
 Elizabet, 93  
 Geertruy, 93  
 Jakob, 93
- Terhune, Jan, 36  
 Pauus, 36  
 Stephanus, 36
- Terneur, Aafje, 96
- Terp, Cornelis, 32
- Terry, Elmer, 74
- Testas, Marie, 242, 243
- Thacher, colonel John, 134  
 John, 197  
 Mary, 134, 197
- Thatcher, Anthony, 135  
 Bethia, 135  
 Eliza, 23
- Thawitts, Samuël, 80
- Thayer, Adaline, 20
- Thenis, Claesje, 244
- Theobalde, Julian, 48
- Theodore, Pierre, 242
- Thinkell, Margaret, 47
- Thomas, Edward, 26  
 Egleston, 62  
 John, 48  
 William, 83
- Thompson, Alexander, 83  
 colonial, 238  
 family, 179  
 Frederick Diodati, cover,  
 ii., 2; iii., 4; iii., 2; iv., 2;  
 59, 181  
 lieutenant colonel, 8, 9  
 Louisa R., 70  
 Sarah, 73, 238  
 Sarah Diodati, 58, 59
- Thorne, Edward, 83  
 Silvester, 47
- Thrifté, Marie, 43
- Thurman, Elizabet, 98  
 John, 98  
 Ralph, 96
- Thys, Anna, 38
- Tidd, heirs of Samuel, 83
- Tiebout, Anna, 29, 93  
 Cornelia, 100  
 Elizabet, 30, 108  
 Eva, 219  
 George, 140  
 Gerritje, 225  
 Johannes, 93, 225  
 Maria, 93, 225  
 Sara, 93  
 Teunis, 29, 30, 93, 100, 140,  
 219, 225
- Tiederman, Jakob, 29
- Tieksoort, Jan, 228  
 Sara, 228
- Tietus, Elizabet, 106  
 Frans, 106
- Tift, John, 175  
 M. E. M., 175  
 Wilson S., 184
- Tilheaver, Michael, 89
- Tilley, Elizabet, 135, 200
- Timmes, Giles, 49  
 Margaret, 47
- Tingly, Agnietje, 225
- Tinker, Hendrik, 116  
 Maria, 116
- Tipple, Richard, 47
- Tirer, Susan, 47
- Tise, George, 11  
 Hannah, 12  
 Martin, 11  
 Richard, 11
- Titus, Annetje, 218
- Titus, Elizabet, 218  
 Isaac, 83  
 James, 83
- Titusse, Elizabet, 141
- Tjersk, Frowtje, 94  
 Frouwte, 150  
 Otto, 150
- Tjerkse, Otto, 30  
 Vrutje, 30
- Tobias, Christian, 83
- Todman, William, 45
- Toers, Arend, 150  
 Catharina, 150, 232  
 Nicholaas, 232
- Tompkins, —, 63  
 Caroline D., 127  
 Governor, 121  
 Jonathan Griffin, 3  
 S. P., 127
- Tonderin, Margarita, 29
- Tongurio, Abraham, 43
- Tonnemans, Margrite, 112
- Toodupp, Agnes, 50
- Tookey, John, 44
- Toppam, Robert, 49
- Toppinge, Christoler, 49
- Toreb, Eliezer, 144
- Torne, Elizabet, 225
- Torner, Elizabet, 232
- Torrey, Benj. B., cover, ii., 4;  
 iii., 3
- Townsend, Anna, 212  
 Caroline A., 212, 214  
 Charles, cover, iii., 3; 178  
 Charles H., 178  
 Elizabeth, 164  
 family, 164, 178  
 Henry, 212  
 Jas. H., 7  
 John, 212, 214  
 Laura S., 212  
 Learned, 214  
 Louisa M., 212  
 R. W., mrs., 181  
 Sarah, 117  
 Theodore, 212, 214  
 William, 5
- Tracey, Louise, 200
- Tracy, Frederick, 128  
 Henry, 128
- Trask, —, 63
- Traver, Catharine M., 171  
 David, 171
- Tremper, Jacob, 246  
 John G., 246
- Trevves, Dorcas, 108
- Tribe, Anne, 46
- Trimmer, Johannes, 89  
 Matthias, 89  
 Andrew, 89
- Tronchin, Chretienne, 242
- Trotter, Walter, 80
- Trowbridge, John W., 76
- Trueman, Lyman, 19
- Trumbull, George, 83  
 J. Hammond, 91  
 Robert, 83  
 William, 83
- Tucker, Leonidas H., 71  
 Maria, 36  
 Reuben, 83  
 William, 36
- Tnkker, Aafje, 228
- Tunison, Ariantje, 157  
 Arryantje, 158
- Turck, Anneke, 98  
 Antje, 108  
 Catharina, 32, 103  
 Cornelis, 32  
 Cornelius, 108  
 Maria, 28, 228  
 Sara, 32, 94, 222
- Turk, Aaltje, 232  
 Ahasueros, 226
- Turk, Alida, 99  
 Anna, 141  
 Annetje, 151  
 Annetje, 31, 222  
 Catharina, 28, 42, 99, 145,  
 146, 224, 226  
 Cornelis, 139, 146, 152  
 Cornelius, 224, 226  
 Helena, 37  
 Jakobus, 42  
 Johannis, 99  
 Margarieta, 42  
 Maria, 99  
 Neeltje, 146, 224  
 Sara, 139, 146, 152
- Turman, Elizabet, 35, 152  
 John, 35, 150  
 Ralph, 152
- Turner, Ann, 51  
 family, 179  
 Harriet C., 174  
 John, 44, 48, 83  
 Mary Ann, 23  
 Richard, 47, 51
- Tuthill, Barnabas, 170  
 Benjamin, 170  
 Bethia, 25  
 Daniel, 171  
 Deliverance, 171  
 Henry, 25, 118, 170, 171  
 John, 118, 170, 171  
 Joshua, 171  
 Phebe, T., 118  
 Richard, 171  
 W. H., 171  
 Zipporah, 171
- Tuttle family, 179  
 Jonathan, 154  
 Nathan, 154  
 Rebecca, 154  
 Simon, 154  
 William, 154
- Tybout, Elizabet, 27  
 Hendrik, 27  
 Teunis, 27
- Tyler, Charles, 48  
 Elizabet, 52  
 John Alexander, 58  
 Nicholas, 47
- Tylor, Arie, 95
- Tympany, Robert, 83
- Tyng, Dudley A., 181
- Tyro, Jan, 138
- Tysen, Diedrich, 245
- Tyson, Cornelia, 22
- Tysse, Catharina, 220
- Tyssen, Catharina, 150
- Uit den Bogaard, Gysbert, 140  
 Joseph, 140  
 Aplonia, 140
- Uitdenbogaard, Dirk, 41  
 Johannes, Jr., 147  
 Joseph, 94  
 Nicholaas, 35
- uit den Bogaart, Johannes, 31
- Uitden Bogaart, Johannes, 107  
 Johs., 107
- Uit den Bogart, Catharina, 36
- Uitdenbogart, Joseph, 36  
 Margarieta, 36
- Uit den Bogert, Aplonia, 152,  
 217  
 Catharina, 142
- Uit den bogert, Daniel, 221, 232  
 Dirk, 142, 221  
 Gysbert, 221, 232
- Uit den Bogert, Jan, 221  
 Johannis, 221  
 John, 142  
 Joseph, 221  
 Margarita, 142  
 Maria, 221
- Uimmet, Jan, 218



- Upham, lieutenant, 136  
 Urtz, Jacob, 89  
 Usher, H., 130  
 Uyt den Bogaart, Dirk, 29  
   Gysbert, 29  
   Margarita, 29  
 Uyt den Bogert, Aplonia, 100  
   Dirk, 97  
   Gysbert, 42, 98  
 Uyt den bogert, Jan, 98  
 Uytdebogert, Johannes, 42  
 Uyt den Bogert, John, 98  
 Uyt en Bogert, Dirck, 96  
   Elizabeth, 96  
   Johs., 96  
   Margritha, 96
- Vail, Bethia, 25  
 Hugh D., 172  
 Vaile, Mary, 24  
 Vaick, Christiaan, 96  
 Valk, Anna, 148  
   Christiaan, 148  
 Vallet family, 179  
 Van Aalen, Gerrit, 228  
   Johs., 228  
   Neeltje, 228  
 Van Aalmen, Coenraad, 222  
   Fredrik, 222  
 Van Aalst, Aaltje, 38, 145, 147,  
   221  
   Borgen, 143  
   Cathalyntje, 103, 143  
   Geesje, 220  
   Hilletje, 139, 143, 147, 220  
   Isaac, 38, 145, 220  
   Johannes, 145, 147  
   Johs., 103, 139  
   Lea, 145, 221  
 van Aarnhem, Aaltje, 141  
 Van Aarnhem, Hendrik, 116  
 Van Aelstye, Abraham J., 210  
   Dirckie, 210  
 Van Allen, James, 122  
   Johannes, 122, 124  
   Johannes J., 122  
   Marytje, 122  
 Vanallen, Peter, 89  
 Van Alstyne, L., 184  
   Lambert J., 180  
   Laurence, 180  
 van Antwerp, Jakobus, 104  
   Nicolaas, 141  
 Van Antwerpe, Jakobus, 139  
 V. Antwerpen, Jakobus, 31, 34,  
   95  
 Van Antwerpen, Nicholaas, 31,  
   95  
 Vanbagh, George William, 89  
 Van Beuren, Marten, 123  
   Teuntje, 209  
 Van Blerkom, Annatje, 39, 97,  
   152, 221  
   Jannetje, 96  
   Lukas, 96  
 V. Blerkom, Rebekka, 39, 98  
 Van Blerkum, Elizabet, 152  
   Lukas, 152  
   Sara, 152  
 van Bommel, Christoffel, 143  
   Gerrit, 143  
   Pieter, 143  
 Van Bommel, Marcus, 34  
   Neeltje, 32  
 Van Bommele, Antje, 101  
   Gerrit, 101  
   Gerrit, 32, 37  
 V. Borssen, Catharina, 101  
 Van Brug, Johanna, 101  
 Van Brunt, Catharina, 32, 107  
 Van Buren, Abraham, 122, 210,  
   211  
   Ariaantje, 210  
   Barent, 209
- Van Buren, Benjamin, 209  
 Catalyntje, 208  
 Cornelia, 210  
 Cornelis, 208, 209  
 Dirckie, 210  
 Ephraim, 210  
 Eytje, 209  
 family, cover, iii., 2: iv. 2;  
   207-211  
 Gertruy, 209  
 Harmen, 209  
 Jannetje, 210  
 Johannes, 209  
 John, 209, 211  
 Laurence, 210, 211  
 Maes, 209  
 Magdalena, 209  
 Maria, 210  
 Marritj, 210  
 Marten, 209  
 Martin, cover, iii., 2: iv. 2;  
   121-125, 207-211  
 Petrus, 209  
 Pieter, 210  
 Smith, T., 211  
 Tobias, 209  
 V. Bussen, Femmetje, 105  
 van Buuren, Beekman, 32, 40,  
   96, 100, 137, 149, 151, 232  
   Johannis, 143  
   Michael, 143  
 Van Buuren, Catharina, 32  
   Daniel, 221  
   Elizabeth, 101, 151, 230  
   Hendrik, 37, 143  
   Hendrikus, 32, 40  
   Johannes, 40  
   Johs., 40  
   Maria, 137  
   Michiel, 37, 101, 221  
   Willem, 100  
 van Cleek, Elizabet, 106  
 Van Cort, Rachel, 97  
 V. Cortland, Geertruit, 222  
   Sara, 40, 230  
   Stephanus, 230  
 V. Cortlandt, Elizabet, 41  
   Geertruy, 106, 140  
   Johannes, 27, 222  
   Johs., 106, 228  
   Margaret, 116  
 van Cortlandt, Margrieta, 156  
 Van Cortlandt, Nicholass Bay-  
   ard, 27  
   Phillip, 40  
   Pierre, 97  
 van Dalsen, Elizabet, 40, 148,  
   152  
 Van Dalsen, Hendrik, 39  
   Jakobus, 96  
   Jan, 33, 139, 231  
   Johannes, 39, 101, 226  
   Johs., 96  
   Maria, 34  
   Sara, 139  
   Teunis, 30, 101  
 van Dam, Clara, 243  
 Van Dam, Elizabet, 30  
   Margarita, 104  
 Van den Berg, Adam, 37  
   Annatje, 142  
 V. den Berg, Bregje, 29, 41, 96,  
   97, 221  
 Van den Berg, Catharina, 94  
 Vandenbergh, Cornelia, 30, 140  
 Van den Berg, Cornelis, 151,  
   142, 217  
 Vanden Berg, Gerret, 103  
 Van den Berg, Gerrit, 37, 41,  
   101, 142, 224  
   Gysbert C., 208  
 V. den Berg, Harmanus, 41  
 Vanden Berg, Johannes, 153
- Van den Berg, Johs. Mandeviel,  
 224  
 Maria, 37, 142, 217  
 Theuntje, 208  
 Ungonatia, 34  
 Van den Bergh, Ariaantje G.,  
 208  
   Cornelis G., 208  
 Vanden Bergh, Maria, 209  
 Van den Bogaart, Rachel, 102  
 Vanden Hoev, Dorothea, 32, 38,  
   137, 145, 217  
 Van der Beek, Burger, 218  
   Eizabet, 97  
   Jacobus, 218  
   Paulus, 227  
 Vanderbilt, Cornelia, 18  
   Cornelius, cover, ii., 2;  
   iii., 2: iv. 2; 7, 62, 181  
 Van der Burg, Maria, 102  
   Susanna, 230  
 Van dercook, J. D., 120  
 Van der Haan, Catharina, 31  
   Elizabeth, 28  
 V. der Heyde, Johs., 31  
 Vander Hoel, Agnietje, 144  
 Van der hoel, Catharina, 102  
 Van der Hoel, Cornelis, 102  
 Vander Hoef, Louwrens, 144  
 Van der Hoef, Catharina, 41  
   Cornelis, 41  
   Louwrens, 42  
   Mattheus, 41  
   Wyntje, 41  
 Van der Hoer, Catharina, 94  
 Vander Hoer, Cornelis, 101  
   Cors., 94, 101  
   Egbert, 101  
 Van der Hoer, Louwrens, 94,  
   222, 225  
   Maria, 105, 106, 142, 217  
   Metje, 146  
   Rachel, 32, 94, 145, 224, 229  
   Tryntje, 32  
 van der Hoer, Wyntje, 106  
 Van der Hoef, Annatje, 34, 229  
   Catharina, 145, 229, 232  
 van der Hoef, Cornelis, 31, 224  
 Van der Hoef, Cornelius, 145  
   Elizabeth, 225  
   Egbert, 34, 219, 225  
   Gerritje, 225  
 V. der Hoer, Jan, 222  
 van der Hoer, Lea, 224  
 Van der Hoeve, Catharina, 148  
   Dorothea, 231  
   Louwrens, 29  
   Maria, 38  
   Metje, 27  
   Wyntje, 38  
 van der Hoeven, Aletta M., 243  
 Vanderpoel, Elizabeth, 211  
   James, 211  
 Van der Poel, Marytje, 209  
 van der Schyf, Helene, 242  
 Vander Sman, Adrianus, 104  
 Van der Spiegel, Elizabet, 27,  
   39, 93, 105, 227  
   Elsje, 140  
 van der Swan, Adrianus, 33  
 Van der Velde, Bridget, 200  
 Van der Voort, 28  
   Catharina, 99  
   Christina, 146, 227  
   Elizabet, 28  
   Elsje, 28, 94  
 Vander Voort, Michael, 146  
 Van der Voort, Pieter, 27, 93,  
   146  
   Styntje, 27  
 Van Deursen, Aaltje, 36  
   Abraham, jr., 95  
   Andries, 36  
   Ankje, 38

- Van Deursen, Anna, 93  
     Anneke, 95  
     Catharina, 229  
     Daniel, 93, 95  
 van Deursen, Gerretje, 103  
 V. Deursen, Gysbert, 98  
 van Deursen, Isaac, 39, 233  
     Jacobus, 233  
 Van Deursen, Jannetje, 96, 140, 219  
     Lea, 229  
     Margarita, 144, 220  
 van Deursen, Mattheus A., 233  
     Melgert, 233  
     Philip, 39  
 Van Deursen, Pieter, 94, 96, 138, 219, 233  
     Rachel, 144  
     Sara, 95, 138, 236  
     Willem, 38, 95, 138, 219  
     Yda, 94  
 Van Deursen, Maria, 28, 36, 38  
 Van Deusen family, cover, iv., 2; 233, 234, 235  
     Abraham, 233  
     Coonrod, 233  
     Isaac, 233, 234, 235  
     Jacob, 234  
     Jan T., 208  
     John, 233  
     Marritje, 210  
     Robert T., 208  
 V. de Water, Adolf, 101  
 Van de Water, Benjamin, 101, 152  
 Vande Water, Cornelia, 140  
 v. de Water, Elizabeth, 102, 106, 107, 142, 152, 227  
 Van de Water, Elizabeth, 95  
 Vande Water, Elsje, 146  
 V. de Water, Femmetje, 35  
 Van de Water, Hendrik, 33, 95, 102, 106, 107, 227  
     Hendrikus, 140  
     Margarita, 142  
     Sara, 227  
     Willem, 102, 106, 220  
 van de Woet, Anna, 220  
 Van Dokkom, Aafje, 98  
 Van Dorn, William, 54  
 Vandressen, John, 89  
 Van Duyn, Catharina, 95  
     Christina, 34  
     Cornelia, 100  
     Magteltje, 95  
 V. Duyn, Magteltje, 102  
 Van Duyne, Catharine, 54  
     Sarah Jane, 54  
 Van Dyck, Aagtje, 29  
     Abraham, 31  
 van Dyck, Annatje, 147  
 Van Dyck, Catharina, 31  
     Cornelia, 99, 107, 232  
     Elizabeth, 141  
 van Dyck, Henry, 147  
 Van Dyck, Isaac, 230  
     Jacobus, 29, 41, 103, 152, 225, 230  
     Jacomyntje, 103  
     Jan, 230  
     Richard, 34  
     Sara, 99, 103, 107, 147, 232  
 Van Dyk, Elizabeth, 242  
 Van Emburgh, Gilbert, 83  
 Van Est, Peter, 15  
 Van Everen, Femmetje, 228  
     Sara, 228  
 Van Eyveren, Ide, 218  
     Jan, 218  
 Van Gelder, Aagtje, 99, 229  
     Aagtje, 29  
 van Gelder, Aaltje, 106  
 Van Gelder, Abraham, 30, 96, 97, 143, 230  
     Annatje, 36  
     Ariaantje, 30  
 van Gelder, Cathalina, 141  
 v. Gelder, Catharina, 227  
 Van Gelder, Cathalyntje, 32, 96, 97, 151  
     David, 97, 227  
     Dina, 33, 224  
     Elizabeth, 227  
 van Gelder, Femmetje, 143  
 V. Gelder, Geertje, 94, 149  
 Van Gelder, Gelein, 223  
 van Gelder, Gelyn, 27, 99, 101, 217, 224  
     Hendrik, 94, 106  
 Van Gelder, Jakobus, 99  
     Jannetje, 27, 99, 217  
     Johannes, 36  
     Johannis, 108, 143  
 van Gelder, Johs., 96, 217  
 Van Gelder, Maria, 96  
 van Gelder, Michiel, 94, 106, 149  
 Van Gelder, Petrus, 149  
     Pieter, 40, 94, 106  
     Sara, 217, 227  
     Thomas, 230  
     Walter, 27  
 Van Giesen, Jakob, 36  
     Russchen, 36  
 Van Grumme, Marytje, 143  
 Van Hakkenzak, Willem Provoost, 95  
 Van Harlingen, Johannes, Martinus, 89  
 van Hasnel, Pierre T., 242  
 Van Hoels, Annatje, 141  
 van Hoek, Catharina, 138  
 Van Hoek, Fredrik, 41  
     Isaac, 29, 38, 41, 138, 228  
     Jannetje, 29  
     Johanna, 223  
     Maria, 152  
     Neeltje, 29, 103, 141, 152, 230  
 Van Horn, Annetje, 222  
     Charity, 19  
 Van Hoorn, Francyntje, 245  
 van Hoorn, Johs., 224  
 Van Horne, Anna, 27  
     Augustus, 228  
     Margareta, 27  
 Van Houte, Dirck H., 9  
     Johannis H., 10  
     Johannis Helmigse, 9, 10  
     Pieter H., 9  
     Roelof, 9  
 Van Houten, Aegie, 9  
     Bergen, 11  
     Catrintje, 9  
     Elias, 102  
     family, 9-12, 115, 171  
     Geertje, 11  
     Helmagh, 10, 11  
     Helmigh, 9, 12, 171  
     Johannis, 9-11  
     John, 9-11  
     Ino. H., 11  
     Sara, 9, 11  
 Van Imburg, Johannis, 108  
     Willem, 108, 137  
 Van Ingen, Neeltje, 33  
 Van Jdsten, Antje, 220  
 Van Ingen, Neeltje, 28  
 Van Kessler, Jan, 60  
 Van Kemen, Tjatje, 15  
 Van Kleek, Pieter, 225, 226  
 van Kleek, Abraham, 108  
 Van Kleek, Balthus, 102  
     Baltus, 31, 149, 230  
 van Kleek, Elizabeth, 148  
 Van Kleek, Jakoba, 230  
 Van Kleek, Jakobus, 102  
     Johanna, 31  
     Johannes, 102  
 van Kleek, Sara, 225  
 Van Kleek, Tryntje, 107  
 van Leer, Anna Maria, 224  
 Van Liese, Maria, 171  
 Van Meppelen, Elizabeth, 36  
 Van Name Aaron, 72  
     Ann, 21  
     Charles, 73  
     Catharine, 21  
     Cornelius, 21  
     Debora, 72  
     Elizabeth, 21  
     Everett, 23  
     Hannah, 21  
     Hester, 21  
     John, 21  
     Joshua, 21  
     Mary, 21  
     Pamela, 21  
     Paul, 18  
     Rachel, 21  
     William, 21, 72  
 Van Negte, Geertje, 93  
 Van Neis, —, 22  
 Van Ness, Hendrikje, 125  
     Jan C., 125  
 Van Nest, G. W., 56, 117  
 Van Net, Lena, 106  
 Van Nette, Lea, 139  
 van Nette, Lena, 148  
 Van Nette, Magdalena, 93  
 Van Newkerk, Jacob M., 11  
     Matthew C., 11  
 Van Noort, Abraham, 39  
     John, 39  
     Margarita, 39  
 V. Norde, Catharina, 107  
     Jacomyntje, 223  
 Van Norde, Jakob, 223  
 van Norden, Abraham, 227  
 Van Norden, Andries, 218  
     Anna, 222, 229  
 van Norden, Annatje, 138, 149  
 Van Norden, Ariaantje, 220  
 van Norden, Catharina, 150  
 Van Norden, Cornelis, 36  
     Jakob, 29  
 V. Norden, Jakomyntje, 98, 143  
 Van Norden, Jan, 146, 227  
     Johanna, 29  
 van Norden, Johannis, 218, 220  
 Van Norden, Lea, 38  
 van Norden, Lena, 138, 218  
     Maria, 36, 103, 150  
 V. Norden, N. N., 42  
 Van Norden, Olfert, 220  
 van Norden, Pieter, 143, 222  
     Wessel, 143, 146, 149  
 V. Oostrand, Maria, 42  
 Van Pelt, Barbary, 17  
     Catharina, 103, 144  
 van Pelt, Elizabeth, 99, 148  
 Van Pelt, Jan, 38  
     Maria, 28  
 van Ranst, Cornelis, 42, 104  
 Van Ranst, Johannes, 145  
     Maria, 98, 220  
 van Ranst, Pieter, 42, 104, 145, 220  
 Van Ranst, Rachel, 145, 152  
     Samuel, 145  
 van Renselaar, Johs., 106  
 Van Rensselaer, Killaen, 123  
 Van Ripen, Catharine, 12  
     Nancy, 11  
 van Rype, Maria, 103, 142  
 Van Rype, Marytje, 229  
 Van Rypen, Abraham, 220  
     Marytje, 148  
 van Ryper, Gerrit, 148

- van Ryper, Johannes, 148  
 Pieter, 148  
 van Ryppen., Annatje, 232  
 Gerrit, 232  
 Johs., 232  
 Van Saan, Jannetje, 34, 108  
 van Santvoort, Helena, 142  
 Van Santvoort, Helena, 98  
 Van Schaick, Jannetje L., 122  
 Van Schaick, Gerritje, 39  
 Van Schoonhoven, Jacomyntje, 223  
 Van Schyven, Jan, 145  
 Wynthje, 145  
 Sarah, 161  
 Van Sleyk, Maria, 39  
 Van Splingen, Catharina, 100, 225, 227  
 v. Solingen, Godardus, 100, 225, 227  
 Petrus, 227  
 Van Solingen, Thomas, 100  
 Van Steenberge, Maria, 35, 149, 225  
 van Stys, Elizabeth, 138  
 Van Syst, Jehannes, 228  
 van Syst, Judith, 228  
 Van Taevling, Elizabeth, 108  
 Van Tassell, Abraham, 83, 98  
 William, 83  
 Van Tessel, William, 98  
 Geertje, 35  
 Helena, 152  
 Hester, 32  
 Vantessell, Jacob, 3  
 van Tessel, Jen, 224  
 Van Tessel, Lean, 35  
 Lena, 231  
 van Tessel, Marytje, 224  
 Richard, 138  
 Van Tessel, Teunis, 32, 98  
 Van Twiller, Wouter, 124  
 Van Varik, Johauna, 31  
 Sara, 31  
 Van Vaechtens, Margrietje, 208  
 Teunis D., 124  
 Volckert, 124  
 Van Vegten, Cornelis, 29  
 Gerritje, 29  
 Van Vleck, Abraham, 231  
 Anna, 231  
 Catharina, 141, 150  
 Cornelia, 231  
 Daniel, 30, 150  
 Jakobus, 96, 141, 231  
 Johannes, 30, 141  
 Maria, 96  
 Van Vleck, Baltus, 37  
 Van Vlek, Daniel, 94  
 Sara, 94  
 Van Vliet, Gerritje, 143  
 Jane, 15  
 Van Vorst, Cornelis, 27  
 Lena, 27  
 Van Vreelandt, C. J., 244  
 Van Wagenen, 27  
 Aaltje, 27, 152, 219  
 Agnietje, 232  
 Beelitje, 29  
 G. H., 14  
 Gerret, 27  
 Gerrit, 152  
 Helena, 107  
 Helmhig, 12  
 Henricus, 152  
 Huybert, 27, 28, 103, 107, 219, 221, 227, 232  
 Jakob, 27, 41, 107, 108, 152, 219  
 Johannes, 41  
 Johannes, 12  
 Leah, 12  
 Maria, 27, 95, 138, 221, 232  
 van Wagenen, Neeltje, 108  
 Van Wagenen, Simon J., 16  
 V. Wagenen, Teuntje, 219  
 van Wagenen, Willemyntje, 28, 107  
 Van Wart, Isaac, 7  
 Jacobus, 3  
 Levi, 3  
 Van Weert, Abraham, 33  
 Anna, 222  
 Annatje, 143, 149  
 Arent, 232  
 Belitje, 33, 41  
 Catharina, 138  
 Elizabeth, 33  
 Gerrit, 94, 138, 140  
 Jakob, 30, 104, 150, 229  
 Jan, 30, 104, 150, 232  
 Lena, 30, 94, 138  
 Susanna, 150, 229  
 Willem, 150  
 Vanwelza, David, 83  
 Van Welza, John, 83  
 Van Wey, Hendrik, 140  
 Van Weye, Ariaantje, 125  
 Van Winkel, Catharina, 137  
 Hendrik, jr., 137  
 Van Winkele, Abraham, 31  
 Antje, 227  
 Catharina, 100, 223  
 Daniel, 31  
 Jakob, 31  
 van Winkele, Hendrik, 223  
 Van Winkelen, Claartje, 222  
 van Winkelen, Classje, 225  
 Van Wurme, Lena, 38  
 Van Wyck, Abrm., 60  
 Anna, 220  
 Anna Maria, 95  
 Catharina, 98, 142, 223, 231  
 Christina, 222  
 Cornelius, 220  
 David, 142  
 van Wyck, Elizabeth, 138, 221, 222  
 Van Wyck, Helena, 95  
 Johannes, 221  
 van Wyck, Johannes, 141  
 Van Wyck, Margarita, 152, 221, 223  
 van Wyck, Margaritha, 218  
 Van Wyck, Theodore, 60, 95, 98, 142, 220  
 Van Yoeren, Ide, 34  
 Meyndert, 34, 222  
 Sara, 34  
 Van Yoosen, Ida, 105  
 Mildrom, 105  
 Van Zandt, Annatje, 147, 217  
 Augustus, 107  
 Catharina, 100, 222  
 Elizabeth, 147  
 Jakobus, 96, 100, 107, 217  
 V. Zandt, Johanna, 100  
 Van Zandt, Johannes, 231  
 Margrita, 35, 96  
 van Zandt, Maria, 100, 107  
 Van Zandt, Pieter, 217, 231  
 Pieter Pra, 100, 231  
 van Zandt, Thomas, 144  
 Tobias, 35, 96, 107  
 Wynant, 107, 144, 222  
 Van Zandt, Wynant, jr, 35  
 Van Zant, Elizabeth, 32  
 Johannes, 100, 141  
 Pieter Pra, 141  
 Van Zante, Jakobus, 39  
 Johannes, 39  
 Varik, Andries, 37, 149  
 Jacobus, 37, 149  
 Sara, 37  
 Varnoye, Cornelia, 13, 15  
 Lysbeth, 13, 15  
 Vasse, Isabell, 45  
 Vaughan, Elizabeth, 135  
 Vaughan, George, 135  
 Vaughton, Elizabeth, 105  
 Susanna, 105, 149  
 Vaughton, Elizabeth, 149  
 Veal, William, 3  
 ve Aalst, Johannes, 221  
 Veen, Margrita, 36  
 Vegte Gerritje, 100  
 Nicholaas, 100  
 Vegten, Gerritje, 225  
 Veits, Roger, 83  
 Vellenaur, Rachel, 225  
 Vellok, Annetje, 140  
 Vels, Barbera, 39  
 Velsen, Barbera, 147  
 Verbens, Jacomine, 113  
 Verdon, Aaltje, 30  
 Femmetje, 30  
 Verduyn, Cornelia, 106  
 Verloof, Annatje, 34  
 Vermeulen, Adrian, 171  
 Vermilye, John, 1  
 Antje, 1  
 Vernon, Thomas, 49  
 Vernoooy, Jacob, 15  
 Ver Pianck, Wm. G., cover, ii., 2; iii., 2; iv., 2  
 Ver Schyve, Jan, 226  
 Debora, 226  
 Versteeg, D., 171  
 Versteig, Dederick, 59, 170  
 Verveele, Jakob, 104  
 Vervele, Hendrik, 226  
 Jan, 102, 143  
 Jakobus, 102, 143, 226, 231  
 Ver Vele, Tietje, 219  
 Ver Velen, Elizabeth, 30  
 Jakob, 30  
 Jakobus, 145  
 Ver Wey, Catharina, 145, 218  
 Elizabeth, 97  
 Louwrens, 38, 97, 140  
 Verwey, Maria, 38, 101, 105, 145, 227  
 Ver Wey, Marretje, 137  
 Pieter, 140  
 Verwey, Sara, 224  
 Ver Wey, Tryntje, 94, 100, 140, 229  
 Vetch, Alida, 116  
 Samuel, 116  
 Vetter, Thomas, 232  
 Viber family, 179  
 Viele, Egbert L., cover, iii., 3; 181, 184  
 Vilman, Lea, 113  
 Vincent family, 179  
 John, 168  
 Vin Hagel, Abraham, 209  
 Visser, Catharina, 106  
 Visscher, Agnietje, 152  
 Alida, 35, 225  
 Catharina, 144, 223  
 Daniel, 36, 230  
 Elizabeth, 36  
 Johannes, 230  
 Johs. L., 104  
 Nanning, 108  
 Neeltje, 41, 108  
 Nording, 41  
 Smit, 104  
 Visser, Alida, 228  
 Vlacq, Marie, 132  
 Vleereboom, Geertruy, 28, 41, 137, 221  
 Vuderwood, Henry, 49  
 Vuderhill, Jane, 45  
 Vogt, Jacob, 89  
 Vokes, Walton, 89  
 Von Gerolts family, 164  
 Vonk, Geertruy, 38, 223  
 Voorhees, Antje, 39, 99, 101, 141, 224  
 Eva, 224

- Voorhees, John R., 54  
Sytje, 218
- Vos, Johannes, 89
- Vosburg, Geertruy, 125  
Marten, 209  
Pieter, 209
- Vosburgh, Johannes, 208
- Vosie, Abraham, 37  
Isaac, 37  
Jan, 37  
Judik, 223  
Maria, 37
- Vouck, Pieter, 142  
Willem, 142
- Vouk, Pieter, 138
- Vovero, Henry, 117
- Vredenburg, Agnietje, 103, 227, 232  
Angenietje, 28, 107, 221  
Angenitje, 219  
Catharina, 147  
Elizabeth, 223, 225  
Eva., 36, 151, 227  
Jannetje, 33  
Johannes, 28, 33, 42, 95, 147, 227  
Johannes W., 27  
Johs. Willem, 138, 221, 232  
Maria, 42, 147  
Mattheus, 221  
Tuntje, 27  
Willem, 28, 95, 138, 146  
Willemyntje, 146, 221
- Vredenburg, Elizabeth B., 156
- Vredenburg, Catharina, 103  
Elizabeth, 142  
Isaac, 103, 107  
Johannes, 103  
Johs., 107  
Maria, 107  
Willem, 107, 224
- Vreeland, Emmetje, 137  
Catharine, 126  
Classje, 149  
Margarita, 227  
Margaritha, 147  
Margrita, 137
- Vrets, Martyn, 99
- Vroom, John, 83
- Vryburn, Engelbert C., 151  
John, 151
- Waaker, John, 41
- Waard, Juna, 39
- Waarner, Cathalina, 96, 148  
Leendert, 96, 148
- Waart, David, 38  
Josua, 38  
Juna, 28
- Wadsworth, general, 68
- Wager, Elisabeth, 110
- Wagers, Andrew, 109  
Charles, 109, 110
- Wagoner, Andrew, 89  
Harman, 89
- Wakeman, —, 92
- Walburne, Joane, 46
- Walcker, John, 231  
Petrus Brouwer, 231
- Walden family, 179
- Walder, Dorothea, 41  
Jurgen, 41
- Waldo, Samuel, 134, 135
- Waldrom, Adolf, 228  
Anna, 231  
Antje, 224  
Benjamin, 220  
Catharina, 137, 223  
Elizabeth, 137, 220  
Jan, 218  
Jannetje, 228  
Maria, 218  
Niesje, 223  
Pieter, 224, 228
- Waldrom, Resolvert, 40, 228  
Tanneke, 137  
Willem, 228, 231
- Waldron, Adolph, 147  
Ann, 125  
Anrje, 152  
Benjamin, 36, 103  
Catharina, 105, 140, 144  
Cornelia, 32, 100, 107  
Elizabeth, 145, 147  
Elsje, 105  
Engeltje, 140  
Feytje, 35, 98  
Freytje, 146  
Gerret, 101  
Gerrit, 95, 140  
Isaac, 33  
Jakob, 152  
Jakobus, 217, 226  
Jannetje, 99, 226  
Johannes, 53, 95, 147, 226  
Joseph, 152  
Maria, 36, 103  
Mary, 159  
Nietje, 145  
Petrus, 33, 145  
Pieter, 33, 35, 145, 147  
Resolved, 157  
Resolvert, 147  
Samuel, 40, 105, 147, 149, 156, 226  
Tanneke, 29, 147, 217  
Teunis, 226  
Willem, 39, 152
- Wale, Roger, 46
- Walgraaf, Lena, 94  
Susanna, 30, 228
- Wallings, Trintje, 244
- Walker, —, 52  
Adam, 83  
Agnes, 46  
Anna, 151  
Benjamin, 217  
Edwin S., cover, i., 3  
Elizabeth, 102, 139, 221  
Henry, 119  
J. B. R., 176  
John, 102, 139, 151  
Petrus Brouwer, 139  
Robert J., 164
- Wallace, Henry, 128  
Robert, 116
- Wallegraaf, Susanna, 39
- Wallis, John, 50  
Robert, 116
- Wallton, Marie, 46
- Walter, Elizabeth, 102  
Eva, 41  
Johannes, 102, 232  
Maria, 232
- Walther, Elizabeth, 142
- Walton, William, 108, 138, 146
- Walworth, Clarence A., 180, 184  
family, 180  
Reuben H., 180  
Wm., 180
- Wauslie, Johannes, 97  
William, 97
- Warberton, John, 47
- Ward, Andrew, 153  
Stephen, 3
- Warde, Henry, 49  
William, 49
- Ware, George, 44  
Louisa, 129
- Waring, Nathan, 205
- Warner, David, 72  
Dirk, 106  
Eva, 102  
Frans, 102  
Henry, 89  
Jakobus, 42  
Joseph, 102
- Warner, Lockey, 22  
Maria, 30  
Robbert, 97, 102  
Thomas, 42, 106  
Willem, 106
- Warrable, Richard, 45
- Warrel, Maria, 29  
Thomas, 29
- Warren, James, 197  
Peter, 134
- Warwick, John, 83
- Warwicke, Christofer, 48  
William, 49
- Washburn, Charles L. D., 9, 115, 245  
Isaac, 170
- Washington, Frank, 164  
Geo., 164  
general, 17
- Waters, —, 63  
Henry F., 129
- Wathwett, Joshua, 44
- Watkins, Joane, 84  
Marye, 49
- Watson, captain, 8, 9  
francis, 47  
John, 46  
Susan L., 74  
Svdrack, 80
- Watt, Charles, 83  
Thomas, 83
- Watts, Isaac, 130
- Way, Mary, 61
- Waywen, Charles, 45
- Weald, William, 48
- Webb, Abigail, 204  
lieutenant, 67  
Richard, 128
- Webber, Catharina, 102  
Cornelius, 227  
Johannes, 227  
Wovert, 102
- Webbers, Annatje, 224  
Casparus, 98  
Cornelius, 20, 98  
Cornelius, 151  
Hillegonda, 144, 149, 228  
Isaac, 29  
Jokob, 98  
Sara, 228  
Tryntje, 100
- Webster, Daniel, 62
- Wederstrandt, Margaretta S., 172
- Weed, Abigail, 202  
Abraham, 202  
Ebenezer, 202  
Mary, 202  
Ruth, 202  
Sarah, 202  
Susanna, 202  
William, 205
- Weekes, Richard, 46
- Weer, Elizabeth, 96  
Jannetje, 96, 148  
Maria, 34
- Weiker, John Philip, 89
- Welldar, Robert, 43
- Welles, Joane, 43  
Theodore W., 62
- Wellington, Margaret, 46
- Wells, heirs of Francis, 85  
Henry, 77  
Jos. H., 6  
Mary, 118  
miss, 184  
Nancy, 77, 237  
Nancy S., 77  
Samuel E., 57  
Sarah, 170  
Wm., 117, 118
- Welp, Gerrit, 147  
Jannetje, 147  
Joris, 28

- Welp, Nicholaas, 28, 33  
 Welsh, Morris, 83  
 Welshe, Agnes, 46  
     Jane, 79  
 Wendel, Maria, 141, 228, 231  
 Wentworth, John, 81  
 Wepfer, Anna Elizabeth, 31  
 Werrel, Anna, 93  
     Thomas, 93  
 Wers, Maria, 131  
 Wert, John Jurgen, 143  
 Wertchen, Christian, 89  
     William, 89  
 Werts, Peter, 89  
 Wesch, Jannetje, 138  
 Wessel, J. Jurgen, 143  
 Wessels, Anna, 38, 139  
     Elizabeth, 38  
     Evert, 33, 94, 108, 227  
     Francis, 38, 41, 95  
     Francois, 31  
     Frans, 152  
     Jan, 140  
     Louwrens, 219  
     Maria, 140, 227  
     Petrus, 108  
     Petrus Francis, 37  
     Pieter, 38, 105, 139  
     Rachel, 37, 140  
     Samuel, 33  
     Susanna, 219  
     Wessel, 41, 94  
 Wesselse, Dirck, 124  
 West, Anne, 50  
 Westcombe, Edward, 45  
     Margerye, 45  
 Westcote, Rachell, 47  
 Westervelt, Isaac, 219  
     Jakob, 33, 97, 143, 222, 226  
     Jakobus, 94, 137, 219  
     Jan L., 160  
     Johannes, 97  
     Joseph, 143  
     Lea, 94  
     Maria, 33  
     Orsseltje, 100  
     Samuel, 137  
     Susan, 157  
     Susanna, 93, 97, 143, 219  
 Westly, Henry, 80  
 Weston, Wm. W., 20  
 Wetherell, William, 136  
 Wetzell, Catharina, 33  
     Jakob, 33  
     Johannes, 33, 146  
     Johannis, 29  
     Johs., 151  
     Mattheus, 151  
     Michael, 151  
 Wever, Adolph, 30  
     Johan Hendrik, 3  
 Whaley family, 179  
 Wheatall, Christoffer, 80  
 Wheatly, Jane, 49  
 Wheedling, —, 134  
 Wheeler, Elisabeth, 110  
     Etheldred, 80  
     Francis, 46  
     Harriet, 71  
     John, 110  
     Sarah, 24  
 Whisler, Thomas, 89  
 Whitcomb, Ann, 127  
 White, Alex., 245  
     Cyrus B., 22  
     Daniel, 245  
     Erskine N., 62  
     George, 80  
     Jan, 232  
     John, 49  
     Joseph, 245  
     Mary R., 245  
     Martyn, 232  
     Newington, 49  
 White, Peregrine, 245  
     Sus., 19  
     Susanna, 151  
     William, 245  
 Whitehead, Isaac, 60  
     James, 47  
     Thomasen, 50  
 Whiting family, 170  
     Hannah, 202  
     judge, 235  
 Whitmore, W. H., 130  
     Chas. W., 23  
 Whitney, Clara, 75  
 Whitter, Ths., 100  
 Whittwell, Sara, 48  
 Wiborne, Nicholas, 43  
     Thomas, 131  
 Wickwire family, 179  
 Wieler, Catharina, 36  
     Elizabeth, 36  
 Wierman, Mary, 61  
 Wight, —, 63  
 Wihte, Catharina, 230  
     Pieter, 218  
 Wikkeson, Catharina, 99  
 Wilcox, Betsey, 238  
     Peter, 238  
 Wildeman, M. G., cover, iii., 3  
 Wildinge, Anne, 49  
 Wildman family, 64  
 Wilkens, Sara, 152  
 Wilkes, Sara, 144  
 Wilkinson, Jane, 49  
     I. Froine, 192  
     Sarah, 167  
 Will, Elizabeth, 150, 224  
     Hendrik, 221  
     Johannes, 221, 224  
     Jos., 150, 221  
 Willems, Antje, 36  
 Willemse, Jannetje, 150  
     Willem, 150  
 Willdon, Robert, 50  
 Willes, Roger, 46  
 Willett, Alletta, 56, 57  
     Andrew, 190-195  
     Edward, 56, 57  
     Elbert, 56  
     Elizabeth, 192  
     family, cover, iv., 2; 190-196  
     Jacobina, 191, 194  
     Joanna, 91, 196  
     mr., 114  
     Marinus, 56  
     Thomas, 90, 92, 190-196  
 Willetts, Samuel, 164  
 William I., 57, 119  
 William, Frederick, 83  
     Thomas, 83  
 Williams, Alice, 43  
     Anna, 222  
     Annatje, 106  
     colonel, 235  
     David, 217  
     Elizabeth, 232  
     Erasmus, 104  
     family, 179  
     Fanny H., 64  
     John, 239  
     Lewis, 36  
     Lodewyk, 42, 94, 106, 217  
     Margaret, 47  
     Maria, 173  
     Richard, 52  
     Samuel, 6  
     Sara, 80  
 Williard, Samuel, 135  
 Williks, Margareta, 142  
     Margarita, 98, 227  
 Willins, Jane, 43  
 Willis, Thomas A. M., 52  
 Willixs, Margrita, 35  
 Willoughby family, 179  
 Willson, Angell, 50  
     Edward, 80  
     George, 80  
     Richard, 43  
 Wilmot, James, 83  
     Mary, 24  
 Wilrich, Catharina, 230  
 Wilse, Gerhardus, 219  
     Rebecca, 217  
     Sara, 219  
     William, 217  
 Wilson, Abigael, 226  
     Gerhardus, 231  
     Johannes, 231  
     Maria, 232  
     Petrus, 226  
 Wilson family, 178  
     Abraham, 83  
     Hester, 148  
     James G., cover, i, 3; ii, 2, 3; iii, 2; iv., 2  
 Wilton, Agnes, 80  
     John, 49  
 Wiltshire, Philip, 45  
 Wilx, Margarita, 38  
 Winans, Cornelius, 18  
 Winant, Abram, 18  
     Emily, 23  
     Lanah, 126  
     Marsha, 128  
     Rebecca, 127  
     Sophia J., 22  
 Winch, Isabell, 47  
 Winchester, Josiah, 83  
 Winchurst, Isabell, 48  
 Windemude, George, 89  
 Windover, Hercules, 137, 151  
     Herculus, 93, 231  
     Jannetje, 231  
     Robert, 151  
     Thomas, 93  
 Winfield, mr., 11  
 Wing, Yung, 62  
 Wingfield, William, 48  
 Wingley, Elizabeth, 46  
 Winnacker, Jacob, 89  
 Winne, Catharina, 220  
     Johannis, 137  
     Levinus, 209  
     Margarita, 220  
     Maria, 209  
     Pieter, 208, 209  
     Santje, 116  
 Winslow, James N., 213  
 Winter, Gerhart, 89  
     Katheren, 50  
 Winthrop family, 178  
     John, 92, 131, 211  
     Rebecca, 211  
     Robt. C., jr., 178, 184  
     Wait Sill, 211  
 Wirth, Christiaan, 27  
     Hans Jurg, 27  
 Wirths, Han Jurgh, 99  
     Hans Martyn, 99  
 Wister, Casper, 89  
 Wiswall, Peleg, 83  
 Witbeck, Catalyntje, 209  
     Jonathan Janse, 209  
 Witherill, Amos A., 21  
     Jno. M., 21  
     Linnaeus D., 21  
     Liston A., 21  
 Withuse family, 164  
 Witny, Sara, 231  
 Witter, Thomas, 147  
 Wob, Walter, 89  
 Woed, Margarita, 142  
     Maria, 142  
     Willem, 142  
 Woedert, Jannetje, 107  
 Woedt, Jan, 161  
 Woertendyk, Jacob, 244  
 Woenant, Claasje, 231

- Woinat, Kaasje, 231  
 Willem, 102, 151
- Wolcott, Martha, 65  
 Simon, 65
- Wolf, John, 228
- Wood, Agnes, 44  
 Amelia, 128  
 Amy, 128  
 Angell, 43  
 Isaac, 32  
 John, 47  
 Joice, 47  
 Jone, 80  
 Margaret, 127  
 Margrietje, 41  
 Maria, 138, 228  
 Martha, 117  
 Samuel, 64  
 Susan A., 126  
 Thomas, 45
- Woodbridge, Judge, 235  
 mr., 109  
 Martha, 216  
 Mercy, 216
- Wooddye, Margaret, 48
- Woodford, Stewart L., 62
- Woodhurst, Agnes, 48
- Woodroffe, Jabez, 83
- Woodruff, Isaac, 238
- Woodstock, Isabell, 45
- Woodward, Adelaide H., 20  
 Ashbel, 79  
 P. H., 79  
 Robert, 50
- Woodwarde, William, 46
- Woodworth, W. A., cover, ii., 3
- Woodyate, James, 80
- Woolsey, mr., 1
- Wormwell, Hester, 170
- Wortendyk, Jannetje J., 244
- Worthley, Elisabeth, 116  
 John, 115
- Wortman, Philip, 83
- Wouters, Ariaantje, 36  
 Jannetje, 36
- Wouterse, Gerrit, 36, 108
- Wragg, Elizabeth, 241
- Wrench, Elizabeth, 47
- Wright, Edmond, 117  
 francis, 45  
 John, 83  
 John G., 117  
 Mercy, 245  
 Nancy L., 20  
 Nicholas, 245  
 Stephen, 117  
 T. A., cover, ii., 2; ii., 4;  
 iii., 2; iii., 4
- Wright, Thomas, 117  
 Tobias A., cover, iii., 2;  
 iv., 2  
 Margaret, 80
- Wyckof, Elizabeth, 108
- Wyckhoff, Elizabeth, 232
- Wyke, Elizabeth, 49
- Wykessen, Anna C., 27
- Wykhoff, Elizabeth, 139
- Wyldes, Nicholas, 49
- Wynan, Edward, 119
- Wynkoop, Catharina, 229  
 Cornelis, 27, 39  
 Cornelis, Jr., 105  
 Cornelius, 15, 105, 227  
 Cornelius C., 144, 219, 229  
 Corns., 93  
 Elizabeth, 93, 105  
 Jakobus, 27, 93, 140, 227  
 Johannes, 124  
 Johannes, 144  
 Judith, 15  
 Maria, 219  
 Sara, 140
- Wyrley, Anne, 130  
 Henry, 130
- Wys, Catharina, 107  
 Hendrik, 106, 107, 145
- Wyt, Catharina, 147  
 Sara, 99  
 Susanna, 145
- Wytman, Eva, 41  
 Hendrik, 28, 41  
 Ulrich, 28
- Yagar, Johannes, 89  
 Johannes Peter, 74, 89
- Yale, David, 130  
 Elihu, 130  
 Thomas, 91  
 Benedict, 89
- Yarmouth, Have, 133
- Yates, Maria, 99  
 Richard, 99
- Yeale, Thomas, 91
- Yearlye, Anne, 80
- Yem, Henrye, 44
- Yeomans, Margaret, 44
- Yerkes, Mary A., 126
- Yonge, Christopher, 117  
 Thomas, 118
- Yorston, Jno. C. & Co., 62
- Young, Christopher, 117, 118  
 Jacob, 89  
 John, 117  
 Joseph, 117  
 Margaret, 117  
 Martha, 117
- Young, Mary, 117, 118  
 Pieter, 89  
 Tunis, 89
- Younge, Agnes, 80  
 Anne, 48
- Youngs, Anna, 118  
 Eliza, 118  
 Mary, 25  
 Pebe, 118
- Ysbiser, Thomas, 228
- Zabriskie, Jacob, 10, 12
- Zaen, Jannetje, 219
- Zetten, Mettje, 221
- Zenger, John P., 89, 176
- Zex, Dirk, 31
- Zikkels, Elizabeth, 231  
 Geertruy, 142, 225  
 Hendrik, 140, 148, 225, 231  
 Johannes, 148  
 Mettje, 226  
 Robert, 95, 140, 148, 226  
 Sara, 95, 225  
 Willem, 231  
 Zacharias, 151
- Zoepinger, Christiaan, 220  
 Johannes, 220, 226  
 Zoets, Maria, 139
- Zuppinger, Johannes, 38  
 Johannes, 140  
 Margarita, 140  
 Margrita, 38
- Zuricher, Anna, 40  
 Annatje, 145  
 Catharina, 224  
 Elizabeth, 34  
 Johannes, 34, 145, 224  
 Jchs., 38  
 Leendert, 40
- Zuyland, Catrina, 16
- Zwartwout, Alida, 97  
 Bernhardin, 139  
 Bernardus, 35, 97, 225  
 Grietje, 139  
 Maria, 225  
 Rachel, 35  
 Sarah, 97
- Zwartwout, Abraham, 107  
 Alida, 104, 151  
 Bernardus, 149  
 Eva, 93, 102  
 Rachel, 106, 107
- Zwartz, Hendrik, 94
- Zwitzer, Johan Caspar, 31  
 Johan George, 31
- Zwyger, Pieter, 145

**R**ECORDS SEARCHED AND FAMILY HISTORIES  
COMPILED BY THE AUTHOR OF

“EARLY LONG ISLAND,”

“A PETERS LINEAGE,” AND

“THE BOCKÉE FAMILY.”

Address

MARTHA BOCKÉE FLINT,

3 Barclay Street, POUGHKEEPSIE, N. Y.

---



Your  
Friend

the....

**Kenwood  
Bicycle**

A Wheel You Can  
Depend Upon.

For Lightness, Swiftness and  
Strength it is Unsurpassed.

You can learn all about it  
by addressing

**Hamilton Kenwood Cycle Co.**  
203-205-207 S. Canal St., Chicago.











